THE

VIBHAŊGA

Pali Text Society.

TEXT SERIES NO. 144

The Vibhaŋga

BEING

THE SECOND BOOK OF THE ABHIDHAMMA PIṬAKA

EDITED BY

MRS. RHYS DAVIDS, M.A.

Published by

THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY, LONDON

Distributed by

ROUTLEDGE & KEGAN PAUL LTD.

LONDON, HENLEY AND BOSTON

1978

First published 1904
Reprinted 1978

ISBN 0 7100 00032 4

Printed in Great Britain
by Unwin Brothers Limited
The Gresham Press, Old Woking, Surrey

TO

MY HUSBAND

'KALYĀNAMITTE BHAJAMĀNO API BĀLO PAṆḌITO ASSA.'

KISĀ-GOTAMĪ THERĪ.

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

[1] Aṭṭhasālinī, p. 7 *reads* Maggaŋgavibhaŋga.

PREFACE

This, the first European edition of the Vibhaṅga, is the work of Miss Chalmers, sister of Mr. Robert Chalmers, C.B., who transcribed it from the Siamese printed edition of the Buddhist canonical books. She completed the tedious and ungrateful task by the beginning of 1903. The further work of collation and publication was handed over to me during the following summer, and was begun in September, 1903. I have compared the Siamese, word for word, with the Sinhalese of a palm-leaf MS. obtained by Professor Rhys Davids in 1884 from the Vanavāsa Vihāra in Ceylon. A copy of the Burmese printed edition of the Vibhaṅga reached me only as the present text was being printed. I have collated all differences of reading in the Sinhalese and Siamese with the Burmese.

As to choice of reading in cases of discrepancy, I could wish that the present edition made a better show of consistency than it does. One gravitates naturally toward the traditions of Ceylon, as being the most venerable. My Sinhalese MS. proved, however, to be full of inconsistencies as well as slips of the stylus to an extent which might have congested my footnotes far more than they reveal. Hence I have only followed the Sinhalese outright where it has consistently followed the tradition of its schools—viz., in the vy of such words as avyākata, vyāpāda, vyasana, &c., where Burma and Siam write by-; in upekhā, sekhā, vimokha, instead of the -kkha of both the latter; in the niggahīta before 'y' instead of the doubled 'ñ,' and so on. Where it shows frequent inconsistency I have followed usually the Burmese and its

younger sister, the Siamese—*e.g.*, in mahā (Sinh. often maha), phoṭṭhabba (Siṇh. often poṭṭhabba), in many uses of the cerebral 'ṇ,' often rejected by the Sinh., especially in paṇīta, taṇhā, tīṇi, and of the cerebral 'ḷ,' as in saḷāyatana, and in the preference of 'u' to 'ū' in the plural, *e.g.*, in hetu. Here and there, it should be confessed, the Siamese has been suffered to stand, less because the reading specially commended itself than because it was first in the field for purposes of this present edition. And at this early stage of Pali scholarship it is scarcely legitimate to speak of authority in readings.

I have again ventured, as in the previous volume issued by the Pali Text Society, to use the tailed 'ŋ' for niggahīta. Its lakkhaṇa is unmistakable, even if it does not commend itself for beauty; and to expect anyone who has experienced the boon of it to turn back to the cumbrous 'ṁ' and 'ṅ' is not reasonable.

For the tabulation of terms and phrases in the Mātikā's and elsewhere I am alone responsible. The sole idea has been, of course, to economize time and effort for the reader. But in all elisions (peyyāla's) I have simply followed one or more of the texts collated, all of which elide frequently, though not with mutual uniformity.

It will be noticed that very many of these excisions are given, not only on occasion of repetitions in the answers, but also at their earliest occurrence. See, for instance, on pp. 2, 3 the enumeration of rūpaŋ sukhumaŋ and rūpaŋ santike, on pp. 71, 72—in the Siamese edition, at all events—the description of the āyatanāni, on pp. 106, 107 that of some of the maggaŋgāni, and more especially on pp. 178, 179, where the dhammā forming the content of a citta, good or bad, are elided except the first and last terms (phasso . . . pe . . . avikkhepo), although, by reason of the . . . pe . . ., we cannot but infer that we may take as read the lists given in the opening replies of the Dhamma-Saŋgaṇi, and repeated later on in that work, in connections similar to

those in which they occur in the cited passages of the Vibhaŋga (*cf.*, *e.g.*, Dh. S., §§ 499 *foll.*). In other words, the present book seems by Buddhists to have ranked second in the seven of its Piṭaka not accidentally, but as a sequel to the Dhamma-Saŋgaṇi, requiring, in those who came to the study of it, a familiarity with the categories and formulas of the latter work—that is, with the first book of the Abhidhamma. In fact, the Buddhist student who had achieved proficiency in the methods and phraseology of the Dhamma-Saŋgaṇi would find himself already half-way towards proficiency in the Vibhaŋga at the first recitation of it. There is, practically speaking, no formula or category in the first book that is not taken up and applied in the second, with the exception of the meditations on Asubha, Appaṇihita, Animitta, The Four Magga's, and the Twenty Mahānaya's. Even the summarizing appendix to the Dhamma-Saŋgaṇi finds once an echo, fortunately very brief, in the summary of the Four Paṭisambhidā ending the Abhidhammabhājaniya, on p. 303 of the present work. The diction in these few lines is not on all fours with that of the context, either here or in the other vibhaŋgas, but is identical with that in the Appendix alluded to, and the paragraph is probably an interpolation. On the other hand, the older and possibly contemporary fragment of Atthakathā ending the Nikkhepakaṇḍa of the Dhamma-Saŋgaṇi finds, in our book, a much more expanded and integral parallel—a somewhat similar commentary forming a large proportion of five of the vibhaŋgas.

The extent to which the Vibhaŋga supplements the remarkable contribution to Buddhist psychology yielded by the Dhamma-Saŋgaṇi is disappointingly slight. The compiler or compilers make but little use of the fine opportunity afforded by the subject of the first vibhaŋga. There is in that division nothing to compare with the analysis of r ū p a in the prior work; scarcely any affirmation of independent value, save, perhaps, the pregnant E k a v i d h e n a ' s of the several skandhas, where the s a ŋ k h ā r a k k h a n d h a alone is said to be c i t t a-

sampayutta, not phassasampayutta.[1] We have then to pass to the Ñāṇavatthu-vibhaŋga before we come to some generalizations of fresh psychological interest on the five modes of sense-consciousness.

But although the Vibhaŋga is so largely anticipated by the Dhamma-Saŋgaṇi, it is by no means covered by the latter work, either in method or in matter. It contains, in the first place, a great number of terms and many definitions which find no place in the prior compilation. To name only a few that are of intrinsic interest, māyā, as 'deception' is graphically described (p. 357), on ethical ground only, absolutely without metaphysical implications —this single view of the term holding good, I believe, for the whole of the Tipiṭaka.

Again, we find, on p. 249, the words bodhipakkhiyā (or, in the Siamese, °kā) dhammā. The term occurs already, as we know, in the Saŋyutta Nikāya (v, 327, and 337-9). But whereas it is there applied to the Five Indriyas—faith, energy, mindfulness, concentration, and wisdom—it here refers to the Seven Bojjhaŋga's—mindfulness, investigation (of dhamma), energy, joy, serenity, concentration, equanimity. Both of the groups are, in the Saŋyutta, said to conduce to bodha—bodhāya saŋvattanti—but only the former are explicitly classed as bodha- or bodhi-pakkhiyā (or -kā) dhammā. There is no indication, either there, or, so far as we know, elsewhere in the Piṭakas, of the inclusion of both groups under the aggregate of thirty-seven bodhipakkhiyā-dhammā that we find in the Commentaries and the Saddharma-puṇḍarīka, and the mention of which in the Netti-pakaraṇa went to influence the late Prof. Edmund Hardy in assigning the date of that work.[2]

---

[1] Buddhaghosa has some remarks of psychological value on the saññākkhandha.

[2] Netti-pakaraṇa, P. T. S., 1902; pp. xxx *foll.* It adds to the poignancy of my regret at the untimely passing away of this fine scholar, untiring worker, and

Buddhaghosa, in commenting on the term in the Jhāna-vibhaŋga of the present work, assumes that all the thirty-seven were virtually included by the Buddha, when imparting this portion of the Dhamma, but that only the Bojjhaŋga's were set forth explicitly, because of their special suitability for the practice of lokiya,[1] as well as of lokuttara Jhāna—that is to say, of Jhāna practised with a view to rebirth, as well as of that which was cultivated by aspirants to Nirvāna ('... niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ').[2]

It is, however, more probable that, at the time when the Mahāvagga of the Saŋyutta Nikāya, and, perhaps, not very long after, the Vibhaŋga, were compiled, the extension of bodhipakkhiyā dhammā as a technical term was by no means fixed, but that more time was required for the accretion under the common name of those other aggregates, the cultivation of which is said to have been urged on the brethren by the aged Buddha in his last address in the Kūṭāgāra-sālā at Vesāli. If this be so, we should understand the question, in the Saŋyutta Nikāya and in the Vibhaŋga:—Katame bodhipakkhiyā dhammā?—as meaning not 'Which are *the* . . .' but 'Which are bodhipakkhiyā dhammā?'

We do indeed find the 37 dhammā aggregated under a class-name in the Piṭakas, at least in the Abhidhamma Piṭaka, to wit in the Vibhaŋga itself (p. 372). But that

---

genial critic that I did not submit the passage in the Vibhaŋga I am now discussing, when I first came across it several months ago. In the brief Dharmasarīra-sūtra, recently deciphered by Dr. Stönner (Sitzber. of the Berlin Academy, November, 1904), the number appears as fixed at 37.

[1] Ettāvatā sabbe pi sattatiŋsa bodhipakkhiyadhamme samūhato gahetvā lokiyāya pi bhāvanāya ekārammaṇe ekato pavattanasamatthe bojjhaŋge yeva dassento satta bojjhaŋgā ti ādim āha. Te lokiya-lokuttaramissakā va kathitā veditabbā.

[2] *Cf.* my *Psychological Ethics*, p. 82, *n.* 2; Dh. S., § 277.

class-name is saddhamma. And it is interesting to see that, when the Jātaka-aṭṭhakathā was written, *both* saddhamma and bodhipakkhiyā dhammā were equivalent class-names for the 37 (Jāt. v, 483).

One more point worthy of notice in this brief foreword is that the four ethical exercises, termed in the Dh. S. brahmavihārā, are in the Vibhaṅga called by the name of Appamaññāyo. The former term is used in the Sutta Piṭaka repeatedly—in the Dīgha and Majjhima Nikāyas, and, for the Mettā at least, in the Khuddakapātha—but, so far as I know, the name here used has not hitherto been met with in the Tipiṭaka.[1]

The tendency in the Vibhaṅga—in which the texts all show vacillation—to substitute a masculine form in the plural of certain leading terms of neuter gender—āyatanā, saccā, indriyā, bojjhaṅgā, jhānā, viññāṇā—may also find mention here.

In the next place the Vibhaṅga, besides following with a fair show of symmetry an arrangement of matter peculiar to itself, makes an extended application of that organon or vehicle for the cultivation of the moral intellect which we find both set out, and to some extent applied, in the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi. By organon or vehicle I mean, firstly, analysis of concrete moral consciousness, as well as of rūpa as the *Stoff* of consciousness, but in itself unmoral, avyākata (Dh. S., §§ 1 *foll.*, and §§ 583 *foll.*); secondly, the scheme of concentrative discipline of thought entitled Jhāna. Now, in the Vibhaṅga, in the opening chapter devoted to the five skandhas or constituents of personality, we do not find, under rūpakkhandha, a repetition of the analysis of rūpa, as given in the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi under the more general head of sabbaṅ rūpaṅ; but we do find an inquiry into the properties of the other four skandhas. Thus, the two books between them complete

---

[1] The list constituting the Dharmasarīrasūtra (see prev. page) gives both terms as apparently distinct series.

the logical analysis of the skandhas, as the compilers of Abhidhamma envisaged the process.

That process, be it said by the way, should, for all its forbidding appearance, possess no small interest for us, in that it resembles our more modern logical procedure known as Determination, or the conjunctive and disjunctive combination of terms, far more than the older system of classification by way of genus, species, and differentia. This latter method would, of course, have been repugnant to Buddhists, as involving the philosophical principle of substance and coinhering qualities, a principle that is graphically immortalized in every Porphyrian tree. For the Buddhist, things and our ideas of things were not analyzable into substance and qualities. They were aggregates—the interpretations by mano or viññāṇa of the various forms of impression or 'contact'—phassa. These were analyzable into a number of relations or aspects making up the Buddhist view of life and the universe. And to understand any given term, or name of an aggregate, was to know it in all the relations, under all the aspects that were recognised in their philosophy and ethics.[1]

Next, with regard to Jhāna, the Vibhaṅga again appears as extending the methods of the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi. The prior work, concerned throughout with the investigation of things as dhammā, is content to state, for every variety of rapt contemplation, that the concrete consciousness at the time is analyzable into a number of constant, and a few

[1] Professor Walleser, in his interesting and valuable contribution to a synthesis of Buddhist philosophy (*Die philosophische Grundlage des älteren Buddhismus*, Heidelberg, 1904), describes the procedure as: 'dass alle [dem zu erläuternden Begriffe] untergeordneten Spezialbegriffe aufgezählt werden, d. h. dass sein Umfang definiert wird.' I would venture to suggest *co-ordinated equivalent concepts* for 'untergeordneten,' etc. Adhivacanāni the Buddhist would call them. They are by no means exhausted in *their* collective 'Umfang' by that of the term defined.

varying d h a m m ā. The Vibhaŋga, without upsetting this aspect of Jhāna, and, for that matter, quoting the formula of it now and again, is more concerned to present Jhāna, itself a general way of access to meditation, as applied to the cultivation of special disciplines in self-mastery. It shows how consciousness, as it becomes concentrated by way of Jhāna stages, is to be focussed on to a given series of concepts taken in order; for example, the Satipaṭṭhānā, Bojjhaŋgā, *&c.* This method is, to a limited extent, introduced already in the Dhamma-Saŋgaṇi (pp. 52-55). But in the Vibhaŋga it is followed with this difference: The concrete consciousness at the time (tasmiŋ samaye . . . hoti) is interpreted, not in terms of d h a m m ā as such, but as consisting in the given concept or series of concepts which is being 'focussed.' These are, of course, themselves d h a m m ā, but they are taken synthetically, not analytically. For instance, in the Sacca-vibhaŋga, where this applied Jhāna is first introduced, the constant *schema* of the Dhamma-Saŋgaṇi and its *application* may be seen on p. 112 and pp. 106-111 respectively.

It may be noted incidentally that, among the various forms or schemes of Jhāna, the Vibhaŋga makes use of Suññata, but not of Appaṇihita or Animitta (*cf.* Dh. S., §§ 344 *foll.*, 505 *foll.*). And further, that, even in the vibhaŋga devoted to the subject of Jhāna, the physical side of the exercise is dismissed in the briefest possible terms: solitude, the one posture, the, so to speak, local concentration of the representative imagination. No mention of later terms such as k a m m a ṭ ṭ h ā n a, a p p a n ā, p a r i k a m m a, u p a c ā r a; and only one k a s i ṇ a— that of p a ṭ h a v ī —alluded to! The one hint we obtain that the procedure was akin to that described so circumstantially in later works, like the 'Visuddhi Magga,' or the 'Yogāvacara's Manual' (edited by Professor Rhys Davids, P.T.S., 1896), is the Atthakathā's comment: sati upaṭṭhitā . . . nāsikagge vā mukhanimitte vā (p. 252). Buddhaghosa's Commentary explains this as referring to

'the middle portion of the upper lip, where strikes the air breathed from the nose.' He also refers to further explanations in the Paṭisambhidā.[1]

Finally, as to procedure not found in the prior work, the Vibhaṅga, starting as do the Dāthukathā, Puggalapaññatti, and Yamaka, with khandhā, dhātuyo, āyatanāni,[2] saccāni—that is to say, with the consideration of elements or constituents in man, in the universe, and in the supreme truths about both—goes on to deal with the indriyāni;[3] that is, with man as having faculties, in other words, as potent to modify the resultants of those combined elements. Next comes the Paccayākāra (not termed in this work Paṭiccasamuppāda), the great question of the facts of life as conditioned or mutually dependent, and then nine groups of ethical culture, by which that great network might best be discerned and those modifications brought to pass. The next book surveys the whole field of ñāṇa—cognition or knowledge—from its bases (vatthūni) in the messages of sense up to the insight of a tathāgata, or perfectly wise being. The next investigates all the modes of kilesa or corruption by which insight is hindered. And the last book, suggesting by its fine title, the Heart of the Dhamma, more than it contains, gives a number of summaries and a good deal of affirmation, much of it mythological, about the conditions of life in this and other spheres—in human beings and other beings.

The method followed in each book or vibhaṅga, with a few exceptions, is to set out the category or series forming the subject in phraseology drawn *verbatim*, or com-

---

[1] Now being edited by Mr. Arnold C. Taylor.

[2] *Cf.* S. i., 196: 'So me dhammaṅ adesesi khandhe āyatanāni dhātuyo ca.'

[3] The Dh. K. and Pp. follow the Vibhaṅga here; the Y. places the indriyayamaka after the saṅkhāra- and anusaya-yamakāni.

piled approximately *verbatim*, from the Nikāyas, where the treatment makes for edification. Next, the subject is analyzed in terms of Abhidhamma—that is, of the Dhamma-Saŋgaṇi—where the intention is analysis with a view to mental clearness and consistency, and cultivation by way of Jhāna. Lastly, the terms of the subject are submitted to logical determination with reference to certain philosophical ideas. This division is termed Pañhāpucchaka or catechism, and must have remained a traditional name of this mode of mental training, since Buddhaghosa, in his Atthasālinī and Sammoha-vinodanī, uses it without comment.

We may say, then, that the Vibhaŋga was conceived as a manual for students no less than was the Dhamma-Saŋgaṇi. In it, as in all the seven Abhidhamma books, there is no intention on the part of the compilers of setting forth their ethical philosophy or psychological ethics in any complete and systematic order. Acquaintance with the Dhamma is, as I have said elsewhere,[1] taken for granted. The object is not so much to extend knowledge as to ensure mutual consistency in the *in*tension of ethical notions, and to systematize and formulate the theories and practical mechanism of intellectual and moral progress scattered throughout the Sutta-piṭaka. This, coupled with the evident fact of its having been, as tradition tells, compiled, not in writing, but for oral teaching and for learning by rote (possibly with the help of leading terms written down as notes), makes it and all Abhidhamma matter so impossible as food for the reader. Our own books of symbolic logic and other advanced methods of formal logic are not so very possible for him either. The Buddhists had no symbols, or used sets of words approximately as such. They had attained to the consciousness of a wonderful order existing in the subjective experience of man. Without the stimulus which, from one mysterious set of conditions or another, impels

[1] *Psychological Ethics . . . the Dhamma-Saŋgaṇi*, xxvii.

some races to study the stars and the rest of external nature, they turned their growing powers of observation and analysis on to the investigation of that inner cosmos. Clearness and consistency in the definition or determination of ideas was of the first importance, both from the intangible nature of their subject-matter, and from their lack of tangible or visible registering apparatus. And the only possible way in some cases for the burdened memory to find its way to and fro was no doubt that endless but orderly repetition of a verbal frame-work, wherein, it might be, only one term of a series was varied at a time.

Some day I believe that the Buddhist revivalists will take council and compile a version of the Abhidhamma so adapted to the economy and other altered conditions of the written word as to be interesting and stimulating even to alien readers.

C. A. F. RHYS DAVIDS.

'Nālandā,' LONDON, S.E.,
December, 1904.

The texts collated are referred to as:

K = *Siamese printed edition.*
S^d = *Sinhalese, palm-leaf MS., belonging to us.*
B = *Burmese printed edition.*

VIBHAṄGA

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀ-SAMBUDDHASSA

I

[KHANDHA-VIBHAṄGA]

PAÑCAKKHANDHĀ: rūpakkhandho vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.

Tattha katamo rūpakkhandho?

Yaṃ[1] kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre[2] santike vā, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisaṃyūhitvā abhisaṃkhipitvā:[3] ayaṃ vuccati rūpakkhandho.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ atītaṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vigataṃ vipariṇataṃ aṭṭhaṃgataṃ abbhatthaṃgataṃ[4] uppajjitvā vigataṃ atītaṃ atītaṃsena saṃgahitaṃ[5]—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ atītaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ anāgataṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ ajātaṃ abhūtaṃ asañjātaṃ anibbattaṃ anabhinibbattaṃ apātubhūtaṃ anuppannaṃ asamuppannaṃ anuṭṭhitaṃ asamuṭṭhitaṃ anāgataṃ anāgataṃsena saṃgahitaṃ[6]—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpam—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ anāgataṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ paccuppannaṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ jātaṃ bhūtaṃ sañjātaṃ nibbattaṃ abhinibbattaṃ pātubhūtaṃ uppannaṃ samuppannaṃ uṭṭhitaṃ samuṭṭhitaṃ paccuppannaṃ paccuppannaṃsena saṃgahitaṃ—

[1] Cf. S. III, 47; II, 252; *quoted* K.V. 140, 150.
[2] S[d] *adds* vā *here only*. [3] Cf. Mil. 46.
[4] *So* B. *and* K. S[d]: atthagataṃ abbhatthagataṃ *always*.
[5] S[d]: saṃgahītaṃ *here only*. [6] *So* S[d].

cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaŋ upādāya rūpaŋ—idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ paccuppannaŋ.

Tattha[1] katamaŋ rūpaŋ ajjhattaŋ?

Yaŋ rūpaŋ tesaŋ tesaŋ sattānaŋ ajjhattaŋ paccattaŋ niyakaŋ[2] pāṭipuggalikaŋ upādiṇṇaŋ[3]—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaŋ upādāya rūpaŋ—idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ ajjhattaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ rūpaŋ bahiddhā?

Yaŋ rūpaŋ tesaŋ tesaŋ parasattānaŋ parapuggalānaŋ ajjhattaŋ paccattaŋ niyakaŋ pāṭipuggalikaŋ upādiṇṇaŋ—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaŋ upādāya rūpaŋ—idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ bahiddhā.

Tattha katamaŋ rūpaŋ oḷārikaŋ[4]?

Cakkhāyatanaŋ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ: idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ oḷārikaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ rūpaŋ sukhumaŋ?

Itthindriyaŋ[5] . . . pe . . . kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro: idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ sukhumaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ rūpaŋ hīnaŋ?

Yaŋ rūpaŋ tesaŋ tesaŋ sattānaŋ uññātaŋ avaññātaŋ hīḷitaŋ[6] paribhūtaŋ acitīkataŋ,[7] hīnaŋ hīnamataŋ[8] hīnasammataŋ, aniṭṭhaŋ akantaŋ amanāpaŋ — rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā: idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ hīnaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ rūpaŋ paṇītaŋ?

Yaŋ rūpaŋ tesaŋ tesaŋ sattānaŋ anuññātaŋ anavaññātaŋ, ahīḷitaŋ aparibhūtaŋ citīkataŋ paṇītaŋ paṇītamatam[9] paṇītasammataŋ, iṭṭhaŋ kantaŋ manāpaŋ: rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā: idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ paṇītaŋ.

Taŋ taŋ vā pana rūpaŋ upādāy' upādāya[10] rūpaŋ hīnaŋ paṇītaŋ daṭṭhabbaŋ.

Tattha[11] katamaŋ rūpaŋ dūre?

Itthindriyaŋ . . . pe . . . kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro, yaŋ vā pan' aññaŋ pi[12] atthi rūpaŋ anāsanne anupakkaṭṭhe[13] dūre asantike: idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ dūre.

---

[1] Cf. Dh. S., §§ 1044-45. [2] *So* B. and K. S[d]: niyataŋ.
[3] *So* B. *always*. K. *and* S[d].: upādinnaŋ. Cf. Dh. S., §§ 1044-45; M. I, 188, 422. Franke, *Vienna Journal*, vol. vii., p. 355. [4] Cf. Dh. S., §§ 675-76 *and* 596.
[5] *See Psychological Ethics* (Dh. S. *trans.*), p. 208, *n* 1.
[6] S[d]: uhīlitaŋ *here only*. B: hilitaŋ.
[7] B: acittīkataŋ. [8] S[d] *omits*. [9] *So* S[d].
[10] *So* B. *and* S[d]. K: upādāya upādāya *always*.
[11] Cf. Dh. S., §§ 677, 678. [12] S[d]: aññam pi. *So below*.
[13] S[d]: na vupakkaṭṭhe. B: avupakaṭṭhe.

Tattha katamaŋ rūpaŋ santike?

Cakkhāyatanaŋ ... pe ... phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ, yaŋ vā pan' aññaŋ pi atthi rūpaŋ āsanne upakkaṭṭhe[1] avidūre santike: idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ santike.

Taŋ taŋ vā pana rūpaŋ upādāy' upādāya rūpaŋ dūre santike daṭṭhabbaŋ.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho?

Yā[2] kāci vedanā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhattā vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇīta vā yā dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjhaŋ abhisaŋyūhitvā abhisaŋkhipitvā: ayaŋ vuccati vedanākkhandho.

Tattha katamā vedanā atītā?

Yā vedanā atītā niruddhā vigatā vipariṇatā atthaŋgatā abbhatthaŋgata uppajjitvā vigatā atītā atītaŋsena saŋgahitā — sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaŋ vuccati vedanā atītā.

Tattha katamā vedanā anāgatā?

Yā vedanā ajātā abhūtā asañjātā anibbattā anabhinibbattā apātubhūtā anuppannā asamuppannā anuṭṭhitā asamuṭṭhitā anāgatā anāgataŋsena saŋgahitā — sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaŋ vuccati vedanā anāgatā.

Tattha katamā vedanā paccuppannā?

Yā vedanā jātā bhūtā sañjātā[3] nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā uppannā samuppannā uṭṭhitā samuṭṭhitā paccuppannā paccuppannaŋsena saŋgahitā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaŋ vuccati vedanā paccuppannā.

Tattha katamā vedanā ajjhattā?

Yā vedanā tesaŋ tesaŋ sattānaŋ ajjhattaŋ paccattaŋ niyakā[4] pāṭipuggalikā upādiṇṇā — sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā — ayaŋ vuccati vedanā ajjhattā.

Tattha katamā vedanā bahiddhā?

Yā vedanā tesaŋ tesaŋ parasattānaŋ parapuggalānaŋ ajjhattaŋ paccattaŋ niyakā[4] pāṭipuggalikā upādiṇṇā— sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā— ayaŋ vuccati vedanā bahiddhā.

Tattha katamā vedanā oḷārikā?

Akusalā vedanā oḷārikā, kusalāvyākatā vedanā sukhumā. Kusalākusalā vedanā oḷārikā, avyākatā vedanā sukhumā.

---

[1] S[d]: vup°. [2] Cf. S. III, 47; II, 258.
[3] S[d] *omits* sañjātā. [4] *So* S[d].

Dukkhā vedanā oḷārikā, sukhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca[1] vedanā sukhumā. Sukhadukkhā vedanā oḷārikā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā sukhumā. Asamāpannassa vedanā oḷārikā, samāpannassa vedanā sukhumā. Sāsavā vedanā oḷārikā, anāsavā vedanā sukhumā.

Taŋ taŋ vā pana vedanaŋ upādāy' upādāya vedanā oḷārikā sukhumā daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamā vedanā hīnā?[2]

Akusalā vedanā hīnā, kusalāvyākatā vedanā paṇītā. Kusalākusalā vedanā hīnā, avyākatā vedanā paṇītā. Dukkhā vedanā hīnā, sukhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanā paṇītā. Sukhadukkhā vedanā hīnā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā paṇītā. Asamāpannassa vedanā hīnā, samāpannassa vedanā paṇītā. Sāsavā vedanā hīnā, anāsavā vedānā paṇītā.

Taŋ taŋ vā pana vedanaŋ upādāy' upādāya vedanā hīnā paṇītā daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamā vedanā dūre?

Akusalā vedanā kusalāvyākatāhi[3] vedanāhi dūre, kusalāvyākatā vedanā akusalāya vedanāya dūre. Kusalā vedanā akusalāvyākatāhi vedanāhi dūre, akusalāvyākatā vedanā kusalāya vedanāya dūre. Avyākatā vedanā[4] kusalākusalāhi vedanāhi dūre, kusalākusalā vedanā avyākatāya vedanāya dūre. Dukkhā vedanā sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi dūre, sukhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanā dukkhāya vedanāya dūre. Sukhā vedanā dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi dūre, dukkhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanā[5] sukhāya vedanāya dūre. Adukkhamasukhā vedanā sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi dūre, sukhadukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya dūre. Asamāpannassa vedanā samāpannassa vedanāya dūre, samāpannassa vedanā asamāpannassa vedanāya dūre. Sāsavā vedanā anāsavāya vedanāya dūre, anāsavā vedanā sāsavāya vedanāya dūre. Ayaŋ vuccati vedanā dūre.

Tattha katamā vedanā santike?

Akusalā vedanā akusalāya vedanāya santike, kusalā[6] vedanā kusalāya vedanāya santike, avyākatā vedanā avyākatāya vedanāya santike. Dukkhā vedanā dukkhāya vedanāya santike, sukhā vedanā sukhāya vedanāya santike, adukkhamasukhā vedanā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya

---

[1] S[d] *omits.* [2] B: hīnā paṇītā?
[3] S[d]: akusalavyākatāhi. [4] S[d]: avyākatāya vedanāya.
[5] S[d] dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanāhi.
[6] S[d]: akusalā.

santike. Asamāpannassa vedanā asamāpannassa vedanāya santike, samāpannassa vedanā samāpannassa vedanāya santike. Sāsavā vedanā sāsavāya vedanāya santike, anāsavā vedanā anāsavāya vedanāya santike.

Ayaŋ vuccati vedanā santike.

Taŋ taŋ vā pana vedanaŋ upādāy' upādāya vedanā dūre santike daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamo saññākkhandho?

Yā kāci saññā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhattā vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇītā vā yā dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjhaŋ abhisaŋyūhitvā abhisaŋkhipitvā: ayaŋ vuccati saññākkhandho.

Tattha katamā saññā atītā?

Yā saññā atītā niruddhā vigatā vipariṇatā atthaŋgatā abbhatthaŋgatā uppajjitvā vigatā atītā atītaŋsena saŋgahitā—cakkhusamphassajā saññā sotasamphassajjā saññā ghānasamphassajā saññā jivhāsamphassajā saññā kāyasamphassajā saññā manosamphassajā saññā — ayaŋ vuccati saññā atītā.

Tattha katamā saññā anāgatā?

Yā saññā ajātā abhūtā asañjātā anibbattā anabhinibbattā apātubhūtā anuppannā asamuppannā anuṭṭhitā asamuṭṭhitā anāgatā anāgataŋsena saŋgahitā—cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe[1] . . . manosamphassajā saññā—ayaŋ vuccati saññā anāgatā.

Tattha katamā saññā paccuppannā?

Yā saññā jātā bhūtā sañjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā uppannā samuppannā uṭṭhitā samuṭṭhitā paccuppannā paccuppannaŋsena saŋgahitā — cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā sannā—ayaŋ vuccati saññā paccuppannā.

Tattha katamā saññā ajjhattā?

Yā saññā tesaŋ tesaŋ sattānaŋ ajjhattaŋ paccattaŋ niyakā[2] pāṭipuggalikā upādiṇṇā — cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā—ayaŋ vuccati saññā ajjhattā.

Tattha katamā saññā bahiddhā?

Yā saññā tesaŋ tesaŋ parasattānaŋ parapuggalānaŋ ajjhattaŋ paccattaŋ niyakā pāṭipuggalikā upādiṇṇā—cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā—ayaŋ vuccati saññā bahiddhā.

---

[1] S[d] *and* B. *do not condense throughout these sections.*
[2] *So* S[d].

Tattha katamā saññā oḷārikā?

Paṭighasamphassajā saññā oḷārikā, adhivacanasamphassajā saññā sukhumā. Akusalā saññā oḷārikā, kusalāvyākatā saññā sukhumā. Kusalākusalā saññā oḷārikā, avyākatā saññā sukhumā. Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā oḷārikā, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā sukhumā. Sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā oḷārikā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā sukhumā. Asamāpannassa saññā oḷārikā, samāpannassa saññā sukhumā. Sāsavā saññā oḷārikā, anāsavā saññā sukhumā.

Taŋ taŋ vā pana saññaŋ upādāy' upādāya saññā oḷārikā sukhumā daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamā saññā hīnā?[1]

Akusalā saññā hīnā, kusalāvyākatā saññā paṇītā. Kusalākusalā saññā hīnā, avyākatā saññā paṇītā. Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā hīnā, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā paṇītā. Sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā hīnā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā paṇītā. Asamāpannassa saññā hīnā, samāpannassa saññā paṇītā. Sāsavā saññā hīnā, anāsavā saññā paṇītā.

Taŋ taŋ vā pana saññaŋ upādāy' upādāya saññā hīnā paṇītā daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamā saññā dūre?

Akusalā saññā kusalāvyākatāhi saññāhi dūre, kusalāvyākatā saññā akusalāya saññāya dūre; kusalā saññā akusalāvyākatāhi saññāhi dūre, akusalāvyākatā saññā kusalāya saññāya dūre; avyākatā saññā kusalākusalāhi saññāhi dūre, kusalākusalā saññā avyākatāya saññāya dūre. Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttāhi saññāhi dūre, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya dūre; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttāhi saññāhi dūre, dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya dūre; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttāhi saññāhi dūre, sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya dūre. Asamāpannassa saññā samāpannassa saññāya dūre, samā-

[1] B: hīnā paṇītā?

pannassa saññā asamāpannassa saññāya dūre. Sāsavā saññā anāsavāya saññāya dūre, anāsavā saññā sāsavāya saññāya dūre. Ayaŋ vuccati saññā dūre.

Tattha katamā saññā santike?

Akusalā saññā akusalāya saññāya santike, kusalā saññā kusalāya saññāya santike, avyākatā saññā avyākatāya saññāya santike. Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya santike,[1] sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya santike, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya santike. Asamāpannassa saññā asamāpannassa saññāya santike, samāpannassa saññā samāpannassa saññāya santike. Sāsavā saññā sāsavāya saññāya santike, anāsavā saññā anāsavāya saññāya santike. Ayaŋ vuccati saññā santike.

Taŋ taŋ va pana saññaŋ upādāy' upādāya saññā dūre santike daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamo saŋkhārakkhandho?

Ye[2] keci saŋkhārā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhattā vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇītā vā ye dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjhaŋ abhisaŋyūhitvā abhisankhipitvā: ayaŋ vuccati saŋkhārakkhandho.

Tattha katame saŋkhārā atītā?

Ye saŋkhārā atītā niruddhā vigatā vipariṇatā atthaŋgatā abbhatthaŋgatā uppajjitvā vigatā atītā atītaŋsena saŋgahitā —cakkhusamphassajā cetanā sotasamphassajā cetanā ghānasamphassajā cetanā jivhāsamphassajā cetanā kāyasamphassajā cetanā manosamphassajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saŋkhārā atītā.

Tattha katame saŋkhārā anāgatā?

Ye saŋkhārā ajātā abhūtā asañjātā anibbattā anabhinibbattā apātubhūtā anuppannā asamuppannā anuṭṭhitā asamuṭṭhitā anāgatā anāgataŋsena saŋgahitā—cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saŋkhārā anāgatā.

Tattha katame saŋkhārā paccuppannā?

Ye saŋkhārā jātā bhūtā sañjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā uppannā samuppannā uṭṭhitā samuṭṭhitā pac-

---

[1] S[d]: dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā (*sic*) sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya santike saññāya santike.

[2] S. III, 47; II, 253.

cuppannā paccuppannaŋsena saŋgahitā—cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saŋkhārā paccuppannā.

Tattha katame saŋkhārā ajjhattā?

Ye saŋkhārā tesaŋ tesaŋ sattānaŋ ajjhattaŋ paccattaŋ niyakā pāṭipuggalikā upādiṇṇā—cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saŋkhārā ajjhattā.

Tattha katame saŋkhārā bahiddhā?

Ye saŋkhārā tesaŋ tesaŋ parasattānaŋ parapuggalānaŋ ajjhattaŋ paccattaŋ niyakā pāṭipuggalikā upādiṇṇā—cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saŋkhārā bahiddhā.

Tattha katame saŋkhārā oḷārikā?

Akusalā saŋkhārā oḷārikā, kusalāvyākatā saŋkhārā sukhumā; kusalākusalā saŋkhārā oḷārikā, avyākatā saŋkhārā sukhumā. Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saŋkhārā oḷārikā, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saŋkhārā sukhumā; sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saŋkhārā oḷārikā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saŋkhārā sukhumā. Asamāpannassa saŋkhārā oḷārikā, samāpannassa saŋkhārā sukhumā. Sāsavā saŋkhārā oḷārikā, anāsavā saŋkhārā sukhumā.

Te te vā pana saŋkhāre upādāy' upādāya saŋkhārā oḷārikā sukhumā daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katame saŋkhārā hīnā?[1]

Akusalā saŋkhārā hīnā, kusalāvyākatā saŋkhārā paṇītā; kusalākusalā saŋkhārā hīnā, avyākatā saŋkhārā paṇītā. Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saŋkhārā hīnā, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saŋkhārā paṇītā; sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saŋkhārā hīnā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saŋkhārā paṇītā. Asamāpannassa saŋkhārā hīnā, samāpannassa saŋkhārā paṇītā. Sāsavā saŋkhārā hīnā, anāsavā saŋkhārā paṇītā.

Te te vā pana saŋkhāre upādāy' upādāya saŋkhārā hīnā paṇītā daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katame saŋkhārā dūre?

Akusalā saŋkhārā kusalāvyākatehi saŋkhārehi dūre, kusalāvyākatā saŋkhārā akusalehi saŋkhārehi dūre; kusalā saŋkhārā akusalāvyākatehi saŋkhārehi dūre; akusalāvyākatā saŋkhārā kusalehi saŋkhārehi dūre;

---

[1] B: hīnā paṇītā? (See p. 10.)

avyākatā saŋkhārā kusalākusalehi saŋkhārehi dūre; kusalākusalā saŋkhārā avyākatehi saŋkhārehi dūre. Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saŋkhārā sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi saŋkhārehi dūre, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saŋkhārā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi saŋkhārehi dūre; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saŋkhārā dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi saŋkhārehi dūre, dukkhāya ca ādukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saŋkhārā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi saŋkhārehi dūre; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saŋkhārā sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttehi saŋkhārehi dūre, sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saŋkhārā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi saŋkhārehi dūre. Asamāpannassa saŋkhārā samāpannassa saŋkhārehi dūre, samāpannassa saŋkhārā asamāpannassa saŋkhārehi dūre. Sāsavā saŋkhārā anāsavehi saŋkhārehi dūre; anāsavā saŋkhārā sāsavehi saŋkhārehi dūre. Ime vuccanti saŋkhārā dūre.

Tattha katame saŋkhārā santike?

Akusalā saŋkhārā akusalānaŋ saŋkhārānaŋ santike, kusalā saŋkhārā kusalānaŋ saŋkhārānaŋ santike, avyākatā saŋkhārā avyākatānaŋ saŋkhārānaŋ santike. Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saŋkhārā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttānaŋ saŋkhārānaŋ santike; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saŋkhārā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttānaŋ saŋkhārānaŋ santike; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saŋkhārā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttānaŋ saŋkhārānaŋ santike. Asamāpannassa saŋkhārā asamāpannassa saŋkhārānaŋ santike; samāpannassa saŋkhārā samāpanassa saŋkhārānaŋ santike. Sāsavā saŋkhārā sāsavānaŋ saŋkhārānaŋ santike; anāsavā saŋkhārā anāsavānaŋ saŋkhārānaŋ santike. Ime vuccanti saŋkhārā santike.

Te te vā pana saŋkhāre upādāy' upādāya saŋkhāra dūre santike daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamo viññāṇakkhandho?

Yaŋ[1] kiñci viññāṇaŋ atītānāgatapaccuppannaŋ ajjhattaŋ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaŋ vā sukhumaŋ vā hīnaŋ vā paṇītaŋ vā yaŋ dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjhaŋ abhisaŋyūhitvā abhisaŋkhipitvā: ayaŋ vuccati viññāṇakkhandho.

Tattha katamaŋ viññāṇaŋ atītaŋ?

---

[1] S. III, 47; II, 253.

Yaŋ viññāṇaŋ atītaŋ niruddhaŋ vigataŋ vipariṇataŋ atthaŋgataŋ abbhatthaŋgataŋ uppajjitvā vigataŋ atītaŋ atītaŋsena saŋgahitaŋ — cakkhuviññāṇaŋ sotaviññāṇaŋ ghānaviññāṇaŋ jivhāviññāṇaŋ kāyaviññaṇaŋ manoviññāṇaŋ—idaŋ vuccati viññāṇam atītaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ viññāṇaŋ anāgataŋ?

Yaŋ viññāṇaŋ ajātaŋ abhūtaŋ asañjātaŋ anibbattaŋ anabhinibbattaŋ apātubhūtaŋ anuppannaŋ asamuppannaŋ anuṭṭhitaŋ asamuṭṭhitaŋ anāgataŋ anāgataŋsena saŋgahitaŋ —cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaŋ—idaŋ vuccati viññāṇaŋ anāgataŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ viññāṇaŋ paccuppannaŋ?

Yaŋ viññāṇaŋ jātaŋ bhūtaŋ sañjātaŋ nibbattaŋ abhinibbattaŋ pātubhūtaŋ uppannaŋ samuppannaŋ uṭṭhitaŋ samuṭṭhitaŋ paccuppannaŋ paccuppannaŋsena saŋgahitaŋ —cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaŋ—idaŋ vuccati viññāṇaŋ paccuppannaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ viññāṇaŋ ajjhattaŋ?

Yaŋ viññāṇaŋ tesaŋ tesaŋ sattānaŋ ajjhattaŋ paccattaŋ niyakaŋ pāṭipuggalikaŋ upādiṇṇaŋ — cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaŋ—idaŋ vuccati viññāṇaŋ ajjhattaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ viññāṇaŋ bahiddhā?

Yaŋ viññāṇaŋ tesaŋ tesaŋ parasattānaŋ parapuggalānaŋ ajjhattaŋ paccattaŋ niyakaŋ pāṭipuggalikaŋ upādiṇṇaŋ—cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaŋ—idaŋ vuccati viññāṇaŋ bahiddhā.

Tattha katamaŋ viññāṇaŋ oḷārikaŋ?

Akusalaŋ viññāṇaŋ oḷārikaŋ; kusalāvyākatā viññāṇā sukhumā; kusalākusalā viññāṇā oḷārikā; avyākataŋ viññāṇaŋ sukhumaŋ. Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ viññāṇaŋ oḷārikaŋ; sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā sukhumā. Sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā oḷārikā,[1] adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ viññāṇaŋ sukhumaŋ. Asamāpannassa viññaṇaŋ oḷārikaŋ, samāpannassa viññāṇaŋ sukhumaŋ. Sāsavaŋ viññāṇaŋ oḷārikaŋ, anāsavaŋ viññāṇaŋ sukhumaŋ.

Taŋ taŋ vā pana viññāṇaŋ upādāy' upādāya viññāṇaŋ oḷārikaŋ sukhumaŋ daṭṭhabbaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ viññāṇaŋ hīnaŋ?[2]

Akusalaŋ viññāṇaŋ hīnaŋ, kusalāvyākatā viññāṇā

---

[1] *So* B. *and* K. S^d: sampayuttaŋ viññāṇaŋ olārikaŋ.

[2] B: hīnaŋ paṇītaŋ? (See p. 8.)

paṇītā; kusalākusalā viññāṇā hīnā; avyākataŋ viññāṇaŋ paṇītaŋ.[1] Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ viññāṇaŋ hīnaŋ; sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā paṇītā;[2] sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā hīnā,[3] adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ viññāṇaŋ paṇītaŋ. Asamāpannassa viññāṇāŋ hīnaŋ; samāpannassa viññāṇaŋ paṇītaŋ. Sāsavaŋ viññāṇaŋ hīnaŋ; anāsavaŋ viññāṇaŋ paṇītaŋ.

Taŋ taŋ vā pana viññāṇaŋ upādāy' upādāya viññāṇaŋ hīnaŋ paṇītaŋ daṭṭhabbāŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ viññāṇaŋ dūre?

Akusalaŋ viññāṇaŋ kusalāvyākatehi viññāṇehi dūre, kusalāvyākatā viññāṇā[4] akusalā viññāṇā dūre, kusalaŋ viññāṇaŋ akusalāvyākatehi viññāṇehi dūre; akusalāvyākatā viññāṇā kusalā viññāṇā dūre, avyākataŋ viññāṇaŋ kusalākusalehi viññāṇehi dūre, kusalākusalā viññāṇā[5] avyākatā viññāṇā dūre. Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ viññāṇaŋ sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi viññāṇehi dūre, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā[6] dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā viññāṇā dūre; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ viññāṇaŋ dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi viññāṇehi dūre; dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā' sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā viññāṇā dūre; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ viññāṇaŋ sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttehi viññāṇehi dūre; sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā viññāṇā dūre. Asamāpannassa viññāṇaŋ samāpannassa viññāṇā[7] dūre, samāpannassa viññāṇaŋ asamāpannassa viññāṇā dūre. Sāsavaŋ viññāṇaŋ anāsavā viññāṇā dūre; anāsavaŋ viññāṇaŋ sāsavā viññāṇā dūre. Idaŋ vuccati viññāṇaŋ dūre.

Tattha katamaŋ viññāṇaŋ santike?

Akusalaŋ viññāṇaŋ akusalassa viññāṇassa santike;

---

[1] S[d]: akusalāvyākataŋ viññāṇaŋ paṇītaŋ. Kusalākusalā viññāṇaŋ hīnaŋ.

[2] S[d]: sampayuttaŋ viññāṇaŋ paṇītaŋ.

[3] S[d]: sampayuttaŋ viññāṇaŋ hīnaŋ.

[4] S[d]: kusalāvyākataŋ viññāṇaŋ.

[5] S[d]: kusalākusalaŋ viññāṇaŋ.

[6] S[d]: sampayuttaŋ viññāṇaŋ.

[7] S[d] *has* viññāṇaŋ *altered to* viññāṇā.

kusalaŋ viññāṇaŋ kusalassa viññāṇassa santike; avyākataŋ viññāṇam avyākatassa viññāṇassa santike. Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ viññāṇaŋ dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa viññāṇassa santike; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ viññāṇaŋ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa viññāṇassa santike; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ viññāṇaŋ adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa viññāṇassa santike. Asamāpannassa viññāṇaŋ asamāpannassa viññāṇassa santike; samāpannassa viññāṇaŋ samāpannassa viññāṇassa santike. Sāsavaŋ viññāṇaŋ sāsavassa viññāṇassa santike; anāsavaŋ viññāṇaŋ anāsavassa viññāṇassa santike. Idaŋ vuccati viññāṇaŋ santike.

Taŋ taŋ vā pana viññāṇaŋ upādāy' upādāya viññāṇaŋ dūre santike daṭṭhabbaŋ.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAŊ.[1]

Pañcakkhandhā: rūpakkhandho vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.

Tattha katamo rūpakkhandho?

Ekavidhena[2] rūpakkhandho: sabbaŋ rūpaŋ na hetu ahetukaŋ hetuvippayuttaŋ sappaccayaŋ saŋkhataŋ rūpaŋ[3] lokiyaŋ sāsavaŋ saŋyojaniyaŋ ganthaniyaŋ oghaniyaŋ yoganiyaŋ nīvaraṇiyaŋ[4] parāmaṭṭhaŋ upādāniyaŋ[5] saŋkilesikaŋ avyākataŋ anārammaṇaŋ acetasikaŋ cittavippayuttaŋ neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammaŋ asaŋkiliṭṭhasaŋkilesikaŋ na savitakka-savicāraŋ na avitakkavicāramattaŋ avitakka-avicāraŋ na pītisahagataŋ na sukhasahagataŋ na upekhāsahagataŋ neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbaŋ neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukaŋ neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi[6] neva sekhaŋ nāsekhaŋ parittaŋ kāmāvacaraŋ na rūpāvacaraŋ na arūpāvacaraŋ pariyāpannaŋ no apariyāpannaŋ aniyataŋ aniyyānikaŋ uppannaŋ chahi viññāṇehi viññeyyaŋ aniccaŋ jarābhibhūtaŋ. Evaŋ ekavidhena rūpakkhandho.

---

[1] *So* B. *and* S[d]. K: °bhājanīyaŋ. S[d] *adds* niṭṭhitaŋ.

[2] Cf. Dh. S. §§ 584, 595.

[3] *So* B. *and* K. S[d]:—sappaccayaŋ saŋkhātaŋ rūpiyaŋ. *On* rūpiyaŋ cf. *Psychological Ethics* (Dh. S. *trans.*), p. 168, *n.* 4.

[4] S[d]: nīvaraṇīyaŋ. [5] S[d]: upādānīyaŋ.

[6] K: nevācayagāmināpacayagāmiŋ; *so* B. *with* °gāmi.

Duvidhena[1] rūpakkhandho: atthi rūpaŋ upādā, atthi rūpaŋ no upādā.[2] Atthi rūpaŋ upādiṇṇaŋ, atthi rūpaŋ anupādiṇṇaŋ. Atthi rūpaŋ upādiṇṇupādāniyaŋ, atthi rūpaŋ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaŋ.[3] Atthi rūpaŋ sanidassanaŋ, atthi rūpaŋ anidassanaŋ. Atthi rūpaŋ sappaṭighaŋ, atthi rūpaŋ appaṭighaŋ. Atthi rūpaŋ indriyaŋ, atthi rūpaŋ na indriyaŋ. Atthi rūpaŋ mahābhūtaŋ, atthi rūpaŋ na mahābhūtaŋ. Atthi rūpaŋ viññatti, atthi rūpaŋ na viññatti. Atthi rūpaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ, atthi rūpaŋ na cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ. Atthi rūpaŋ cittasahabhu, atthi rūpaŋ na cittasahabhu.[4] Atthi rūpaŋ cittānuparivatti, atthi rūpaŋ na cittānuparivatti. Atthi rūpaŋ ajjhattikaŋ, atthi rūpaŋ bāhiraŋ. Atthi rūpaŋ oḷārikaŋ, atthi rūpaŋ sukhumaŋ. Atthi rūpaŋ dūre, atthi rūpaŋ santike . . . pe.[5] . . . Atthi rūpaŋ kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro, atthi rūpaŋ na kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro. Evaŋ duvidhena rūpakkhandho.[6]

Tividhena rūpakkhandho: yan taŋ rūpaŋ ajjhattikaŋ, taŋ upādā; yan taŋ rūpaŋ bāhiraŋ, taŋ atthi upādā, atthi no upādā.[7] Yan taŋ rūpaŋ ajjhattikaŋ, taŋ upādiṇṇaŋ; yan taŋ rūpaŋ bāhiraŋ, taŋ atthi upādiṇṇaŋ, atthi anupādiṇṇaŋ. Yan taŋ rūpaŋ ajjhattikaŋ, taŋ upādiṇṇupādāniyaŋ; yan taŋ rūpaŋ bāhiraŋ, taŋ atthi upādiṇṇupādāniyaŋ, atthi anupādiṇṇupādāniyaŋ . . . pe.[8] . . . Yan taŋ rūpaŋ ajjhattikaŋ, taŋ na kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro; yan taŋ rūpaŋ bāhiraŋ, taŋ atthi kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro, atthi na kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro. Evaŋ tividhena rūpakkhandho.

Catubbidhena rūpakkhandho: yan taŋ rūpaŋ upādā, taŋ atthi upādiṇṇaŋ, atthi anupādiṇṇaŋ; yan taŋ rūpaŋ no upādā, taŋ atthi upādiṇṇaŋ, atthi anupādiṇṇaŋ. Yan taŋ rūpaŋ upādā, taŋ atthi upādiṇṇupādāniyaŋ, atthi anupādiṇṇupādāniyaŋ; yan taŋ rūpaŋ no upādā, taŋ atthi upādiṇṇupādāniyaŋ, atthi anupādiṇṇupādāniyaŋ. Yan taŋ rūpaŋ upādā, taŋ atthi sappaṭighaŋ, atthi appaṭighaŋ; yan taŋ rūpaŋ no upādā, taŋ atthi sappaṭighaŋ, atthi

---

[1] Cf. Dh. S. §§ 585, 596 *foll.*

[2] K: anupādā (no upādā?). B: nupādā. S[d] *has only* no upādā. Cf. Dh. S. § 585.

[3] S[d] *begins its* . . . pe . . . *here, and includes the elision given in the text.* S[d] *and* K: upādinn°, *as above.*

[4] K: °sahābhū. [5] *For elided contents see* Dh. S. § 585.

[6] S[d] *adds*:—Yathā rūpakkhandhe vibhattaŋ tathā idha vibhajitabbaŋ.

[7] K: anupādā, *and so below.* B: nupādā. . . .

[8] *For elided portion see* Dh. S. § 586.

appaṭighaŋ.[1] Yan taŋ rūpaŋ upādā, taŋ atthi oḷārikaŋ, atthi sukhumaŋ; yan taŋ rūpaŋ no upādā, taŋ atthi oḷārikaŋ, atthi sukhumaŋ. Yan taŋ rūpaŋ upādā, taŋ atthi dūre, atthi santike; yan taŋ rūpaŋ no upādā, taŋ atthi dūre, atthi santike . . . pe. . . . Diṭṭhaŋ sutaŋ mutaŋ viññātaŋ rūpaŋ.[2] Evaŋ catubbidhena rūpakkhandho.

Pañcavidhena[3] rūpakkhandho: paṭhavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu yañ ca rūpaŋ upādā. Evaŋ pañcavidhena rūpakkhandho.

Chabbidhena rūpakkhandho: cakkhuviññeyyaŋ rūpaŋ sotaviññeyyaŋ rūpaŋ ghānaviññeyyaŋ rūpaŋ jivhāviññeyyaŋ rūpaŋ kāyaviññeyyaŋ rūpaŋ manoviññeyyaŋ rūpaŋ. Evaŋ chabbidhena rūpakkhandho.

Sattavidhena rūpakkhandho: cakkhuviññeyyaŋ rūpaŋ . . . pe . . . manodhātuviññeyyaŋ rūpaŋ manoviññāṇadhātuviññeyyaŋ[4] rūpaŋ. Evaŋ sattavidhena rūpakkhandho.

Aṭṭhavidhena rūpakkhandho: cakkhuviññeyyaŋ rūpaŋ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññeyyaŋ rūpaŋ atthi sukhasamphassaŋ, atthi dukkhasamphassaŋ, manodhātuviññeyyaŋ rūpaŋ manoviññāṇadhātuviññeyyaŋ rūpaŋ. Evaŋ aṭṭhavidhena rūpakkhandho.

Navavidhena rūpakkhandho: cakkhundriyaŋ sotindriyaŋ ghānindriyaŋ jivhindriyaŋ kāyindriyaŋ itthindriyaŋ purisindriyaŋ jīvitindriyaŋ yañ ca rūpaŋ na indriyaŋ. Evaŋ navavidhena rūpakkhandho.

Dasavidhena rupakkhandho: cakkhundriyaŋ . . . pe . . . jīvitindriyaŋ na indriyaŋ rūpaŋ atthi sappaṭighaŋ, atthi appaṭighaŋ. Evaŋ dasavidhena rūpakkhandho.

Ekādasavidhena rūpakkhandho: cakkhāyatanaŋ sotāyatanaŋ ghānāyatanaŋ jivhāyatanaŋ kāyāyatanaŋ rūpāyatanaŋ saddāyatanaŋ gandhāyatanaŋ rasāyatanaŋ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ yañ ca rūpaŋ anidassanaŋ appaṭighaŋ dhammāyatanapariyāpannaŋ. Evaŋ ekādasavidhena rūpakkhandho.

Ayaŋ vuccati rūpakkhandho.[5]

RŪPAKKHANDHO NIṬṬHITO.

---

[1] S[d] *begins its* . . . pe . . . *here.* Dh. S. *elides nothing* (§ 587).
[2] K. *puts* rūpaŋ *in brackets with* '?.' Cf. Dh. S. § 587.
[3] Cf. Dh. S. §§ 588 *foll.*
[4] *This is doubtless the right reading in* Dh. S. § 590.
[5] K. *omits.*

1.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho?

Ekavidhena vedanākkhandho: phassasampayutto.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho: atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato.

Catubbidhena vedanākkhandho: atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno.

Pañcavidhena vedanākkhandho: atthi sukhindriyaŋ, atthi dukkhindriyaŋ, atthi somanassindriyaŋ, atthi domanassindriyaŋ, atthi upekhindriyaŋ.

Chabbidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā sotasamphassajā vedanā ghānasamphassajā vedanā jivhāsamphassajā vedanā kāyasamphassajā vedanā manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaŋ chabbidhena vedanākkhandho.

Sattavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā vedanā manodhātusamphassajā vedanā manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā vedanā. Evaŋ sattavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Aṭṭhavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā vedanā atthi sukhā, atthi dukkhā, manodhātusamphassajā vedanā, manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā vedanā. Evaŋ aṭṭhavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Navavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā vedanā, manodhātusamphassajā vedanā, manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā vedanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākatā. Evaŋ navavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Dasavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā vedanā atthi sukhā atthi dukkhā, manodhātusamphassajā vedanā manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā vedanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākatā. Evaŋ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

[*The Ten Categories of the* Vedanākkhandha *are now repeated 27 times with the object of presenting in varying form the Twofold* (duvidhena) *and Threefold* (tividhena) *Categories. The Single Category and seven*

last Categories (ekavidhena, catubbidhena, *&c.*) *remain unchanged, the last seven being always elided under* . . . pe. . . . *Only the varying Categories are given below.*]

2.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho:
atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.
Tividhena vedanākkhandho:[1]
atthi { vipāko,
vipākadhammadhammo,[2]
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo;[3]
atthi { upādiṇṇupādāniyo,
anupādiṇṇupādāniyo,
anupādiṇṇ'anupādāniyo;
atthi { saŋkiliṭṭha-saŋkilesiko,
asaŋkiliṭṭha-saŋkilesiko,
asaŋkiliṭṭha-asaŋkilesiko;
atthi { savitakka-savicāro,
avitakka-vicāramatto,
avitakka-avicāro;[4]
atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
neva dassanāya na bhāvanāya pahātabbo;
atthi { dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko;
atthi { ācayagāmī,
apacayagāmī,
neva ācayagāmī na apacayagāmī;[5]
atthi { sekho,
asekho,
neva sekho nāsekho;
atthi { paritto,
mahaggato,
appamāṇo;

---

1 Cf. Dh. S. §§ 987-1049.
2 S[d] *has* avipāka° *here only.*
3 S[d] *has* . . . pe . . . *after this down to* Evaŋ, *&c.*
4 K: avitakkāvicāro.
5 B. *and* K: nevācayagamīnāpacayagāmī.

atthi { parittārammaṇo, mahaggatārammaṇo, appamāṇārammaṇo;
atthi { hīno, majjhimo, paṇīto;
atthi { micchattaniyato, sammattaniyato, aniyato;
atthi { maggārammaṇo, maggahetuko, maggādhipati;
atthi { uppanno, anuppanno, uppādī;
atthi { atīto, anāgato, paccuppanno;
atthi { atītārammaṇo, anāgatārammaṇo, paccuppannārammaṇo;
atthi { ajjhatto, bahiddho, ajjhattabahiddho;[1]
atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo, bahiddhārammaṇo, ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

3.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho:[2]

atthi { hetusampayutto, hetuvippayutto;
atthi { na hetu sahetuko, na hetu ahetuko;
atthi { lokiyo, lokuttaro;
atthi { kenaci viññeyyo, kenaci na viññeyyo;

---

[1] *So* S[d] *and* B. K: bahiddho (bahiddhā?), atthi ajjhattabahiddho.

[2] S[d] *under* Duvidhena vedanāk° *has only* atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko. *The text to p.* 21 *follows* K.

atthi { sāsavo,
anāsavo;

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
āsavavippayutto;

atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,[1]
āsavavippayutta-anāsavo;

atthi { saŋyojaniyo,
asaŋyojaniyo;

atthi { saŋyojanasampayutto,
saŋyojanavippayutto;

atthi { saŋyojanavippayutta-saŋyojaniyo,
saŋyojanavippayutta-asaŋyojaniyo;

So for oghaniyo, yoganiyo, nīvaraṇiyo.

atthi { parāmaṭṭho,
aparāmaṭṭho;

atthi { parāmāsasampayutto,
parāmāsavippayutto;

atthi { parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭho,
parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭho;

atthi { upādiṇṇo,
anupādiṇṇo;

atthi { upādāniyo,
anupādāniyo;

atthi { upādānasampayutto,
upādānavippayutto;

atthi { upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo;

atthi { saŋkilesiko,
asaŋkilesiko;

atthi { sankiliṭṭho,
asaŋkiliṭṭho;

atthi { kilesasampayutto,
kilesavippayutto;

atthi { kilesavippayutta-saŋkilesiko,
kilesavippayutta-asaŋkilesiko;

So for dassanena pahātabbo, bhāvanāya pahātabbo, dassanena *and* bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko.

atthi { savitakko,
avitakko;

atthi { savicāro,
avicāro;

---

[1] K: sāsavavippayutta-sāsavo.

atthi { sappītiko,
appītiko;

atthi { pītisahagato,
na pītisahagato;

atthi { kāmāvacaro,
na kāmāvacaro;

So for rūpāvacaro, *and* arūpāvacaro.

atthi { pariyāpanno,
apariyāpanno;[1]

atthi { niyyāniko,[2]
aniyyāniko;

atthi { niyato,
aniyato;

atthi { sa-uttaro,
anuttaro;

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.[3]

Tividhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

4.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.[4]

Tividhena vedanākkhandho:[5]

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

DUKAMŪLAKAŊ.[6]

---

[1] Sd: na pariyāpanno *here only*. [2] Sd: nīyāniko.
[3] Sd: asaraṇo *here only*. [4] *So* Sd.
[5] Sd *and* B: atthi vipāko, atthi vipākadhammadhammo, atthi neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo . . . pe . . . atthi upādiṇṇupādāniyo . . . pe . . . atthi ajjhattārammaṇo *&c.* [6] Sd: Dukamūlako niṭṭhito.

5.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

6.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho:[1]

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

7.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho:[2]

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho:[3]

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

---

[1] B *and* S[d]: . . . atthi hetusampayutto, atthi hetuvippayutto. S[d] *only*: Tividhena vedanākkhandho: atthi vipāko, atthi vipākadhammadhammo, atthi neva-vipāka-na-vipāka-dhammadhammo [pe *is omitted*]. Evaŋ, *&c.*

[2] B *has an extra section:* atthi na hetu sahetuko *&c.*, *as in* 3, *much condensed.* Tividhena, *as in* 6.

[3] K *has* . . . pe . . . *inserted here.* B *repeats* Tividhena *of* 2 (p. 16).

8.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho:[1]

atthi { saraṇo,
arano.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.[2]

TIKAMŪLAKAŊ.[3]

9.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

10.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { hetusampayutto,
hetuvippayutto.

---

[1] B. *and* S[d] *under* 8 *read the full* Duvidhena *categories except the first pair, as given under* 3. *For* Tividhena S[d] *has only the first triplet, as given under* 6, B. *following* K.

[2] S[d] *here continues with two extra variants in* Duvidhena *and* Tividhena: — (8*a*) Duvidhena:—sahetuko, ahetuko. Tividhena:—*full list, much condensed, except first triplet* (cf. 2), *beginning at* vipāko. (8*b*) Duvidhena:—*full list, much condensed, except the first pair* (cf. 3), *beginning with* hetusampayutto. Tividhena: —*last triplet only* (cf. 8). *There seemed insufficient justification for inserting these repetitions in the text.*

[3] S[d]: Tikamūlakaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { vipāko,
vipākadhammadhammo,
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

11.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
na hetu ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { upādiṇṇupādāniyo,
anupādiṇṇupādāniyo,
anupādiṇṇ' anupādāniyo;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

12.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { lokiyo,
lokuttaro.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { saŋkiliṭṭha-saŋkilesiko,
asaŋkiliṭṭha-saŋkilesiko,
asaŋkiliṭṭha-asaŋkilesiko;

. . . pe . . . Evan, *&c.*

13.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
kenaci na viññeyyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { savitakka-savicāro,
avitakka-vicāramatto,
avitakka-avicāro;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

14.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { sāsavo,
anāsavo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

15.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
āsavavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko;

. . . pe . . . Evan, *&c.*

16.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
āsavavippayutta-anāsavo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { ācayagāmī,
apacayagāmī,
nevācayagāmī na apacayagāmī;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

17.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { saŋyojaniyo,
asaŋyojaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { sekho,
asekho,
neva sekho nāsekho;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

18.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { saŋyojanasampayutto,
saŋyojanavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { paritto,
mahaggato,
appamāṇo;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

19.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { saŋyojanavippayutta-saŋyojaniyo,
saŋyojanavippayutta-asaŋyojaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { parittārammaṇo,
mahaggatārammaṇo,
appamāṇārammaṇo;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

20.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { ganthaniyo,
aganthaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { hīno,
majjhimo,
paṇīto;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

21.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { ganthasampayutto,
ganthavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { micchattaniyato,
sammattaniyato,
aniyato;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

22.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo,
ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { maggārammaṇo,
maggahetuko,
maggādhipati;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, &c.

23.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { oghaniyo,
anoghaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { uppanno,
anuppanno,
uppādī;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, &c.

24.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { oghasampayutto,
oghavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { atīto,
anāgato,
paccuppanno;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, &c.

25.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { oghavippayutta-oghaniyo,
oghavippayutta-anoghaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { atītārammaṇo,
anāgatārammaṇo,
paccuppannārammaṇo;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, &c.

26.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { yoganiyo,
ayoganiyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhatto,
bahiddho,
ajjhattabahiddho ;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

27.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { yogasampayutto,
yogavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Ubhato Vaḍḍhakaŋ.

1.

Sattavidhena vedanākkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno. Evaŋ sattavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Aparo pi sattavidhena vedanākkhandho :[1] atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno. Evaŋ sattavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Catuvīsatividhena vedanākkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato ; sotasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato ; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā, sotasamphassajā vedanā, ghānasamphassajā vedanā, jivhāsamphassajā vedanā, kāyasamphassajā vedanā, manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaŋ catuvīsatividhena vedanākkhandho.

Aparo pi catuvīsatividhena vedanākkhandho : cakkhu-

---

[1] B *and* S[d] *here insert* atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

samphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho[1] atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo; sotasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaŋ catuvīsatividhena vedanākkhandho.

Tiŋsavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaŋ tiŋsavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Bahuvidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaŋ bahuvidhena vedanākkhandho.

Aparo pi bahuvidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho[2] atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho[2] atthi ajjhat-

---

[1] B *and* S[d] *here insert* atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .
[2] B *and* S[d] *here insert* atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

tārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaŋ bahuvidhena vedanākkhandho.

Ayaŋ vuccati vedanākkhandho.[1]

Tattha katamo saññākkhandho? Ekavidhena saññākkhandho: phassasampayutto.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho: atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.

Tividhena saññākkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato.

Catubbidhena saññākkhandho: atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno.

Pañcavidhena saññākkhandho: atthi sukhindriyasampayutto, atthi dukkhindriyasampayutto, atthi somanassindriyasampayutto, atthi domanassindriyasampayutto, atthi upekhindriyasampayutto.

Chabbidhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā saññā, sotasamphassajā saññā, ghānasamphassajā saññā, jivhāsamphassajā saññā, kāyasamphassajā saññā, manosamphassajā saññā. Evaŋ chabbidhena saññākkhandho.

Sattavidhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā saññā, manodhātusamphassajā saññā, manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā saññā. Evaŋ sattavidhena saññākkhandho.

Aṭṭhavidhena saññākkhandho; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . . kāyasamphassajā saññā: atthi sukhasahagatā, atthi dukkhasahagatā, manodhātusamphassajā saññā, manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā saññā. Evaŋ aṭṭhavidhena saññākkhandho.

Navavidhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā saññā, manodhātusamphassajā saññā manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā saññā: atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākatā. Evaŋ navavidhena saññākkhandho.

Dasavidhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā saññā: atthi sukhasahagatā, atthi dukkhasahagatā, manodhātusamphassajā saññā, manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā saññā: atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākatā. Evaŋ dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

---

[1] S[d]: Vedanākkhandho niṭṭhito.

[*These Ten Categories are repeated, as in the case of* Vedanākkhandho, *with varying* Duvidhena *and* Tividhena. *The only additional variant is the first triplet given below. The* Ekavidhena, *being unvarying, is here again omitted.*]

2.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto;

atthi { vipāko,
vipākadhammadhammo;
neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo;

. . . pe[1] . . .

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

3.[2]

Duvidhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { hetusampayutto,
hetuvippayutto;

atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
na hetu ahetuko;

atthi { lokiyo,
lokuttaro;

atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
kenaci na viññeyyo;

atthi { sāsavo,
anāsavo;

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
āsavavippayutto;

---

[1] *So* S[d] *down to* Evaŋ. . . . K *gives the text in full as for* Vedanākkhandho (2). B *gives only first triplet.*

[2] S[d] *and* B *insert another series* (2a) *before* 3, *giving under* Duvidhena *only the pair* atthi sahetuko . . . ahetuko (*as in* 2), *and under* Tividhena *the full* Tikaŋ, *abbreviated, starting from* atthi vipāko. . . .

atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
āsavavippayutta-anāsavo;
atthi saŋyojaniyo . . .
atthi ganthaniyo . . .
atthi oghaniyo . . .
atthi yoganiyo . . .
atthi nīvaraṇiyo . . .
atthi { parāmaṭṭho,
aparāmaṭṭho;
atthi { upādiṇṇo,
anupādiṇṇo;
atthi { upādāniyo,
anupādāniyo;
atthi { upādānasampayutto,
upādānavippayutto;
atthi { upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo;
atthi { saŋkilesiko,
asaŋkilesiko;
atthi { saŋkiliṭṭho,
asaŋkiliṭṭho;
atthi { kilesasampayutto,
kilesavippayutto;
atthi { kilesavippayutta-saŋkilesiko,
kilesavippayutta-asaŋkilesiko;
atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
na dassanena pahātabbo;
atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbo . . .
atthi dassanena pahātabbahetuko . . .
atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko . . .
atthi { savitakko,
avitakko;
atthi { savicāro,
avicāro;
atthi { sappītiko,
appītiko;
atthi { pītisahagato,
na pītisahagato;
atthi sukhasahagato . . .
atthi upekhāsahagato . . .
atthi kāmāvacaro . . .
atthi rūpāvacaro . . .
atthi arūpāvacaro . . .
atthi { pariyāpanno,
apariyāpanno;

atthi niyyāniko . . .
atthi niyato . . .
atthi { sa-uttaro,
anuttaro;
atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { kusalo,[1]
akusalo,
avyākato;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

4.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho:[2]

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

DUKAMŪLAKAŊ.[3]

5.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

---

[1] S[d] *and* B *have here again* atthi vipāko, *&c., and full* Tikaŋ *somewhat abbreviated. See under* vedanākkhandho (2, 3).

[2] K *inserts* . . . pe . . . *here, though not in* vedanākkhandho (4). S[d] *and* B *begin with* atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto, *giving the full* Tikaŋ *abbreviated.* S[d] *adds:* Yathā kusalattike vitthāro evaŋ sabbe pi tikā vitthāretabbā.

[3] S[d] *adds* niṭṭhitaŋ.

6.

Duvidhena[1] saññākkhandho:

atthi { saraṇo, araṇo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { kusalo, akusalo, avyākato;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, &c.

7.[2]

Duvidhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { sahetuko, ahetuko.

Tividhena saññākkhandho:[3]

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo, bahiddhārammaṇo, ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, &c.

8.[4]

Duvidhena saññākkhandho:[5]

atthi { saraṇo, araṇo.

---

[1] B *and* S[d], *for* 6, *read* . . . duvidhena . . . atthi hetusampayutto . . . vippayutto. B *adds* . . . pe . . . atthi saraṇo . . . araṇo. S[d]: Tividhena . . . atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe. . . . B: Tividhena *as in text.*

[2] S[d] *has the full* Dukaŋ (*from* na hetu sahetuko), *abbreviated, and, under* Tividhena, atthi kusalo . . . *with* . . . pe. . . . Evaŋ, &c.

[3] K *here inserts* . . . pe. . . . B *here follows* 2 (p. 29).

[4] S[d] *has here again an extra series* (7*a*), *giving under* Duvidhena . . . atthi sahetuko . . . ahetuko *only, and, under* Tividhena, atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . *with the remainder of* Tikaŋ, *abbreviated. Under* 8 S[d] *has:* Duvidhena . . . atthi hetusampayutto . . . *and full* Dukaŋ, *abbreviated, and, under* Tividhena, *the same as in the text* (8).

[5] K *inserts* . . . pe. . . . B: atthi hetusampayutto . . . vippayutto . . . pe . . . atthi saraṇo . . . araṇo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo, bahiddhārammaṇo, ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

TIKAMŪLAKAŊ.[1]

9.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { sahetuko, ahetuko.

Tividhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { kusalo, akusalo, avyākato;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, &c.

10.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { hetusampayutto, hetuvippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto, dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto, adukkhamasukhāya vedānaya sampayutto;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, &c.

11.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { na hetu sahetuko, na hetu ahetuko.

Tividhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { vipāko, vipākadhammadhammo, neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, &c.

---

[1] S[d] *adds* niṭṭhitaŋ.

12.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { lokiyo,
lokuttaro.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { upādiṇṇupādāniyo,
anupādiṇṇupādāniyo,
anupādiṇṇ' anupādāniyo ;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

13.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
kenaci na viññeyyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saŋkiliṭṭha-saŋkilesiko,
asaŋkiliṭṭha-saŋkilesiko,
asaŋkiliṭṭha-asaŋkilesiko ;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

14.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sāsavo,
anāsavo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { savitakka-savicāro,
avitakka-vicāramatto,
avitakka-avitakko ;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

15.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
āsavavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { pītisahagato,
sukhasahagato,
upekhāsahagato ;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

16.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
āsavavippayutta-anāsavo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, &c.

17.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { saŋyojaniyo,
asaŋyojaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
bhāvanāya pāhātabbahetuko,
neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, &c.

18.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { saŋyojanasampayutto,
saŋyojanavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { ācayagāmī,
apacayagāmī,
nevācayagāmī na apacayagāmī.[1]

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, &c.

19.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { saŋyojanavippayutta-saŋyojaniyo,
saŋyojanavippayutta-asaŋyojaniyo.

---

[1] K: neva ācayagāmī nāpacayagāmī. B: neva ācayagāmināpacayagāmī.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sekho,
asekho,
neva sekho nāsekho ;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, &c.

20.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ganthaniyo,
aganthaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { paritto,
mahaggato,
appamāṇo ;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, &c.

21.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ganthasampayutto,
ganthavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { parittārammaṇo,
mahaggatārammaṇo,
appamāṇārammaṇo ;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, &c.

22.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo,
ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { hīno,
majjhimo,
paṇīto ;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, &c.

23.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { oghaniyo,
anoghaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { micchattaniyato,
sammattaniyato,
aniyato;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, &c.

24.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { oghasampayutto,
oghavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { maggārammaṇo,
maggahetuko,
maggādhipati;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, &c.

25.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { oghavippayutta-oghaniyo,
oghavippayutta-anoghaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { uppanno,
anuppanno,
uppādī;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, &c.

26.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { yoganiyo,
ayoganiyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { atīto,
anāgato,
paccuppanno;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, &c.

27.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { yogasampayutto,
yogavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { atītārammaṇo,
anāgatārammaṇo,
paccuppannārammaṇo;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, &c.

28.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { yogavippayutta-yoganiyo,
yogavippayutta-ayoganiyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { ajjhatto,
bahiddho,
ajjhattabahiddho;

. . . pe , . . Evaŋ, &c.

29.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { nīvaraṇiyo,
anīvaraṇiyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

UBHATOVAḌḌHAKAŊ.[1]

Sattavidhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato,

atthi { kāmāvacaro,
rūpāvacaro,
arūpāvacaro,
apariyāpanno.

Evaŋ sattavidhena saññākkhandho.

Aparo pi sattavidhena saññākkhandho:

atthi[2] { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhā-
rammaṇo,

atthi { kāmāvacaro,
rūpāvacaro,
arūpāvacaro,
apariyāpanno.

Evaŋ sattavidhena saññākkhandho.

---

[1] S^d: ubhatovaḍḍhikaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[2] S^d. *gives, in brief, the whole* Tikaŋ: atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . . atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, &c. B *gives first and last triplet only.*

Catuvīsatividhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; cakkhusamphassajā saññā, sotasamphassajā saññā, ghānasamphassajā saññā, jivhāsamphassajā saññā kāyasamphassajā saññā, manosamphassajā saññā. Evaŋ catuvīsatividhena saññākkhandho.

Aparo pi catuvīsatividhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho[1] atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo; cakkhusamphassaja saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā. Evaŋ catuvīsatividhena saññākkhandho.

Tiŋsavidhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā. Evaŋ tiŋsavidhena saññākkhandho.

Bahuvidhena saññākkhandho[2]: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi

---

[1] S[d] *inserts* atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . . B *inserts first of these triplets only.*

[2] S[d] *omits this paragraph.*

kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā. Evaŋ bahuvidhena saññākkhandho.

Aparo pi bahuvidhena saññākkhandho:[1] cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho[2] atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo; atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo; atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā. Evaŋ bahuvidhena saññākkhandho.

Ayaŋ vuccati saññākkhandho.[3]

1

Tattha katamo saŋkhārakkhandho?

Ekavidhena saŋkhārakkhandho: cittasampayutto.

Duvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho: atthi hetu, atthi na hetu.

Tividhena saŋkhārakkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato.

Catuvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho: atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno.

Pañcavidhena saŋkhārakkhandho: atthi sukhindriyasampayutto, atthi dukkhindriyasampayutto, atthi somanassindriyasampayutto, atthi domanassindriyasampayutto, atthi upekhindriyasampayutto.

Chabbidhena saŋkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā, sotasamphassajā cetanā, ghānasamphassajā cetanā, jivhāsamphassajā cetanā, kāyasamphassajā cetanā, manosamphassajā cetanā. Evaŋ chabbidhena saŋkhārakkhandho.

Sattavidhena saŋkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā cetanā, manod-

---

[1] S[d] *gives only this version of* bahuvidhena saññākkhandho.

[2] S[d] *inserts* atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . . B. *inserts only the first of these triplets.*

[3] S[d] *adds* Saññākkhandho niṭṭhito.

hātusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā cetanā. Evaŋ sattavidhena saŋkhārakkhandho.

Aṭṭhavidhena saŋkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā cetanā atthi sukhasahagatā, atthi dukkhasahagatā, manodhātusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā cetanā. Evaŋ aṭṭhavidhena saŋkhārakkhandho.

Navavidhena saŋkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manodhātusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā cetanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākatā. Evaŋ navavidhena saŋkhārakkhandho.

Dasavidhena saŋkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā cetanā, atthi sukhasahagatā, atthi dukkhasahagatā; manodhātusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā cetanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākatā. Evaŋ dasavidhena saŋkhārakkhandho.

[*The Categories are now repeated as in the foregoing* Khandhā *with varying* Duvidhena *and* Tividhena. *The omitted Categories* Ekavidhena, *&c., are to be read as set forth under Section* 1.]

2.

Duvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {hetu,
na hetu.

Tividhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto;

. . . pe[1] . . . Evaŋ dasavidhena saŋkhārakkhandho.

3.[2]

Duvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {sahetuko,
ahetuko;

---

[1] *So* S[d]. B. *and* K *give the full* Tikaŋ.

[2] S[d] *has another series inserted here; under* Duvidhena: atthi hetu . . . na hetu; *under* Tividhena, *full* Tikaŋ *abbreviated, beginning* atthi vipāko. . . .

atthi { hetusampayutto,
hetuvippayutto ;

atthi { hetu ceva sahetuko ca,
sahetuko ceva na ca hetu ;

atthi { hetu ceva hetusampayutto ca,
hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetu ;

atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
na hetu ahetuko.

atthi { lokiyo,
lokuttaro ;

atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
kenaci na viññeyyo ;

atthi { āsavo,
no āsavo ;

atthi { sāsavo,
anāsavo ;

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
āsavavippayutto ;

atthi { āsavo ceva sāsavo ca,
sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo ;

atthi { āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca,
āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ;

atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
āsavavippayutta-anāsavo ;

atthi { saŋyojanaŋ,
no saŋyojanaŋ ;

atthi { saŋyojaniyo,
asaŋyojaniyo ;

atthi { saŋyojanasampayutto,
saŋyojanavippayutto ;

atthi { saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojaniyo ca,
saŋyojaniyo ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ ;

atthi { saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojanasampayutto ca,
saŋyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ ;

atthi { saŋyojanavippayutta-saŋyojaniyo,
saŋyojanavippayutta-asaŋyojaniyo ;

atthi { gantho,
no gantho ;

atthi { ganthaniyo,
aganthaniyo ;

atthi { ganthasampayutto,
ganthavippayutto ;

atthi { gantho ceva ganthaniyo ca,
ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho ;

atthi { gantho ceva ganthasampayutto ca,
ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho ;

atthi {ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo,
ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyo;
atthi {ogho,
no ogho;
atthi {oghaniyo,
anoghaniyo;
atthi {oghasampayutto,
oghavippayutto;
atthi {ogho ceva oghaniyo ca,
oghaniyo ceva no ca ogho;
atthi {ogho ceva oghasampayutto ca,
oghasampayutto ceva no ca ogho;
atthi {oghavippayutta-oghaniyo,
oghavippayutta-anoghaniyo;
atthi {yogo,
no yogo;
atthi {yoganiyo,
ayoganiyo;
atthi {yogasampayutto,
yogavippayutto;
atthi {yogo ceva yoganiyo ca,
yoganiyo ceva no ca yogo;
atthi {yogo ceva yogasampayutto ca,
yogasampayutto ceva no ca yogo;
atthi {yogavippayutta-yoganiyo,
yogavippayutta-ayoganiyo;
atthi {nīvaraṇaŋ,
no nīvaraṇaŋ;
atthi {nīvaraṇiyo,
anīvaraṇiyo;
atthi {nīvaraṇasampayutto,
nīvaraṇavippayutto;
atthi {nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇiyo ca,
nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇaŋ;
atthi {nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto ca,
nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇaŋ;
atthi {nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyo,
nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyo;
atthi {parāmāso,
no parāmāso;
atthi {parāmaṭṭho,
aparāmaṭṭho;
atthi {parāmāsasampayutto,
parāmāsavippayutto;
atthi {parāmāso ceva parāmaṭṭho ca,
parāmaṭṭho ceva no ca parāmāso;

atthi {parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭho,
parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭho;

atthi {upādiṇṇo,
anupādiṇṇo;

atthi {upādānaŋ,
no upādānaŋ;

atthi {upādāniyo,
anupādāniyo;

atthi {upādānasampayutto,
upādānavippayutto;

atthi {upādānañ ceva upādāniyo ca,
upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaŋ;

atthi {upādānañ ceva upādānasampayutto ca,
upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānaŋ;

atthi {upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo;

atthi {kileso,
no kileso;

atthi {saŋkilesiko,
asaŋkilesiko;

atthi {saŋkiliṭṭho,
asaŋkiliṭṭho;

atthi {kilesasampayutto,
kilesavippayutto;

atthi {kileso ceva saŋkilesiko ca,
saŋkilesiko ceva no ca kileso;

atthi {kileso ceva saŋkiliṭṭho ca,
saŋkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kileso;

atthi {kileso ceva kilesasampayutto ca,
kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kileso;

atthi {kilesavippayuttasaŋkilesiko,
kilesavippayutta-asaŋkilesiko;

atthi {dassanena pahātabbo,
na dassanena pahātabbo;

atthi {bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
na bhāvanāya pahātabbo;

atthi {dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
na dassanena pahātabbahetuko;

atthi {bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko;

atthi {savitakko,
avitakko;

atthi {savicāro,
avicāro;

atthi {sappītiko,
appītiko;

atthi {pītisahagato, na pītisahagato;
atthi {sukhasahagato, na sukhasahagato;
atthi {upekhāsahagato, na upekhāsahagato;
atthi {kāmāvacaro, na kāmāvacaro;
atthi {rūpāvacaro, na rūpāvacaro;
atthi {arūpāvacaro, na arūpāvacaro;
atthi {pariyāpanno, apariyāpanno;
atthi {niyyāniko, aniyyāniko;
atthi {niyato, aniyato;
atthi {sa-uttaro,[1] anuttaro;
atthi {saraṇo, araṇo.[2]

Tividhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {kusalo, ākusalo, avyākato;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

4.

Duvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {saraṇo, araṇo.

Tividhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi[3] {ajjhattārammaṇo, bahiddhārammaṇo, ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ dasavidhena saŋkhārakkhandho.

DUKAMŪLAKAŊ.[4]

---

[1] K: uttaro. [2] K: asaraṇo.

[3] B. *and* S[d] *give the full* Tikaŋ, *abbreviated, beginning* atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto. . . .

[4] S[d] *adds* niṭṭhitaŋ, *and always.*

5.

Duvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {hetu,
na hetu.

Tividhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

6.

Duvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi[1] {saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

7.

Duvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi[2] {hetu,
na hetu,

Tividhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

8.[3]

Duvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo.
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ dasavidhena saŋkhārakkhandho.

TIKAMŪLAKAŊ.

---

[1] S[d]: atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.

[2] S[d] *gives abbreviated form of full* Tikaŋ *beginning* atthi hetusampayutto. . . .

[3] S[d] *omits this section.*

9.

Duvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {hetu,
na hetu.

Tividhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, &c.

10.

Duvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, &c.

11.

Duvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {hetusampayutto,
hetuvippayutto.

Tividhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {vipāko,
vipākadhammadhammo,
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo;

. . . pe . . . Evan, &c.

12.

Duvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {hetu ceva sahetuko ca,
sahetuko ceva na ca hetu.

Tividhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {upādiṇṇupādāniyo,
anupādiṇṇupādāniyo,
anupādiṇṇ' anupādāniyo;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, &c.

13.

Duvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {hetu ceva hetusampayutto ca,
hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetu.

Tividhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {saŋkiliṭṭha-saŋkilesiko,
asaŋkiliṭṭha-saŋkilesiko,
asaŋkiliṭṭha-asaŋkilesiko;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

14.

Duvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {na hetu sahetuko,
na hetu ahetuko.

Tividhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {savitakka-savicāro,
avitakka-vicāramatto,
avitakka-avicāro;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

15.

Duvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {lokiyo,
lokuttaro.

Tividhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {pītisahagato,
sukhasahagato,
upekhāsahagato;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

16.

Duvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {kenaci viññeyyo,
kenaci na viññeyyo.

Tividhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {dassanena pahātabbo,
bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

17.

Duvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {sāsavo,
anāsavo.

Tividhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {ācayagāmī,
apacayagāmī,
nevācayagāmī na apacayagāmī;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

18.

Duvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {āsavasampayutto,
āsavavippayutto.

Tividhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {sekho,
asekho,
neva sekho nāsekho;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

19.

Duvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {āsavo ceva sāsavo ca,
sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo.

Tividhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {paritto,
mahaggato,
appamāṇo;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

20.

Duvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca,
āsavo ceva no ca āsavo.

Tividhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi {parittārammaṇo,
mahaggatārammaṇo,
appamāṇārammaṇo;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

21.

Duvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
āsavavippayutta-anāsavo.

Tividhena saŋkhārakkhandho

atthi { hīno,
majjhimo,
paṇīto;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, &c.

22.

Duvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho

atthi { saŋyojanaŋ,
no saŋyojanaŋ.

Tividhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi { micchattaniyato,
sammattaniyato,
aniyato;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, &c.

23.

Duvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho

atthi { saŋyojaniyo,
asaŋyojaniyo.

Tividhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi { maggārammaṇo,
maggahetuko,
maggādhipati;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, &c.

24.

Duvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi { saŋyojanasampayutto,
saŋyojanavippayutto.

Tividhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi { uppanno,
anuppanno,
uppādī;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, &c.

25.

Duvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi { saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojaniyo ca,
saŋyojaniyo ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ.

Tividhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi { atīto,
anāgato,
paccuppanno;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c*.

26.

Duvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi { saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojanasampayutto ca,
saŋyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ.

Tividhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi { atītārammaṇo,
anāgatārammaṇo,
paccuppannārammaṇo;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c*.

27.

Duvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi { saŋyojanavippayutta-saŋyojaniyo,
saŋyojanavippayutta-asaŋyojaniyo.

Tividhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi { ajjhatto,
bahiddho,
ajjhattabahiddho;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c*.

28.

Duvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi { gantho,
no gantho.

Tividhena saŋkhārakkhandho:

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ dasavidhena saŋkhārakkhandho.

UBHATO VAḌḌHAKAŊ.[1]

---

[1] S^d: ubhato-vaḍḍhanakaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Sattavidhena saŋkhārakkhandho :

atthi {kusalo, akusalo, avyākato, atthi {kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.

Evaŋ sattavidhena saŋkhārakkhandho.

Aparo pi sattavidhena saŋkhārakkhandho :

atthi[1] {ajjhattārammaṇo, bahiddhārammaṇo, ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo, atthi {kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.

Evaŋ sattavidhena saŋkhārakkhandho.

Catuvīsatividhena saŋkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saŋkhārakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo atthi avyākato; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saŋkhārakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā. Evaŋ catuvīsatividhena saŋkhārakkhandho.

Aparo pi catuvīsatividhena saŋkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saŋkhārakkhandho[2] atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saŋkhārakkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo; cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā. Evaŋ catuvīsatividhena saŋkhārakkhandho.

Tiŋsavidhena saŋkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saŋkhārakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghāṇasamphassapaccayā

---

[1] S[d] *and* B *insert beginning of full* Tikaŋ : atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto. . . .atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

[2] S[d] *inserts* atthi vipāko . . . pe . . . B *inserts only* atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . .

. . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saŋkhārakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā. Evaŋ tiŋsavidhena saŋkhārakkhandho.

Bahuvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saŋkhārakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saŋkhārakkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā. Evaŋ bahuvidhenasaŋkhārakkhandho.

Aparo pi bahuvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saŋkhārakkhandho atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto, atthi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto, atthi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . .,[1] atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saŋkhārakkhandho atthi ajjhattarammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā cetanā, . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā. Evaŋ bahuvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho.

Ayaŋ vuccati saŋkhārakkhandho.[2]

1.

Tattha katamo viññāṇakkhandho?

Ekavidhena viññāṇakkhandho: phassasampayutto.

---

[1] S[d] *inserts* atthi vipāko.

[2] S[d]: . . . pe . . . saŋkhārakkhandho niṭṭhito.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho: atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato.

Catubbidhena viññāṇakkhandho: atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno.

Pañcavidhena viññāṇakkhandho: atthi sukhindriya-sampayutto, atthi dukkhindriyasampayutto, atthi somanassindriyasampayutto, atthi domanassindriyasampayutto, atthi upekhindriyasampayutto.

Chabbidhena viññāṇakkhandho: cakkhuviññāṇaŋ sotaviññāṇaŋ ghānaviññāṇaŋ jivhāviññāṇaŋ kāyaviññāṇaŋ manoviññāṇaŋ. Evaŋ chabbidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho: cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaŋ manodhātu manoviññāṇadhātu. Evaŋ sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Aṭṭhavidhena viññāṇakkhandho: cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . pe . . kāyaviññāṇaŋ: atthi sukhasahagataŋ, atthi dukkhasahagataŋ, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu. Evaŋ aṭṭhavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Navavidhena viññāṇakkhandho: cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaŋ, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākatā. Evaŋ navavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Dasavidhena viññāṇakkhandho: cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaŋ atthi sukhasahagataŋ, atthi dukkhasahagataŋ, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākatā. Evaŋ dasavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

[*These Ten Categories are now repeated, as in the case of foregoing* Khandhā. *Only the varying factors*—Duvidhena, Tividhena—*are given. The others are to be understood as set forth under Section* 1.]

2.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho:

atthi { **sahetuko,**
ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho:

atthi { **sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,**
dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto;

atthi {vipāko, vipākadhammadhammo, neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo;
. . . pe . . .
atthi {ajjhattārammaṇo, bahiddhārammaṇo, ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.[1]
. . . pe . . . Evaŋ dasavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

3.[2]

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho:[3]

atthi {hetusampayutto, hetuvippayutto;
atthi {na hetu sahetuko, na hetu ahetuko;
atthi {lokiyo, lokuttaro;
atthi {kenaci viññeyyo, kenaci na viññeyyo;
atthi {sāsavo, anāsavo;
atthi {āsavasampayutto, āsavavippayutto;
atthi {āsavavippayutta-sāsavo, āsavavippayutta-anāsavo;
atthi {saŋyojaniyo, asaŋyojaniyo;
atthi {saŋyojanasampayutto, saŋyojanavippayutto;
atthi {saŋyojanavippayutta-saŋyojaniyo, saŋyojanavippayutta-asaŋyojaniyo;
atthi ganthaniyo . . .
atthi oghaniyo . . .
atthi yoganiyo . . .
atthi nīvaraṇiyo . . .

---

[1] *So* S[d], *which, however, omits the first triplet.* K. *and* B. *give full* Tikaŋ.

[2] S[d] *gives here an additional series; under* Duvidhena *only* sahetuko, ahetuko; *under* Tividhena: . . . vipāko . . . pe . . . ajjhattārammaṇo . . .

[3] *Much abbreviated in* S[d].

atthi {parāmaṭṭho,
aparāmaṭṭho;
atthi {parāmāsasampayutto,
parāmāsavippayutto;
atthi {parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭho,
parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭho;
atthi {upādiṇṇo,
anupādiṇṇo;
atthi {upādānasampayutto,
upādānavippayutto;
atthi {upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo;
atthi {saŋkilesiko,
asaŋkilesiko;
atthi {saŋkiliṭṭho,
asaŋkiliṭṭho;
atthi {kilesasampayutto,
kilesavippayutto;
atthi {kilesavippayutta-saŋkilesiko,
kilesavippayutta-asaŋkilesiko;
atthi {dassanena pahātabbo,
na dassanena pahātabbo;
atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbo . . .
atthi dassanena pahātabbahetuko . . .
atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko . .
atthi {savitakko,
avitakko;
atthi savicāro . . .
atthi sappītiko . . .
atthi {pītisahagato,
na pītisahagato;
atthi sukhasahagato . . .
atthi upekhāsahagato . . .
atthi {kāmāvacaro,
na kāmāvacaro;
atthi rūpāvacaro . . .
atthi arūpāvacaro . . .
atthi {pariyāpanno,
apariyāpanno;
atthi niyyāniko . . .
atthi niyato . . .
atthi sa-uttaro . . .
atthi saraṇo . . .

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato.

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

4.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :[1]

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammano,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

DUKAMŪLAKAŊ.

5.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

6.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :[2]

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

---

[1] S[d] *and* B. *give first and last triplets of full* Tikaŋ : sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto. . . .

[2] S[d] *has instead* hetusampayutto, hetuvippayutto. B. *follows* S[d], *but adds* . . . pe . . . atthi saraṇo . . .

7.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :[1]

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :[2]

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

8.[3]

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :[4]

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

TIKAMŪLAKAŊ.

9.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evaŋ, *&c.*

---

[1] S[d] *has instead* na hetu sahetuko, *and full* Dukaŋ *greatly abbreviated.*

[2] S[d] *as in Section* 6. B. *inserts :* atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

[3] S[d] *gives an additional series ; under* Duvidhena : . . . sahetuko, ahetuko ; *under* Tividhena, *first and last terms* (sukhāya vedanāya, *&c.*) *of full* Tikaŋ.

[4] S[d] : na hetu sahetuko, *and abbreviated* Dukaŋ. B. *inserts :* atthi hetusampayutto, atthi hetuvippayutto ; . . . pe . . .

10.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho:

atthi { hetusampayutto,
hetuvippayutto.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho:

atthi { sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto.
adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, *&c.*

11.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho:

atthi { na hetu sahetuko,[1]
na hetu ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho:[2]

atthi { vipāko,
vipākadhammadhammo,
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, *&c.*

12.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho:

atthi { lokiyo,
lokuttaro.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho:

atthi { upādiṇṇupādāniyo,
anupādiṇṇupādāniyo,
anupādiṇṇ'anupādāniyo;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, *&c.*

NOTE.—Yathā saññākkhandhassa Ubhatovaḍḍhanakaṃ evaṃ viññāṇakkhandhassa vitthāretabbaṃ.[3]

UBHATO VAḌḌHAKAṂ.

---

[1] Sd *has instead* atthi nīvaraṇiyo. . . .

[2] Sd *has instead* atthi ajjhattārammaṇo. . . .

[3] *So* Sd. K. *and* B. *give full text as for* saññākkhandho, pp. 34 *foll.*

Sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho:

atthi	kusalo, akusalo, avyākato,	atthi	kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.

Evaŋ sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Aparo pi viññāṇakkhandho:

atthi[1]	ajjhattārammaṇo, bahiddhārammaṇo, ajjhattabahiddhā- rammaṇo,	atthi	kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.

Evaŋ sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Catuvīsatividhena viññāṇakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaŋ. Evaŋ catuvīsatividhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Aparo pi catuvīsatividhena viññāṇakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi[2] ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatta-bahiddhārammaṇo: sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosamphassasampaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo; cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaŋ. Evaŋ catuvīsatividhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Tiŋsavidhena viññāṇakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi· kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyapanno; cakkhu-

---

[1] S^d^ *and* B: atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . atthi ajjhattārammaṇo . . .

[2] S^d^ *and* B. *insert* atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

viññāṇaŋ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaŋ. Evaŋ tiŋsavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Bahuvidhena viññāṇakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyā kato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaŋ. Evaŋ bahuvidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Aparo pi bahuvidhena viññāṇakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho[1] atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaŋ. Evaŋ bahuvidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Ayaŋ vuccati viññāṇakkhandho.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAŊ.[2]

Pañcakkhandhā: — rūpakkhandho, vedanākkhandho, saññākkhandho, saŋkhārakkhandho, viññāṇakkhandho.

Pañcannaŋ khandhānaŋ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākatā,[3] kati sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā, kati araṇā?

---

[1] S[d]: atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . ., *&c.* B., *as* S[d], *but omitting* atthi vipāko . . .

[2] *So* K. *and* B. S[d]: Viññāṇakkhandho niṭṭhito. Abhidhammabhājaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[3] *In* K. *and* B. . . . pe . . . *begins here, the following question being omitted.*

Rūpakkhandho avyākato; cattāro khandhā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākatā. Dve khandhā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi, dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi, ādukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi; tayo khandhā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Rūpakkhandho neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo; cattāro khandhā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Rūpakkhandho siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.[1] Rūpakkhandho asaŋkiliṭṭha-saŋkilesiko; cattāro khandhā siyā saŋkiliṭṭha-saŋkilesikā siyā asaŋkiliṭṭha-saŋkilesikā siyā asaŋkiliṭṭha-asaŋkilesikā. Rūpakkhandho avitakka-avicāro; tayo khandhā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā; saŋkhārakkhandho siyā savitakka-savicāro siyā avitakka-vicāramatto siya avitakka-avicāro, siyā na vattabbo savitakka-savicāro[2] ti pi avitakka-vicāramatto ti pi avitakka-avicāro ti pi. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo pītisahagato ti pi sukhasahagato ti pi upekhāsahagato ti pi; vedanākkhandho siyā pītisahagato na sukhasahagato na upekhāsahagato siyā na vattabbo pītisahagato ti. Tayo khandhā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi. Rūpakkhandho neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Rūpakkhandho neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabba-hetuko; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Rūpakkhandho neva ācaya-gāmī na apacayagāmī; cattāro khandhā siyā ācayagāmino siyā apacayagāmino siyā neva ācayagāmino na apacagāmino. Rūpakkhandho neva sekho nāsekho; cattāro khandhā siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nāsekhā. Rūpakkhandho paritto; cattāro khandhā siyā parittā siyā mahaggatā siyā appamāṇā. Rūpakkhandho anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā

[1] K: anupādinnānupādāniyā.
[2] S[d] *has* savicāro *only*.

ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi appamāṇārammaṇā ti pi. Rūpakkhandho majjhimo; cattāro khandhā siyā hīnā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇītā. Rūpakkhandho aniyato; cattāro khandhā siyā micchattaniyatā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā. Rūpakkhandho anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino. Siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Rūpakkhandho anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā atītārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatta-bahiddhā. Rūpakkhandho anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā ajjhattārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatta-bahiddhārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā ajjhattārammaṇā ti pi bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi ajjhatta-bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi. Cattāro khandhā anidassana-appaṭighā; rūpakkhandho siyā sanidassana-sappaṭigho siyā anidassana-sappaṭigho siyā anidassana-appaṭigho.

Cattāro khandhā na hetū;[1] saŋkhārakkhandho siyā hetu siyā na hetu. Rūpakkhandho ahetuko; cattāro khandhā siyā sahetukā siyā ahetukā. Rūpakkhandho hetuvippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā hetusampayuttā siyā hetuvippayuttā. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo hetu ceva sahetuko cāti[2] pi, sahetuko ceva na ca hetūti pi;[3] tayo khandhā na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti pi, siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū, siyā na vattabbā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū ti pi;[3] saŋkhārakkhandho siyā hetu ceva sahetuko ca, siyā sahetuko ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbo hetu ceva sahetuko cāti pi sahetuko ceva na ca hetūti pi.[3] Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo hetu ceva hetusampayutto cāti pi, hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetūti pi;[3] tayo khandhā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi, siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū, siyā na vattabbā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti pi; saŋkhārakkhandho siyā hetū ceva hetusampayutto ca, siyā hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbo hetu ceva hetusampayutto cāti pi hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetūti pi. Rūpakkhandho na[5] hetu

[1] S[d] *never has* hetū.
[2] S[d] *and* B. *omit* ca *before* ti *and* ti pi *always*.
[3] S[d]: hetu ti pi. [4] S[d]: hetu.
[5] S[d] *has* na ca.

ahetuko; tayo khandhā siyā na hetū sahetukā siyā na hetū ahetukā; saŋkhārakkhandho siyā na hetu sahetuko siyā na hetu ahetuko siyā na vattabbo na hetu sahetuko ti pi na hetu ahetuko ti pi.

Sappaccayā. Saŋkhatā. Cattāro khandhā anidassanā; rūpakkhandho siyā sanidassano siyā anidassano. Cattāro khandhā appaṭighā; rūpakkhandho siyā sappaṭigho siyā appaṭigho. Rūpakkhandho rūpaŋ; cattāro khandhā arūpā. Rūpakkhandho lokiyo; cattāro khandhā siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā. Kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Cattāro khandhā no āsavā; saŋkhārakkhandho siyā āsavo siyā no āsavo.[1] Rūpakkhandho sāsavo; cattāro khandhā siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Rūpakkhandho āsavavippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā āsavasampayuttā siyā āsavavippayuttā. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo āsavo ceva sāsavo cāti,[2] sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo; tayo khandhā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti,[2] siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā, siyā na vattabbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti; saŋkhārakkhandho siyā āsavo ceva sāsavo ca, siyā sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbo āsavo ceva sāsavo cāti pi sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto cāti pi āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā, siyā na vattabbā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti; saŋkhārakkhandho siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca, siyā āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbo āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto cāti pi, āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Rūpakkhandho āsavavippayutta-sāsavo; cattāro khandhā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā siyā na vattabbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no saŋyojanā; saŋkhārakkhandho siyā saŋyojanaŋ siyā no saŋyojanaŋ. Rūpakkhandho saŋyojaniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā saŋyojaniyā siyā asaŋyojaniyā. Rūpakkhandho saŋyojanavippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā saŋyojanasampayuttā siyā saŋyojanavippayuttā. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojaniyo cāti, saŋyojaniyo ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā saŋyojanā ceva saŋyojaniyā cāti, siyā saŋyojaniyā

---

[1] S[d]: siyā no āsavo siyā no anāsavo.
[2] S[d] *and* B.: ti *only*.

ceva no ca saŋyojanā, siyā na vattabbā saŋyojaniyā ceva no ca saŋyojanā ti; saŋkhārakkhandho siyā saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojaniyo ca, siyā saŋyojaniyo ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ, siyā na vattabbo saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojaniyo cāti pi saŋyojaniyo ceva no ca saŋyojanan ti pi. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojanasampayutto cāti pi, saŋyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saŋyojanan ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā saŋyojanā ceva saŋyojanasampayuttā cāti, siyā saŋyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saŋyojanā, siyā na vattabbā saŋyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saŋyojanā ti; saŋkhārakkhandho siyā saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojanasampayutto ca, siyā saŋyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ, siyā na vattabbo saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojanasampayutto cāti pi, saŋyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saŋyojanan ti pi. Rūpakkhandho saŋyojanavippayutta-saŋyojaniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā saŋyojanavippayutta-saŋyojaniyā siyā saŋyojanavippayutta-asaŋyojaniyā, siyā na vattabbā saŋyojanavippayutta-saŋyojaniyā ti pi saŋyojanavippayutta-asaŋyojaniyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no ganthā; saŋkhārakkhandho siyā gantho siyā no gantho. Rūpakkhandho ganthaniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā ganthaniyā siyā aganthaniyā. Rūpakkhandho ganthavippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā ganthasampayuttā siyā ganthavippayuttā. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo gantho ceva ganthaniyo cāti, ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho; tayo khandhā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti, siyā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā, siyā na vattabbā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti; saŋkhārakkhandho siyā gantho ceva ganthaniyo ca, siyā ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbo gantho ceva ganthaniyo cāti pi, ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo gantho ceva ganthasampayutto cāti pi, ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti, siyā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā, siyā na vattabbā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti; saŋkhārakkhandho siyā gantho ceva ganthasampayutto ca, siyā ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbo gantho ceva ganthasampayutto cāti pi, ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Rūpakkhandho ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā, siyā na vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti pi ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no oghā . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe . . .

Cattāro khandhā no nīvaraṇā;[1] saŋkhārakkhandho siyā nīvaraṇaŋ siyā no nīvaraṇaŋ. Rūpakkhandho nīvaraṇiyo, cattāro khandhā siyā nīvaraṇiyā siyā anīvaraṇiyā; rūpakkhandho nīvaraṇavippayutto, cattāro khandhā siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā siyā nīvaraṇavippayuttā. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇiyo cāti, nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇaŋ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇiyā cāti, siyā nīvaraṇiyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā, siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇiyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti; saŋkhārakkhandho siyā nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇiyo ca, siyā nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇaŋ, siyā na vattabbo nīvaraṇaŋ ceva nīvaraṇiyo cāti pi nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇan ti pi. Rūpakkhandho no vattabbo nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇan ti pi; tayo khandhā no vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttā cā ti, siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti; saŋkhārakkhandho siyā nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto ca, siyā nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇaŋ, siyā na vattabbo nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇan ti pi. Rūpakkhandho nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyo; cattaro khandhā siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyā, siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyā, siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyā ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no parāmāsā; saŋkhārakkhandho siyā parāmāso siyo no parāmāso. Rūpakkhandho parāmaṭṭho; cattāro khandhā siyā parāmaṭṭhā siyā aparāmaṭṭhā. Rūpakkhandho parāmāsavippayutto; tayo khandhā siyā parāmāsasampayuttā siyā parāmāsavippayuttā; saŋkhārakkhandho siyā parāmāsasampayutto siyā parāmāsavippayutto siyā na vattabbo parāmāsasampayutto ti pi parāmāsavippayutto ti pi. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo parāmāso ceva parāmaṭṭho cāti pi, parāmaṭṭho ceva no ca parāmāso; tayo khandhā no vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmaṭṭhā cāti, siyā parāmaṭṭhā ceva no ca parāmāsā, siyā na vattabbā parāmaṭṭhā ceva no ca pārāmāsā ti; saŋkhārakkhandho siyā parāmāso ceva parāmaṭṭho ca, siyā parāmaṭṭho ceva no ca parāmāso, siyā na vattabbo parāmāso ceva parāmaṭṭho cāti pi, parāmaṭṭho ceva no ca parāmāso ti pi. Rūpakkhandho parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭho; cāttaro khandhā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭhā siyā parāmāsavippa-

[1] S[d] *has* . . . pe . . . *down to the next paragraph.*

yutta-aparāmaṭṭhā siyā na vattabbā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭhā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭhā ti pi.

Rūpakkhandho anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā sārammaṇā. Cattāro khandhā no cittā; viññāṇakkhandho cittaŋ.[1] Tayo khandhā cetasikā; dve khandhā acetasikā. Tayo khandhā cittasampayuttā; rūpakkhandho cittavippayutto; viññāṇakkhandho na vattabbo cittena sampayutto ti pi cittena vippayutto ti pi. Tayo khandhā cittasaŋsaṭṭhā; rūpakkhandho cittavisaŋsaṭṭho; viññāṇakkhando na vattabbo cittena saŋsaṭṭho ti pi cittena visaŋsaṭṭho ti pi. Tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānā; viññāṇakkhandho no cittasamuṭṭhāno; rūpakkhandho siyā cittasamuṭṭhāno siyā no cittasamuṭṭhāno. Tayo khandhā cittasahabhuno; viññāṇakkhandho no cittasahabhū; rūpakkhandho cittasahabhū siyā no cittasahabhū. Tayo khandhā cittānuparivattino; viññāṇakkhandho no cittānuparivatti; rūpakkhandho siyā cittānuparivatti siyā no cittānuparivatti. Tayo khandhā cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā; dve khandhā no cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā. Tayo khandhā cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno; dve khandhā no cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno. Tayo khandhā cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino; dve khandhā no cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino.

Tayo khandhā bāhirā; viññāṇakkhandho ajjhattiko;[2] rūpakkhandho siyā ajjhattiko, siyā bāhiro. Cattāro khandhā no upādā;[3] rūpakkhandho siyā upādā siyā no upādā, siyā upādiṇṇo siyā anupādiṇṇo.

Cattāro khandhā no upādānā; saŋkhārakkhandho siyā upādānaŋ siyā no upādānaŋ. Rūpakkhandho upādāniyo: cattāro khandhā siyā upādāniyā siyā anupādāniyā. Rūpakkhandho upādānavippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā upādānasampayuttā siyā upādānavippayuttā. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo upādānañ ceva upādāniyo cāti, upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaŋ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti, siyā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā, siyā na vattabbā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā ti; saŋkhārakkhandho siyā upādānañ ceva upādāniyo ca, siyā upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaŋ, siyā na vattabbo upādānañ ceva upādāniyo cāti pi, upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānan ti pi. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo upādānañ ceva upādānasam-

---

[1] S^d *and* B. *invert the order of these two alternatives.*

[2] S^d *and* B. *invert the order of these two alternatives.*

[3] K: nupādā *and* nupādānā *always.*

payutto cāti pi, upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānan ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti, siyā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā, siyā na vattabbā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti; saṃkhārakkhandho siyā upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayutto ca, siyā upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siya na vattabbo upādānañ ceva upādānasampayutto ti pi, upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānan ti pi. Rūpakkhandho upādānavippayutta - upādāniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā, siyā na vattabbā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādaniyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no kilesā; saṃkhārakkhandho siyā kileso siyā no kileso; rūpakkhandho saṃkilesiko; cattāro khandhā siyā saṃkilesikā siyā asaṃkilesikā; rūpakkhandho asaṃkiliṭṭho; cattāro khandhā siyā saṃkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṃkiliṭṭhā; rūpakkhandho kilesavippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā kilesasampayuttā siya kilesavippayuttā. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo kileso ceva saṃkilesiko cāti, saṃkilesiko ceva no ca kileso; tayo khandhā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṃkilesikā cāti, siyā saṃkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā, siyā na vattabbā saṃkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ti; saṃkhārakkhandho siyā kileso ceva saṃkilesiko ca, siyā saṃkilesiko ceva no ca kileso, siyā na vattabbo kileso ceva saṃkilesiko cāti pi, saṃkilesiko ceva no ca kileso ti pi. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo kileso ceva saṃkiliṭṭho cāti pi saṃkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kileso ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṃkiliṭṭhā cāti, siyā saṃkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā, siya na vattabbā saṃkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti; saṃkhārakkhandho siyā kileso ceva saṃkiliṭṭho ca, siyā saṃkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kileso, siyā na vattabbo kileso ceva saṃkiliṭṭho cāti pi, saṃkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kileso ti pi. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo kileso ceva kilesasampayutto cāti pi, kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kileso ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti, siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti; saṃkhārakkhandho siyā kileso ceva kilesasampayutto ca, siyā kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kileso, siyā na vattabbo kileso ceva kilesasampayutto cāti pi kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kileso ti pi. Rūpakkhandho kilesavippayutta-saṃkilesiko;[1] cattāro khandhā siyā kilesa-

[1] Sᵈ: kilesasampayutta-saṃkilesiko.

vippayutta-saŋkilesikā siyā kilesavippayutta-asaŋkilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta-saŋkilesikā ti pi kilesavippayutta-asaŋkilesikā ti pi.

Rūpakkhandho na dassanena pahātabbo; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Rūpakkhandho na bhāvanāya pahātabbo; cattāro khandhā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Rūpakkhandho na dassanena pahātabbahetuko; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Rūpakkhandho na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko; cattāro khandhā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Rūpakkhandho avitakko; cattāro khandhā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Rūpakkhandho avicāro; cattāro khandhā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Rūpakkhandho appītiko; cattāro khandhā siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā. Rūpakkhandho na pītisahagato; cattāro khandhā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Dve khandhā na sukhasahagatā; tayo khandhā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Dve khandhā na upekhāsahagatā; tayo khandhā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā. Rūpakkhandho kāmāvacaro; cattāro khandhā siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Rūpakkhandho na rūpāvacaro; cattāro khandhā siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Rūpakkhandho na arūpāvacaro; cattāro khandhā siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Rūpakkhandho pariyāpanno; cattāro khandhā siyā pariyāpannā siyā apariyāpannā. Rūpakkhandho aniyyāniko; cattāro khandhā siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyānikā. Rūpakkhandho aniyato; cattāro khandhā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā. Rūpakkhandho sa-uttaro; cattāro khandhā siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā. Rūpakkhandho araṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā saraṇā siyā araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAŊ.[1]

KHANDHAVIBHAŊGO PAṬHAMO SAMATTO.[2]

[1] S[d] *adds* niṭṭhitaŋ.

[2] K. *and* B. *omit* paṭhamo. B. *and* S[d] *omit* samatto, B. *substituting* niṭṭhito.

II

Āyatanavibhaŋgo

Dvādasāyatanāni: cakkhāyatanaŋ rūpāyatanaŋ, sotāyatanaŋ saddāyatanaŋ, ghānāyatanaŋ gandhāyatanaŋ, jivhāyatanaŋ rasāyatanaŋ, kāyāyatanaŋ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ, manāyatanaŋ dhammāyatanaŋ.

Cakkhuŋ aniccaŋ dukkhaŋ anattā vipariṇāmadhammaŋ; rūpā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā; sotaŋ aniccaŋ dukkhaŋ anattā vipariṇāmadhammaŋ; saddā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā; ghānaŋ aniccaŋ dukkhaŋ anattā vipariṇāmadhammaŋ; gandhā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā; jivhā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā; rasā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā; kāyo anicco dukkho anattā vipariṇāmadhammo; phoṭṭhabbā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā; mano anicco dukkho anattā vipariṇāmadhammo; dhammā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā.

Suttantabhājaniyaŋ.[1]

Dvādasāyatanāni:

cakkhāyatanaŋ	rūpāyatanaŋ
sotāyatanaŋ	saddāyatanaŋ
ghānāyatanaŋ	gandhāyatanaŋ
jivhāyatanaŋ	rasāyatanaŋ
kāyāyatanaŋ	phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ
manāyatanaŋ	dhammāyatanaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ cakkhāyatanaŋ?

Yaŋ cakkhuŋ catunnaŋ mahābhūtānaŋ upādāya pasādo[2] attabhāvo pariyāpanno anidassano sappaṭigho:—yena

[1] *So* K. *also.*

[2] K. *elides the rest of this paragraph. See* Dh. S. § 597.

cakkhunā anidassanena sappaṭighena rūpaŋ sanidassanaŋ sappaṭighaŋ passi vā passati vā passissati vā passe vā—cakkhuŋ p'etaŋ, cakkhāyatanaŋ p'etaŋ, cakkhudhātu p'esā, cakkhundriyaŋ p'etaŋ, loko p'eso, dvārā p'esā, samuddo p'eso, paṇḍaraŋ p'etaŋ, khettaŋ p'etaŋ, vatthuŋ p'etaŋ, nettaŋ p'etaŋ, nayanaŋ p'etaŋ, orimaŋ tīraŋ p'etaŋ, suñño gāmo p'eso: idaŋ vuccati cakkhāyatanaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ sotāyatanaŋ[1] . . . ghānāyatanaŋ . . . jivhāyatanaŋ . . . kāyāyatanaŋ?

Yo kāyo catunnaŋ mahābhūtānaŋ upādāya pasādo . . . pe[2] . . . suñño gāmo p'eso: idaŋ vuccati kāyāyatanaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ manāyatanaŋ?

Ekavidhena manāyatanaŋ: phassasampayutto. Duvidhena manāyatanaŋ: atthi sahetukaŋ, atthi ahetukaŋ. Tividhena manāyatanaŋ: atthi kusalaŋ, atthi akusalaŋ, atthi avyākataŋ.[3] Catubbidhena manāyatanaŋ: atthi kāmāvacaraŋ, atthi rūpāvacaraŋ, atthi arūpāvacaraŋ, atthi apariyāpannaŋ. Pañcavidhena manāyatanaŋ: atthi sukhindriyasampayuttaŋ, atthi dukkhindriyasampayuttaŋ, atthi somanassindriyasampayuttaŋ, atthi domanassindriyasampayuttaŋ, atthi upekhindriyasampayuttaŋ. Chabbidhena manāyatanaŋ: cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaŋ. Sattavidhena manāyatanaŋ: cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaŋ manodhātu manoviññāṇadhātu. Aṭṭhavidhena manāyatanaŋ: cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaŋ atthi sukhasahagataŋ, atthi dukkhasahagataŋ, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu. Navavidhena manāyatanaŋ: cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaŋ, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākatā. Evaŋ, *&c.* Dasavidhena manāyatanaŋ: cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaŋ atthi sukhasahagataŋ, atthi dukkhasahagataŋ, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākatā. Evaŋ dasavidhena manāyatanaŋ.[4]

---

[1] *See* Dh. S. §§ 601, 605, 609 *for full answers.* S[d] *and* B. *give them in full.* K. *as above.*

[2] *See* Dh. S. § 613.

[3] K. *has here* . . . pe . . . Evaŋ dasavidhena manāyatanaŋ.

[4] B. *continues*: Ekavidhena manāyatanaŋ: phassasampayuttaŋ. Duvidhena *and* Tividhena, *as on* p. 54 § 2 . . . pe . . . Evaŋ bahuvidhena manāyatanaŋ. Idaŋ vuccati manāyatanaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ rūpāyatanaŋ?

Yaŋ rūpaŋ catunnaŋ mahābhūtānaŋ upādāya vaṇṇanibhā . . . pe[1] . . . rūpadhātu p'esā: idaŋ vuccati rūpāyatanaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ saddāyatanaŋ . . . gandhāyatanaŋ . . . rasāyatanaŋ . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ?[2]

Paṭhavīdhātu[3] . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbadhātu p'esā: idaŋ vuccati phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ dhammāyatanaŋ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho, yañ ca rūpaŋ anidassanaŋ appaṭighaŋ dhammāyatanaŋ pariyāpannaŋ asaŋkhatā ca dhātu.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho?

Ekavidhena vedanākkhandho: phassasampayutto.[4] Duvidhena vedanākkhandho: atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko. Tividhena vedanākkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato . . . pe. . . . Evaŋ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . Evaŋ bahuvidhena vedanākkhandho. Ayaŋ vuccati vedanākkhandho.

Tattha katamo saññākkhandho? Ekavidhena saññākkhandho: phassasampayutto . . . pe[5] . . . Evaŋ bahuvidhena saññākkhandho. Ayaŋ vuccati saññākkhandho.

Tattha katamo saŋkhārakkhandho? Ekavidhena saŋkhārakkhandho: cittasampayutto . . . pe.[6] . . . Duvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho: atthi sahetu, atthi na hetu. Tividhena saŋkhārakkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato . . . pe. . . . Evaŋ dasavidhena saŋkhārakkhandho . . . pe . . . . Evaŋ bahuvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho. Ayaŋ vuccati saŋkhārakkhandho.

Tattha katamaŋ rūpaŋ anidassanaŋ appaṭighaŋ dhammāyatanapariyāpannaŋ?

Itthindriyaŋ . . . pe . . . kabaliŋkāro āhāro:[7] idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ anidassanaŋ appaṭighaŋ dhammāyatanapariyāpannaŋ.

Tattha katamā asaŋkhatā[8] dhātu?

---

[1] *So* K. S[d] *and* B. *give each reply in full, as in* Dh. S. §§ 617, 621, 625, 629.

[2] *See* Dh. S. § 648. [3] B: pathavī°.

[4] K. *begins its* pe *here.*

[5] K. *omits to* Evaŋ bahuvidhena. . . .

[6] S[d] *elides as in the preceding reply.*

[7] *Cf.* Dh. S. §§ 660 *with* 596.

[8] B: asaŋkhatā ca dhātu.

Rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo: ayaŋ vuccati asaŋkhatā[1] dhātu.

Idaŋ vuccati dhammāyatanaŋ.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAŊ.[2]

Dvādasāyatanāni; cakkhāyatanaŋ rūpāyatanaŋ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaŋ dhammāyatanaŋ. Dvādasannaŋ āyatanānaŋ kati kusalā kati avyākatā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Dasāyatanā avyākatā; dvāyatanā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siya avyākatā.

Dasāyatanā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi; manāyatanaŋ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ; dhammāyatanaŋ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ siya dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ siyā na vattabbaŋ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Dasāyatanā neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā;[1] dvāyatanā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Pañcāyatanā upādiṇṇupādāniyā; saddāyatanaŋ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaŋ;[3] cattārāyatanā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇā-anupādāniyā;[4] dvāyatanā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Dasāyatanā asaŋkiliṭṭha-saŋkilesikā; dvāyatanā siyā saŋkiliṭṭha-saŋkilesikā siyā asaŋkiliṭṭha-saŋkilesikā siyā asaŋkiliṭṭha-asaŋkilesikā.

Dasāyatanā avitakka-avicārā; manāyatanaŋ siyā savitakka-savicāraŋ siyā avitakka-vicāramattaŋ siyā avitakka-avicāraŋ; dhammāyatanaŋ siyā savitakka-savicāraŋ siyā avitakka-vicāramattaŋ siyā avitakka-avicāraŋ siyā na vattabbaŋ savitakka-savicāran ti pi avitakka-vicāramattan ti pi avitakka-avicāran ti pi.

Dasāyatanā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi; dvāyatanā siyā pītisahagatā

---

[1] B: asaŋkhatā ca dhātu. [2] *So* K. *also*.
[3] *See* Dh. S. §§ 654, 656.
[4] K: anupādinnānupādāniyā.

siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā, siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi.

Dasāyatanā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; dvāyatanā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.

Dasāyatanā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā: dvāyatanā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Dasāyatanā neva ācayagāmino[1] na apacayagāmino; dvāyatanā siyā ācayagāmino siyā apacayagāmino[2] siyā neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino.

Dasāyatanā neva sekhā nāsekhā; dvāyatanā siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Dasāyatanā parittā; dvāyatanā siyā parittā siyā mahaggatā siyā appamāṇā.

Dasāyatanā anārammaṇā; dvāyatanā siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi appamāṇārammaṇā ti pi.

Dasāyatanā majjhimā; dvāyatanā siyā hīnā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇītā.

Dasāyatanā aniyatā; dvāyatanā siyā micchattaniyatā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasāyatanā anārammaṇā; dvāyatanā siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi.

Pañcāyatanā siyā uppannā siyā uppādino, na vattabbā anuppannā ti; saddāyatanaŋ siyā uppannaŋ siyā anuppannaŋ, na vattabbaŋ uppādīti; pañcāyatanā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino; dhammāyatanaŋ siyā uppannaŋ siyā anuppannaŋ siyā uppādi siya na vattabbaŋ uppannan ti pi anuppannan ti pi uppādīti pi.

Ekādasāyatanā siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā; dhammāyatanaŋ siyā atītaŋ siyā anāgataŋ siyā paccuppannaŋ siyā na vattabbaŋ atītan ti pi anāgatan ti pi paccuppannan ti pi.

Dasāyatanā anārammaṇā; dvāyatanā siyā atītārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na

[1] S^d *and* B: nevācaya°.
[2] S^d *omits the second alternative.*

vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā.

Dasāyatanā anārammaṇā; dvāyatanā siyā ajjhattārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā siya na vattabbā ajjhattārammaṇā ti pi bahiddhārammanā ti pi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā ti pi.

Rūpāyatanaṃ sanidassana-sappaṭighaṃ; navāyatanā anidassana-sappaṭighā; dvāyatanā anidassana-appaṭighā.

Ekādasāyatanā na hetū; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā hetu siyā na hetu.

Dasāyatanā ahetukā; dvāyatanā siyā sahetukā siyā ahetukā. Dasāyatanā hetuvippayuttā; dvāyatanā siyā hetusampayuttā siyā hetuvippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti pi[1] sahetukā ceva na ca hetū ti pi;[2] manāyatanaṃ na vattabbaṃ hetū ceva sahetukañ cāti, siyā sahetukañ ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbaṃ sahetukañ ceva na ca hetūti;[3] dhammāyatanaṃ siyā hetu ceva sahetukañ ca, siyā sahetukañ ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbaṃ hetu ceva sahetukañ cāti pi sahetukañ ceva na ca hetūti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti pi; manāyatanaṃ na vattabbaṃ hetu ceva hetusampayuttañ cāti, siyā hetusampayuttañ ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbaṃ hetusampayuttañ ceva na ca hetūti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā hetu ceva hetusampayuttañ ca siyā hetusampayuttañ ceva na ca hetu siyā na vattabbaṃ hetu ceva hetusampayuttañ cāti pi hetusampayuttañ ceva na ca hetūti pi. Dasāyatanā na hetū ahetukā; manāyatanaṃ siyā na hetu sahetukaṃ siyā na hetu ahetukaṃ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā na hetu sahetukaṃ siya na hetu ahetukaṃ siya na vattabbaṃ na hetu sahetukan ti pi na hetu ahetukan ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanā sappaccayā: dhammāyatanaṃ siyā sappaccayaṃ siyā appaccayaṃ.

Ekādasāyatanā saṃkhatā; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā saṃkhataṃ siyā asaṃkhataṃ.

Ekādasāyatanā anidassanā: rūpāyatanaṃ sanidassanaṃ.[4]

[1] Sd *and* B. *always read* ti pi *without* ca.
[2] Sd *omits* ti pi.
[3] Sd : ti pi.
[4] Sd : Rūpāyatanaṃ anidassanaṃ: ekādasa āyatana (*sic*) anidassanaṃ (*sic*). B. *inverts order of the sentences.*

Dasāyatanā sappaṭighā; dvāyatanā appaṭighā.

Dasāyatanā rūpā; manāyatanaŋ arūpaŋ; dhammāyatanaŋ siyā rūpaŋ siyā arūpaŋ.

Dasāyatanā lokiyā; dvāyatanā siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā.

Kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Ekādasāyatanā no āsavā; dhammāyatanaŋ siyā āsavo siyā no āsavo. Dasāyatanā sāsavā; dvāyatanā siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Dasāyatanā āsavavippayuttā; dvāyatanā siyā āsavasampayuttā siyā āsavavippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti,[1] sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā; manāyatanaŋ na vattabbaŋ āsavo ceva sāsavañ cāti, siyā sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavo, siya na vattabbaŋ sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavo ti; dhammāyatanaŋ siyā āsavo ceva sāsavañ ca, siyā sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbaŋ āsavo ceva sāsavañ cāti pi sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi, āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; manāyatanaŋ na vattabbaŋ āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttañ cāti, siyā āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbaŋ āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca āsavo ti; dhammāyatanaŋ siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttañ ca, siyā āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca āsavo siyā na vattabbaŋ āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttañ cāti pi, āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Dasāyatanā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā; dvāyatanā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā siyā na vattabbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanā no saŋyojanā; dhammāyatanaŋ siyā saŋyojanaŋ siyā no saŋyojanaŋ. Dasāyatanā saŋyojaniyā; dvāyatanā siyā saŋyojaniyā siyā asaŋyojaniyā. Dasāyatanā saŋyojanavippayuttā; dvāyatanā siyā saŋyojanasampayuttā siyā saŋyojanavippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā saŋyojanā ceva saŋyojaniyā cāti, saŋyojaniyā ceva no ca saŋyojanā; manāyatanaŋ na vattabbaŋ saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojaniyaŋ cāti, siyā saŋyojaniyañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ, siyā na vattabbaŋ saŋyojaniyañ ceva no ca saŋyojanan ti; dhammāyatanaŋ siyā saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojaniyañ ca, siyā saŋyojaniyañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ, siyā na vattabbaŋ saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojaniyañ cāti pi saŋyojaniyañ ceva no ca saŋyojanan ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā saŋyojanā ceva saŋyojanasampayuttā cāti pi saŋyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saŋyojanā ti pi; manā-

[1] S[d] *and* B. *omit* ca *in such passages.*

yatanaṃ na vattabbaṃ saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ cāti, siyā saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ, siyā na vattabbaṃ saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ ca, siyā saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ, siyā na vattabbaṃ saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ cāti pi, saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti pi. Dasāyatanā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā; dvāyatanā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-asaṃyojaniyā siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā ti pi, saññojanavippayutta-asaṃyojaniyā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanā no ganthā; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā gantho siyā no gantho. Dasāyatanā ganthaniyā; dvāyatanā siyā ganthaniyā siyā aganthaniyā. Dasāyatanā ganthavippayuttā; dvāyatanā siyā ganthasampayuttā siyā ganthavippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti, ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā; manāyatanaṃ na vattabbaṃ gantho ceva ganthaniyañ cāti, siyā ganthaniyañ ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbaṃ ganthaniyañ ceva no ca gantho ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā gantho ceva ganthaniyañ ca, siyā ganthaniyañ ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbaṃ gantho ceva ganthaniyañ cāti pi, ganthaniyañ ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti pi, ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; manāyatanaṃ na vattabbaṃ gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti[1] siyā ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbaṃ ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho ti:[2] dhammāyatanaṃ siyā gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ ca, siyā ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbaṃ gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti pi, ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Dasāyatanā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā: dvāyatanā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā siyā na vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti pi, ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanā no oghā . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe[3] . . . no nīvaraṇā: dhammāyatanaṃ siyā nīvaraṇaṃ siyā no nīvaraṇaṃ[4] Dasāyatanā nīvaraṇiyā; dvāyatanā

---

[1] Sd: ti pi. [2] Sd: ti pi.
[3] K. *omits* . . . pe . . .
[4] Sd *omits this final phrase.*

siyā nīvaraṇiyā siyā anīvaraṇiyā. Dasāyatanā nīvaraṇavippayuttā; dvāyatanā siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā siyā nīvaraṇavippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇiyā cāti, nīvaraṇiyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā; manāyatanaŋ na vattabbaŋ nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇiyañ cāti, siyā nīvaraṇiyañ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaŋ, siyā na vattabbaŋ nīvaraṇiyañ ceva no ca nīvaraṇan ti; dhammāyatanaŋ siyā nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇiyañ ca siyā nīvaraṇiyañ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaŋ, siyā na vattabbaŋ nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇiyañ cāti pi nīvaraṇiyañ ceva no ca nīvaraṇan ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttā cāti pi, nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti pi; manāyatanaŋ na vattabbaŋ nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttañ cāti, siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaŋ, siyā na vattabbaŋ nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ceva no ca nīvaraṇan ti; dhammāyatanaŋ siyā nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ca, siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaŋ, siyā na vattabbaŋ nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttañ cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ceva no ca nīvaraṇan ti pi. Dasāyatanā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyā; dvāyatanā siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyā siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyā siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyā ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanā no parāmāsā; dhammāyatanaŋ siyā parāmāso siyā no parāmāso. Dasāyatanā parāmaṭṭhā; dvāyatanā siyā parāmaṭṭhā siyā aparāmaṭṭhā. Dasāyatanā parāmāsavippayuttā; manāyatanaŋ siyā parāmāsasampayuttaŋ siyā parāmāsavippayuttaŋ; dhammāyatanaŋ siyā parāmāsasampayuttaŋ siyā parāmāsavippayuttaŋ siyā na vattabbaŋ parāmāsasampayuttan ti pi parāmāsavippayuttan ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmaṭṭhā cāti, parāmaṭṭhā ceva no ca parāmāsā; manāyatanaŋ na vattabbaŋ parāmāso ceva parāmaṭṭhañ cāti, siyā parāmaṭṭhañ ceva no ca parāmāso, siya na vattabbaŋ parāmaṭṭhañ ceva no ca parāmāso ti; dhammāyatanaŋ siyā parāmāso ceva parāmaṭṭhañ ca,[1] siyā parāmaṭṭhañ ceva no ca parāmāso, siyā na vattabbaŋ parāmāso ceva parāmaṭṭhañ cāti pi, parāmaṭṭhañ ceva no ca parāmāso ti pi. Dasāyatanā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭhā; dvāyatanā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭhā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭhā siyā na vattabbā parāmāsa-

[1] S^d: aparāmaṭṭhaŋ.

vippayutta-parāmaṭṭhā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭhā ti pi.

Dasāyatanā anārammaṇā; manāyatanaŋ sārammaṇaŋ; dhammāyatanaŋ siyā sārammaṇaŋ siyā anārammaṇaŋ.

Manāyatanaŋ cittaŋ; ekādasāyatanā no cittā. Ekādasāyatanā acetasikā; dhammāyatanaŋ siyā cetasikaŋ siyā acetasikaŋ. Dasāyatanā cittavippayuttā; dhammāyatanaŋ siyā cittasampayuttaŋ siyā cittavippayuttaŋ; manāyatanaŋ na vattabbaŋ cittena sampayuttan ti pi cittena vippayuttan ti pi. Dasāyatanā cittavisaŋsaṭṭhā; dhammāyatanaŋ siyā cittasaŋsaṭṭhaŋ siyā cittavisaŋsaṭṭhaŋ; manāyatanaŋ na vattabbaŋ cittena saŋsaṭṭhan ti pi cittena visaŋsaṭṭhan ti pi. Chāyatanā no cittasamuṭṭhānā; chāyatanā siyā cittasamuṭṭhānā siyā no cittasamuṭṭhānā. Ekādasāyatanā no cittasahabhuno; dhammāyatanaŋ siyā cittasahabhu siyā no cittasahabhu. Ekādasāyatanā no cittānuparivattino; dhammāyatanaŋ siyā cittānuparivatti siyā no cittānuparivatti. Ekādasāyatanā no cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā; dhammāyatanaŋ siyā cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānaŋ siyā no cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānaŋ. Ekādasāyatanā no cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno; dhammāyatanaŋ siyā cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhu siyā no cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhu. Ekādasāyatanā no cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino; dhammāyatanaŋ siyā cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivatti siyā no cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivatti.

Chāyatanā ajjhattikā; chāyatanā bāhirā. Navāyatanā upādā; dvāyatanā no upādā;[1] dhammāyatanaŋ siyā upādā siyā no upādā. Pañcāyatanā upādiṇṇā; saddāyatanaŋ anupādiṇṇaŋ; chāyatanā siyā upādiṇṇā siyā anupādiṇṇā.

Ekādasāyatanā no upādānā;[2] dhammāyatanaŋ siyā upādānaŋ siyā no upādānaŋ. Dasāyatanā upādāniyā; dvāyatanā siyā upādāniyā siyā anupādāniyā. Dasāyatanā upādānavippayuttā, dvāyatanā siyā upādānasampayuttā siyā upādānavippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti, upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā; manāyatanaŋ na vattabbaŋ upādānañ ceva upādāniyañ cāti, siyā upādāniyañ ceva no ca upādānaŋ siyā na vattabbaŋ upādāniyañ ceva no ca upādānan ti; dhammāyatanaŋ siyā upādānañ ceva upādāniyañ ca, siyā upādāniyañ ceva no ca upādānaŋ, siyā na vattabbaŋ upādānañ

[1] K: 'nupādā.
[2] K: 'nupādānā *alurayā*.

ceva upādāniyañ cāti pi upādāniyañ ceva no ca upādānaŋ ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti pi, upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi, manāyatanaŋ na vattabbaŋ upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ cāti, siyā upādāna-sampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānaŋ, siyā no vattabbaŋ upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānaŋ ti; dhammāyatanaŋ siyā upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ ca, siyā upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānaŋ, siyā na vattabbaŋ upādanañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ cāti pi upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānaŋ ti pi. Dasāyatanā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā; dvāyatanā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā siyā na vattabbā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanā no kilesā; dhammāyatanaŋ siyā kileso siyā no kileso. Dasāyatanā saŋkilesikā; dvāyatanā siyā saŋkilesikā siyā asaŋkilesikā. Dasāyatanā asaŋkiliṭṭhā; dvāyatanā siyā saŋkiliṭṭhā siyā asaŋkiliṭṭhā. Dasāyatanā kilesavippayuttā; dvāyatanā siyā kilesasampayuttā siyā kilesavippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saŋkilesikā cāti, saŋkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā; manāyatanaŋ na vattabbaŋ kileso ceva saŋkilesikañ cāti, siyā saŋkilesikañ ceva no ca kileso, siyā na vattabbaŋ sañkilesikañ ceva no ca kileso ti; dhammāyatanaŋ siyā kileso ceva saŋkilesikañ ca, siyā saŋkilesikaŋ ceva no ca kileso, siyā na vattabbaŋ kileso ceva saŋkilesikañ cāti pi, saŋkilesikaŋ ceva no ca kileso ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saŋkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saŋkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; manāyatanaŋ na vattabbaŋ kileso ceva saŋkiliṭṭhañ cāti, siyā saŋkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kileso, siyā na vattabbaŋ saŋkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kileso ti: dhammāyatanaŋ siyā kileso ceva saŋkiliṭṭhañ ca, siyā saŋkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kileso, siyā na vattabbaŋ kileso ceva saŋkiliṭṭhaŋ cāti pi, saŋkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kileso ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; manāyatanaŋ na vattabbaŋ kileso ceva kilesasampayuttañ cāti, siyā kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kileso, siyā na vattabbaŋ kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kileso ti; dhammāyatanaŋ siyā kileso ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, siyā kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kileso, siyā na vattabbaŋ kileso ceva kilesasampayuttaŋ cāti pi kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kileso ti pi. Dasāyatanā kilesavippayutta-saŋkilesikā; dvāyatanā siyā kilesavippayutta-saŋkilesikā siyā

kilesavippayutta-asaŋkilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta - saŋkilesikā ti pi kilesavippayutta - asaŋkilesikā ti pi.

Dasāyatanā dassanena pahātabbā; dvāyatanā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Dasāyatanā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; dvāyatanā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.

Dasāyatanā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā; dvāyatanā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbhetukā. Dasāyatanā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā; dvāyatanā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Dasāyatanā avitakkā; dvāyatanā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Dasāyatanā avicārā; dvāyatanā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā.

Dasāyatanā appītikā; dvāyatanā siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā. Dasāyatanā na pītisahagatā; dvāyatanā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Dasāyatanā na sukhasahagatā; dvāyatanā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Dasāyatanā na upekhāsahagatā; dvāyatanā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

Dasāyatanā kāmāvacarā; dvāyatanā siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Dasāyatanā na rūpāvacarā; dvāyatanā siyā rūpāvacarā siya na rūpāvacarā. Dasāyatanā na arūpāvacarā; dvāyatanā siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Dasāyatanā pariyāpannā; dvāyatanā siyā pariyāpannā siyā apariyāpannā.

Dasāyatanā aniyyānikā; dvāyatanā siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyānikā. Dasāyatanā aniyatā; dvāyatanā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasāyatanā sa-uttarā; dvāyatanā siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā.

Dasāyatanā araṇā; dvāyatanā siyā saraṇā siyā araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAŊ.

ĀYATANAVIBHAŊGO SAMATTO DUTIYO.[1]

[1] B. *and* S[d] *substitute* niṭṭhito *for* samatto. *Only* S[d] *adds* dutiyo.

III

Dhātuvibhaŋgo

Cha dhātuyo : paṭhavīdhātu,[1] āpodhātu, tejodhātu, vāyòdhātu, ākāsadhātu, viññāṇadhātu.

Tattha katamā paṭhavīdhātu?
Paṭhavīdhātu dvayaŋ : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.
Tattha katamā ajjhattikā paṭhavīdhātu?[1]
Yaŋ ajjhattaŋ paccattaŋ kakkhaḷaŋ kharigataŋ kakkhaḷattaŋ kakkhaḷabhāvo ajjhattaŋ upādiṇṇaŋ, seyyathīdaŋ :[2] kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maŋsaŋ nahāru[3] aṭṭhī aṭṭhimiñjāŋ[4] vakkaŋ hadayaŋ yakanaŋ kilomakaŋ pihakaŋ papphāsaŋ antaŋ antaguṇaŋ udariyaŋ karīsaŋ, yaŋ vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattaŋ paccattaŋ kakkhaḷaŋ kharigataŋ kakkhaḷattaŋ kakkhaḷabhāvo ajjhattaŋ upādiṇṇaŋ : ayaŋ vuccati ajjhattikā paṭhavīdhātu.
Tatha katamā bāhirā paṭhavīdhātu?
Yaŋ bāhiraŋ kakkhaḷaŋ kharigataŋ kakkhaḷattaŋ kakkhaḷabhāvo bahiddhā anupādiṇṇaŋ, seyyathīdaŋ : ayo lohaŋ tipu sīsaŋ sajjhu[5] muttā maṇi veḷuriyo saŋkho silā pavālaŋ rajataŋ jātarūpaŋ lohitaŋko[6] masāragallaŋ tiṇaŋ kaṭṭhaŋ sakkharā kathalā[6] bhūmi pāsāṇo[7] pabbato; yaŋ vā pan' aññam pi atthi bāhiraŋ kakkhaḷaŋ kharigataŋ kakkhaḷattaŋ kakkhaḷabhāvo bahiddhā anupādiṇṇaŋ : ayaŋ vuccati bāhirā paṭhavīdhātu.
Yā ca ajjhattikā paṭhavīdhātu yā ca bāhirā paṭhavīdhātu, tad-ekajjhaŋ abhisaŋyūhitvā abhisaŋkhipitvā : ayaŋ vuccati paṭhavīdhātu.

---

[1] B : pathavī° *always*.
[2] K. *punctuates thus*: upādinnaŋ : seyyathīdaŋ? *So below*.
[3] K *and* B : nhāru. [4] *So* S[d]. K *and* B : aṭṭhimiñjaŋ.
[5] B *and* S[d]: sajjhaŋ. [6] K *and* B : lohitaŋgo.
[7] S[d] *and* B : sakkharaŋ, kathalaŋ. [8] S[d] : pāsāno.

Tattha katamā āpodhātu?

Āpodhātu dvayaŋ: atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā āpodhātu?

Yaŋ ajjhattaŋ paccattaŋ āpo āpogataŋ sneho snehagataŋ[1] bandhanattaŋ rūpassa ajjhattaŋ upādiṇṇaŋ, seyyathīdaŋ: pittaŋ semhaŋ pubbo lohitaŋ sedo medo assu vasā khelo siŋghāṇikā lasikā muttaŋ, yaŋ vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattaŋ paccattaŋ āpo āpogataŋ sneho snehagataŋ bandhanattaŋ rūpassa ajjhattaŋ upādiṇṇaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati ajjhattikā āpodhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā āpodhātu?

Yaŋ bāhiraŋ āpo āpogataŋ sneho snehagataŋ bandhanattaŋ rūpassa bahiddhā anupādiṇṇaŋ, seyyathīdaŋ: mūlaraso khandharaso tacaraso pattaraso puppharaso phalaraso khīraŋ dadhi sappi navanītaŋ telaŋ madhu phāṇitaŋ bhummāni vā udakāni antalikkhāni vā, yaŋ vā pan' aññam pi atthi bāhiraŋ āpo āpogataŋ sneho snehagataŋ bandhanattaŋ rūpassa bahiddhā anupādiṇṇaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati bāhirā āpodhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā āpodhātu yā ca bāhirā āpodhātu, tadekajjhaŋ abhisaŋyūhitvā abhisaŋkhipitvā: ayaŋ vuccati āpodhātu.

Tattha kātamā tejodhātu?

Tejodhātu dvayaŋ: atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā tejodhātu? Yaŋ ajjhattaŋ paccattaŋ tejo tejogataŋ usmā usmāgataŋ usumaŋ usumagataŋ ajjhattaŋ upādiṇṇaŋ, seyyathīdaŋ: yena ca santappati yena ca jīrate[2] yena ca pariḍayhati[3] yena ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaŋ sammā pariṇāmaŋ gacchati, yaŋ vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattaŋ paccattaŋ tejo tejogataŋ usmā usmāgataŋ usumaŋ usumagataŋ ajjhattaŋ upādiṇṇaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati ajjhattikā tejodhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā tejodhātu?

Yaŋ bāhiraŋ tejo tejogataŋ usmā usmāgataŋ usumaŋ usumagataŋ bahiddhā anupādiṇṇaŋ, seyyathidaŋ: kaṭṭhaggi sakalikaggi tiṇaggi gomayaggi thusaggi saŋkāraggi indaggi aggisantāpo suriyasantāpo kaṭṭhasannicayasantāpo tiṇasannicayasantāpo[4] dhaññasannicayasantāpo bhasmāsannicayasantāpo, yaŋ vā pan' aññam pi atthi bāhiraŋ tejo tejogataŋ usmā usmāgataŋ usumaŋ usumagataŋ bahiddhā anupādiṇṇaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati bāhirā tejodhātu.

---

[1] S^d: sineho sinehagataŋ. [2] S^d: jirīyati. B: jirayati.
[3] S^d: ḍayhati. K: paridayhati.
[4] S^d: tinā°.

Yā ca ajjhattikā tejodhātu yā ca bāhirā tejodhātu, tad-ekajjhaŋ abhisaŋyūhitvā abhisaŋkhipitvā: ayaŋ vuccati tejodhātu.

Tattha katamā vāyodhātu?

Vāyodhātu dvayaŋ: atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā vāyodhātu?

Yaŋ ajjhattaŋ paccattaŋ vāyo vāyogataŋ thambhitattaŋ rūpassa ajjhattaŋ[1] upādiṇṇaŋ, seyyathīdaŋ: uddhaŋgamā vātā adhogamā vātā kucchisayā vātā koṭṭhasayā vātā aŋgamaŋgānusārino vātā satthakavātā khurakavātā[2] uppalakavātā assāso passāso,[3] yaŋ vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattaŋ paccattaŋ vāyo vāyogataŋ thambhitattaŋ rūpassa ajjhattaŋ upādiṇṇaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati ajjhattikā vāyodhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā vāyodhātu?

Yaŋ bāhiraŋ vāyo vāyogataŋ thambhitattaŋ rūpassa bahiddhā anupādiṇṇaŋ, seyyathīdaŋ: puratthimā vātā pacchimā vātā uttarā vātā dakkhiṇā vātā sarajā vātā arajā vātā sītā vātā uṇhā[4] vātā parittā vātā adhimattā vātā kāḷā vātā verambhavātā pakkhavātā supaṇṇavātā[5] tālavaṇṭavātā vidhūpanavātā; yaŋ vā pan' aññam pi atthi bāhiraŋ vāyo vāyogataŋ thambhitattaŋ rūpassa bahiddhā anupādiṇṇaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati bāhirā vāyodhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā vāyodhātu yā ca bāhirā vāyodhātu, tad-ekajjhaŋ abhisaŋyūhitvā abhisaŋkhipitvā: ayaŋ vuccati vāyodhātu.

Tattha katamā akāsadhātu?

Ākāsadhātu dvayaŋ: atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā ākāsadhātu?

Yaŋ ajjhattaŋ paccattaŋ ākāso ākāsagataŋ aghaŋ aghagataŋ vivaro vivaragataŋ asamphuṭṭhaŋ maŋsalohitehi ajjhattaŋ upādiṇṇaŋ, seyyathīdaŋ:—Kaṇṇacchiddaŋ nāsacchiddaŋ mukhadvāraŋ, yena ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaŋ ajjhoharati, yattha ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaŋ santiṭṭhati, yena ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaŋ adhobhāgaŋ nikkhamati, yaŋ vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattaŋ paccattaŋ ākāso ākāsagataŋ aghaŋ aghagataŋ vivaro vivaragataŋ asamphuṭṭhaŋ maŋsalohitehi ajjhattaŋ upādiṇṇaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati ajjhattikā ākāsadhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā ākāsadhātu?

Yaŋ bāhiraŋ ākāso ākāsagataŋ aghaŋ aghagataŋ vivaro

---

[1] S[d] *adds* paccattaŋ.
[2] S[d]: satthakā vātā khurakā vātā.
[3] S[d] *adds* iti vā.
[4] S[d]: unhā.
[5] S[d]: supanna°.

vivaragataŋ asamphuṭṭhaŋ catūhi mahābhūtehi bahiddhā anupādiṇṇaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati bāhirā ākāsadhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā ākāsadhātu yā ca bāhirā ākāsadhātu, tad-ekajjhaŋ abhisaŋyūhitvā abhisaŋkhipitvā: ayaŋ vuccati akāsadhātu.

Tattha katamā viññāṇadhātu?

Cakkhuviññāṇadhātu sotaviññāṇadhātu ghānaviññāṇadhātu jivhāviññāṇadhātu kāyaviññāṇadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu: ayaŋ vuccati viññāṇadhātu.

Imā cha dhātuyo.

Aparā pi cha dhātuyo: sukhadhātu, dukkhadhātu, somanassadhātu, domanassadhātu, upekhādhātu avijjādhātu.

Tattha katamā sukhadhātu?[1]

Yaŋ kāyikaŋ sātaŋ kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ kāyasamphassajaŋ sātaŋ sukhaŋ vedayitaŋ kāyasamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: ayaŋ vuccati sukhadhātu.

Tattha katamā dukkhadhātu?

Yaŋ kāyikaŋ asātaŋ kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ kāyasamphassajaŋ asātaŋ dukkhaŋ vedayitaŋ kāyasamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: ayaŋ vuccati dukkhadhātu.

Tattha katamā somanassadhātu?

Yaŋ cetasikaŋ sātaŋ cetasikaŋ sukhaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ sātaŋ sukhaŋ vedayitaŋ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: ayaŋ vuccati somanassadhātu.

Tattha katamā domanassadhātu?

Yaŋ cetasikaŋ asātaŋ cetasikaŋ dukkhaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ asātaŋ dukkhaŋ vedayitaŋ cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: ayaŋ vuccati domanassadhātu.

Tattha katamā upekhādhātu?

Yaŋ cetasikaŋ neva sātaŋ nāsātaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ adukkhamasukhaŋ vedayitaŋ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā: ayaŋ vuccati upekhādhātu.

Tattha katamā avijjādhātu?

Yaŋ aññāṇaŋ adassanaŋ[2] anabhisamayo ananubodho asambodho appaṭivedho asaŋgāhanā apariyogāhanā asamapekkhanā apaccavekkhanā apaccakkhakammaŋ dummejjhaŋ balyaŋ[3] asampajaññaŋ moho pamoho sammoho avijjā avijjogho avijjāyogo avijjānusayo avijjā-

---

[1] *See* Dh. S., §§ 10, 18, 416, 417, 153, 390; *cf.* 1162.

[2] K. *has* . . . pe . . . *here down to* avijjālaŋgī.

[3] B: bālyaŋ.

pariyuṭṭhānaŋ avijjālaŋgī, moho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjādhātu.

Imā cha dhātuyo.

Aparā pi cha dhātuyo: kāmadhātu, vyāpādadhātu, vihiŋsādhātu, nekkhammadhātu, avyāpādadhātu, avihiŋsādhātu.

Tattha katamā kāmadhātu?

Kāmapaṭisaŋyutto takko vitakko saŋkappo appanā vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā micchāsaŋkappo: ayaŋ vuccati kāmadhātu. Heṭṭhato avīcinirayaŋ pariyantaŋ karitvā uparito paranimmitavasavattī deve anto karitvā yaŋ etasmiŋ antare etth' āvacarā ettha pariyāpannā khandha-dhātu-āyatanā, rūpaŋ vedanā saññā saŋkhārā viññāṇaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati kāmadhātu.

Tattha katamā vyāpādadhātu?

Vyāpādapaṭisaŋyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaŋkappo: ayaŋ vuccati vyāpādadhātu. Dasasu vā āghātavatthūsu cittassa āghāto[1] paṭighāto paṭighaŋ paṭivirodho kopo pakopo sampakopo doso padoso sampadoso cittassa vyāpatti manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaŋ doso dūsanā dūsitattaŋ vyāpatti vyāpajjanā vyāpajjitattaŋ[2] virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍikkaŋ asuropo anattamanatā cittassa: ayaŋ vuccati vyāpādadhātu.

Tattha katamā vihiŋsādhātu?

Vihiŋsāpaṭisaŋyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaŋkappo: ayaŋ vuccati vihiŋsādhātu. Idh'ekacco pāṇinā[3] vā leḍḍunā vā daṇḍena vā satthena vā rajjuyā vā aññataraññatarena satte viheṭheti, yā evarūpā heṭhanā viheṭhanā hiŋsanā vihiŋsanā rosanā virosanā parūpaghāto: ayaŋ vuccati vihiŋsādhātu.

Tattha katamā nekkhammadhātu?

Nekkhammapaṭisaŋyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . sammāsaŋkappo: ayaŋ vuccati nekkhammadhātu. Sabbe pi kusalā dhammā nekkhammadhātu.

Tattha katamā avyāpādadhātu?

Avyāpādapaṭisaŋyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . sammāsaŋkappo: ayaŋ vuccati avyāpādadhātu.

Yā sattesu metti mettāyanā mettāyitattaŋ mettā cetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati avyāpādadhātu.

Tattha katamā avihiŋsādhātu?

Avihiŋsāpaṭisaŋyutto takko vitakko saŋkappo appanā

---

[1] *See* Dh. S., § 1137. [2] S^{d} *and* B. *omit this word.*
[3] S^{d}: pāninā.

vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā sammāsaŋkappo: ayaŋ vuccati avihiŋsādhātu.

Yā sattesu karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyitattaŋ karuṇā cetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati avihiŋsādhātu.

Imā cha dhātuyo.

Iti imāni tīṇi chakkāni tad-ekajjhaŋ abhisaŋyūhitvā abhisaŋkhipitvā aṭṭhārasadhātuyo honti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAŊ.[1]

Aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo: cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuviññāṇadhātu sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññāṇadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu ghānaviññāṇadhātu jivhādhātu rasadhātu jivhāviññāṇadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu kāyaviññāṇadhātu manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu.

Tattha katamā cakkhudhātu?

Yaŋ cakkhuŋ catunnaŋ mahābhūtānaŋ upādāya pasādo . . . pe[2] . . . suñño gāmo p' eso: ayaŋ vuccati cakkhudhātu.

Tattha katamā rūpadhātu?

Yaŋ rūpaŋ catunnaŋ mahābhūtānaŋ upādāya vaṇṇanibhā . . . pe . . . rūpadhātu p' esā: ayaŋ vuccati rūpadhātu.

Tattha katamā cakkhuviññāṇadhātu?

Cakkhuñ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ hadayaŋ paṇḍaraŋ mano manāyatanaŋ manindriyaŋ viññāṇam viññāṇakkhandho tajjā cakkhuviññāṇadhātu: ayaŋ vuccati cakkhuviññāṇadhātu.

Tattha katamā sotadhātu?

Yaŋ sotaŋ catunnaŋ mahābhūtanaŋ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso: ayaŋ vuccati sotadhātu.

Tattha katamā saddadhātu?

Yo saddo catunnaŋ mahābhūtānaŋ upādāya anidassano sappaṭigho . . . pe. . . . saddadhātu p' esā: ayaŋ vuccati saddadhātu.

Tattha katamā sotaviññāṇadhātu?

Sotañ ca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ hadayaŋ paṇḍaraŋ mano manāyatanaŋ manindriyaŋ viññāṇaŋ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā sotaviññāṇadhātu: ayaŋ vuccati sotaviññāṇadhātu.

Tattha katamā ghānadhātu?

---

[1] K. *adds* niṭṭhitaŋ. [2] *See above* pp. 70 *foll.*

Yaŋ ghānaŋ catunnaŋ mahābhūtānaŋ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso: ayaŋ vuccati ghānadhātu.

Tattha katamā gandhadhātu?

Yo gandho catunnaŋ mahābhūtānaŋ upādāya anidassano sappaṭigho . . . pe . . . gandhadhātu p' esā: ayaŋ vuccati gandhadhātu.

Tattha katamā ghānaviññāṇadhātu?

Ghānañ ca paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ hadayaŋ paṇḍaraŋ mano manāyatanaŋ manindriyaŋ viññāṇaŋ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā ghānaviññāṇadhātu: ayaŋ vuccati ghānaviññāṇadhātu.

Tattha katamā jivhādhātu?

Yā jivhā catunnaŋ mahābhūtānaŋ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso: ayaŋ vuccati jivhādhātu.

Tattha katamā rasadhātu?

Yo raso catunnaŋ mahābhūtānaŋ upādāya anidassano sappaṭigho . . . pe . . . rasadhātu p' esā: ayaŋ vuccati rasadhātu.

Tattha katamā jivhāviññāṇadhātu?

Jivhañ ca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ hadayaŋ paṇḍaraŋ mano manāyatanaŋ manindriyaŋ viññāṇaŋ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā jivhaviññāṇadhātu: ayaŋ vuccati jivhāviññāṇadhātu.

Tattha katamā kāyadhātu?

Yo kāyo catunnaŋ mahābhūtānaŋ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso: ayaŋ vuccati kāyadhātu.

Tattha katamā phoṭṭhabbadhātu?

Paṭhavīdhātu . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbadhātu p' esā: ayaŋ vuccati phoṭṭhabbadhātu.

Tattha katamā kāyaviññāṇadhātu?

Kāyañ ca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ hadayaŋ paṇḍaraŋ mano manāyatanaŋ manindriyaŋ viññāṇaŋ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā kāyaviññāṇadhātu: ayaŋ vuccati kayaviññāṇadhātu.

Tattha katamā manodhātu?

Cakkhuviññāṇadhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ hadayaŋ paṇḍaraŋ mano manāyatanaŋ manindriyaŋ viññāṇaŋ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manodhātu; sotaviññāṇadhātuyā . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇadhātuyā jivhāviññāṇadhātuyā kāyaviññāṇadhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ hadayaŋ paṇḍaraŋ mano manāyatanaŋ manindriyaŋ viññāṇam viññāṇakhandho tajjā mano-

dhātu; sabbadhammesu vā pana paṭhamasamannāhāro:[1] ayaŋ vuccati manodhātu.

Tattha katamā dhammadhātu?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho, yañ ca rūpaŋ anidassanaŋ appaṭighaŋ dhammāyatanapariyāpannaŋ asaŋkhatā ca dhātu.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho?

Ekavidhena vedanākkhandho: phassasampayutto. Duvidhena vedanākkhandho: atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko. Tividhena vedanākkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato . . . pe . . . evaŋ bahuvidhena vedanākkhandho. Ayaŋ vuccati vedanakkhandho.

Tattha katamo saññākkhandho?

Ekavidhena saññākkhandho: phassasampayutto. Duvidhena saññākkhandho: atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko. Tividhena saññākkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato . . . pe . . . evaŋ bahuvidhena saññākkhandho.

Ayaŋ vuccati saññākkhandho.

Tattha katamo saŋkhārakkhandho?

Ekavidhena saŋkhārakkhandho: cittasampayutto. Duvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho: atthi hetu, atthi na hetu. Tividhena saŋkhārakkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato . . . pe . . . evaŋ bahuvidhena saŋkhārakkhandho. Ayaŋ vuccati saŋkhārakkhandho.

Tattha katamaŋ rūpaŋ anidassanaŋ appaṭighaŋ dhammāyatanapariyāpannaŋ?

Itthindriyaŋ . . . pe . . . kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro:[2] idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ anidassanaŋ appaṭighaŋ dhammāyatanapariyāpannaŋ.

Tattha katamā asaŋkhatā dhātu?[3]

Rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo; ayaŋ vuccati asaŋkhatā dhātu.

Ayaŋ vuccati dhammādhātu.

Tattha katamā manoviññāṇadhātu?

Cakkhuviññāṇadhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati[4] manodhātu, manodhātuyā pi uppajjitvā

---

[1] S[d] *and* B *add:* uppajjitvā cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ hadayaŋ paṇḍaraŋ mano manāyatanaŋ manindriyaŋ viññāṇaŋ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manodhātu: . . .

[2] *See above* p. 72, *n* 7. [3] S[d]: asaŋkhatā ca dhātu.

[4] S[d]: uppajjati cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ tajjā manodhātuyā pi uppajjitvā. . . .

niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu ; sotaviññāṇadhātuyā . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇadhātuyā, jivhāviññāṇadhātuyā, kāyaviññāṇadhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati[1] manodhātu, manodhātuyā pi uppajjitva niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu ; manañ ca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ hadayaŋ paṇḍaraŋ mano manāyatanaŋ manindriyaŋ viññāṇaŋ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu. Ayaŋ vuccati manoviññānadhātu.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAŊ.[2]

Aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo :—cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuviññāṇadhātu sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññāṇadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu ghānaviññāṇadhātu jivhādhātu rasadhātu jivhāviññāṇadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu kāyaviññāṇadhātu manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu. Aṭṭhārasannaŋ dhātūnaŋ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākatā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā, kati araṇā?

Soḷasa dhātuyo āvyākatā. Dve dhātuyo siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākatā.

Dasā dhātuyo na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Pañca dhātuyo adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyaviññāṇadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Dhammadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

---

[1] S[d] : uppajjati cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ tajjā manodhātuyā pi. . . .

[2] K : °bhājanīyaŋ.

Pañca dhātuyo vipākā. Manodhātu siyā vipākā siyā neva vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā. Dve dhātuyo siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva - vipaka-na-vipākadhammadhamma.

Dasa dhātuyo upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Saddadhātu anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Pañca dhātuyo siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Dve dhātuyo siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo asaŋkiliṭṭha-saŋkilesikā. Dve dhātuyo siyā saŋkiliṭṭhasaŋkilesikā siyā asaŋkiliṭṭhasaŋkilesikā siyā asaŋkiliṭṭha-asaŋkilesikā.

Pannarasa dhātuyo avitakka - avicārā. Manodhātu savitakka-savicārā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Dhammadhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā siyā na vattabbā savitakka-savicārā ti pi avitakka-vicāramattā ti pi avitakka-avicārā ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi. Pañca dhātuyo upekhāsahagatā. Kāyaviññāṇadhātu na pītisahagatā, siyā sukhasahagatā na upekhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā sukhasahagatā ti. Dve dhātuyo siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātabbā. Dve dhātuyo siya dassanena pahātabbā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva dassanena na bhavanāya pahātabbahetukā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva ācayagāminiyo[1] na apacayagāminiyo. Dve dhātuyo siyā ācayagāminiyo siyā apacayagāminiyo siyā neva ācayagāminiyo na apacayagāminiyo.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva sekhā nāsekhā. Dve dhātuyo siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo parittā. Dve dhātuyo siyā parittā siyā mahaggatā siyā appamāṇā.

---

[1] K. *reads always* °gāmino. B. nevācayagāmināpacayagāmino.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo parittārammaṇā. Dve dhātuyo siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇa siyā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi appamāṇārammaṇā ti pi.

Soḷasā dhātuyo majjhimā. Dve dhātuyo siyā hīnā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇītā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo aniyatā. Dve dhātuyo siyā micchattaniyatā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi. Dve dhātuyo siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo siyā uppannā siyā uppādino na vattabbā anuppannā ti. Saddadhātu siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattabbā uppādinīti. Cha dhātuyo siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādiniyo.[1] Dhammadhātu siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādinī siyā na vattabbā uppannā ti pi anuppannā ti pi uppādinīti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo siyā atītā siyā anāgatā sayā paccuppannā. Dhammadhātu siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā siyā na vattabbā atītā ti pi anāgatā ti pi paccuppannā ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo paccuppannārammaṇā. Dve dhātuyo siyā atītārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo siyā ajjhattārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā. Dve dhātuyo siyā ajjhattārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā ajjhattārammaṇā ti pi bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā ti pi.

Rūpadhātu sanidassana-sappaṭighā. Nava dhātuyo anidassana-sappaṭighā. Aṭṭha dhātuyo anidassana-appaṭighā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo na hetū. Dhammadhātu siyā hetu siya na hetu. Soḷasa dhātuyo ahetukā; dve dhātuyo siyā sahetukā siyā ahatukā. Soḷasa dhātuyo hetuvip-

---

[1] K *and* B: °pādino.

payuttā; dve dhātuyo siyā hetusampayuttā siyā hetuvippayuttā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti pi[1] sahetukā[2] ceva na ca hetū[3] ti pi; manoviññāṇadhātu na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cūti pi,[4] siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetu siyā na vattabbā sahetukā ceva na ca ahetūti; dhammadhātu siyā hetu ceva sahetukā ca, siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbā hetu ceva sahetukā cāti pi, sahetukā ceva na ca hetūti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū ti pi. Manoviññāṇadhātu na vattabbā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti; dhammadhātu siyā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā ca, siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na hetu ahetukā; manoviññāṇadhātu siyā na hetu sahetukā siyā na hetu ahetukā; dhammadhātu siyā na hetu sahetukā siyā na hetu ahetukā siyā na vattabbā na hetu sahetukā ti pi na hetu ahetukā ti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo sappaccayā.[5] Dhammadhātu siyā sappaccayā siyā appaccayā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo saṃkhatā; dhammadhātu siyā saṃkhatā siya asaṃkhatā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo anidassanā. Rūpadhātu sanidassanā.[6]

Dasa dhātuyo sappaṭighā. Aṭṭha dhātuyo appaṭighā.

Dasa dhātuyo rūpā. Satta dhātuyo arūpā. Dhammadhātu siyā rūpaṃ siyā arūpaṃ.

Soḷasa dhātuyo lokiyā. Dve dhātuyo siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā.

Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no āsavā; dhammadhātu sīya āsavo siyā no āsavo. Soḷasa dhātuyo sāsavā; dve dhātuyo siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Soḷasa dhātuyo āsavavippayuttā; dve dhātuyo siyā āsavasampayuttā[7] siyā āsavavippayuttā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, sāsavā

---

[1] S[d] *omits* ca *throughout these alternatives.*
[2] S[d]: hetukā.
[3] S[d] *never has* hetū.
[4] S[d] *omits* pi.
[5] S[d]: siyā sappaccayā.
[6] S[d] *and* B. *invert the order of these two clauses.*
[7] S[d] *omits* siyā āsavasampayuttā.

ceva no ca āsavā;[1] manoviññāṇadhātu na vattabbā āsavo ceva sāsavā cāti, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo ti; dhammadhātu siyā āsavo ceva sāsavā ca, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbā āsavo ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; manoviññāṇadhātu na vattabbā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti, siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavo siyā na vattabbā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavo ti. Dhammadhātu siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttā ca, siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttā cā ti pi āsavavippayuttā[2] ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo āsavavippayutta-sāsavā; dve dhātuyo siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayuttā-anāsavā siyā na vattabbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no saŋyojanā; dhammadhātu siyā saŋyojanaŋ siyā no saŋyojanaŋ. Soḷasa dhātuyo saŋyojaniyā; dve dhātuyo sujā saŋyojaniyā siyā asaŋyojaniyā. Soḷasa dhātuyo saŋyojanavippayuttā. Dve dhātuyo siyā saŋyojanasampayuttā siyā saŋyojanavippayuttā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā saŋyojanā ceva saŋyojaniyā cāti, saŋyojaniyā ceva no ca saŋyojanā.[3] Manoviññāṇadhātu na vattabbā saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojanīyā cāti, siyā saŋyojaniyā ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ, siyā na vattabbā saŋyojaniyā ceva no ca saŋyojanan ti; dhammadhātu siyā saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojaniyā ca, siyā saŋyojaniyā ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ, siyā na vattabbā saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojaniyā cāti pi saŋyojaniyā ceva no ca saŋyojanan ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā saŋyojanā ceva saŋyojanasampayuttā cāti pi saŋyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saŋyojanā ti pi; manoviññāṇadhātu na vattabbā saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojanasampayuttā cāti siyā saŋyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ, siyā na vattabbā saŋyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saŋyojanan ti; dhammadhātu siyā saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojanasampayuttā ca, siyā saŋyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ siyā na vattabbā saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojanasampayuttā cāti pi saŋyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saŋyojanan ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo saŋyojanavippayutta-saŋyojaniyā;

---

[1] S[d] *adds* ti. [2] S[d]: °sampayuttā.
[3] S[d]: saŋyojanaŋ.

dve dhātuyo siyā saŋyojanavippayutta-saŋyojaniyā siyā saŋyojanavippayutta-asaŋyojaniyā siyā na vattabbā saŋyojanavippayutta-saŋyojaniyā ti pi saŋyojanavippayutta-asaŋyojaniyā ti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no ganthā . . . pe . . .[1] no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nīvaraṇā. . . .

. . . Sattarasa dhātuyo no parāmāsā; dhammadhātu siyā parāmāso siyā no parāmāso. Soḷasa dhātuyo parāmaṭṭhā; dve dhātuyo siyā parāmaṭṭhā siyā aparāmaṭṭhā. Soḷasa dhātuyo parāmāsavippayuttā; manoviññāṇadhātu siyā parāmāsasampayuttā siyā parāmāsavippayuttā; dhammadhātu siyā parāmāsasampayuttā siyā parāmāsavippayuttā siyā no vattabbā parāmāsasampayuttā ti pi parāmāsavippayuttā ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmaṭṭhā cāti, parāmaṭṭhā ceva no ca parāmāsā; manoviññāṇadhātu na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmaṭṭhā cāti, siyā paramaṭṭhā ceva no ca parāmāso siyā na vattabbā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso ti; dhammadhātu siyā parāmāso ceva parāmaṭṭhā ca siyā paramaṭṭhā ceva no ca parāmāso siyā na vattabbā parāmāso ceva parāmaṭṭhā cāti pi, parāmāṭṭhā ceva no ca parāmāso ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭhā; dve dhātuyo siyā parāmāsavippayutta-paramaṭṭhā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparamaṭṭhā siyā na vattabbā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭhā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭhā ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā; satta dhātuyo sārammaṇā; dhammadhātu siyā sārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.

Ekādasa dhātuyo no cittā; satta dhātuyo cittā.[2] Sattarasa dhātuyo acetasikā; dhammadhātu siyā cetasikā siyā acetasikā. Dasa dhātuyo cittavippayuttā; dhammadhātu siyā cittasampayuttā siyā cittavippayuttā; satta dhātuyo na vattabbā cittena sampayuttā ti pi cittena vippayuttā ti pi. Dasa dhātuyo cittavisaŋsaṭṭhā; dhammadhātu siyā cittasaŋsaṭṭhā siyā cittavisaŋsaṭṭhā; satta-dhātuyo na vattabbā cittena saŋsatthā ti pi cittena visaŋsaṭṭhā ti pi. Dvādasa dhātuyo no cittasamuṭṭhānā; cha dhātuyo siyā cittasamuṭṭhānā siyā no cittasamuṭṭhānā.

---

[1] K. *repeats the foregoing distinctions in full for the* Ganthas *and the* Nīvaraṇas, *but elides those on the* Oghas *and* Yogas, *which come between these two categories.*

[2] S[d] *and* B: Satta dhātuyo siyā cittā; ekādasa dhātuyo no cittā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittasahabhuno; dhammadhātu siyā cittasahabhū siyā no cittasahabhū. Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittānuparivattino; dhammadhātu siyā cittānuparivatti siyā no cittānuparivatti.[1] Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā; dhammadhātu siyā cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā siyā no cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhanā. Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno; dhammadhātu siyā cittasaŋsattha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhū siyā no cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhū. Sattaraso dhātuyo no cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino; dhammadhātu siyā cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattinī[2] siyā no cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattinī.[2]

Dvādasa dhātuyo ajjhattikā. Cha dhātuyo bāhirā.

Nava dhātuyo upādā. Aṭṭha dhātuyo no upāda. Dhammadhātu siyā upādā siyā upādā.

Dasa dhātuyo upādiṇṇā. Saddadhātu anupādiṇṇā. Satta dhātuyo siyā upādiṇṇā siyā anupādiṇṇā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no upādānā. . . . pe . . .[3]

Sattarasa dhātuyo no kilesā; dhammadhātu siyā kileso siyā no kileso. Soḷasa dhātuyo saŋkilesikā; dve dhātuyo siyā saŋkilesikā siyā asaŋkilesikā. Soḷasa dhātuyo asaŋkiliṭṭhā; dve dhātuyo siyā saŋkiliṭṭhā siyā asaŋkiliṭṭhā. Soḷasa dhātuyo kilesavippayutta; dve dhātuyo siyā kilesasampayuttā siyā kilesavippayuttā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā kilesā ceva saŋkilesikā cāti, saŋkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā; manoviññāṇadhātu na vattabbā kilesā ceva saŋkilesikā cāti, siyā saŋkilesikā ceva no ca kileso, siyā na vattabbā saŋkilesikā ceva no ca kileso ti; dhammadhātu siyā kileso ceva saŋkilesikā ca, siyā saŋkilesikā ceva no ca kileso siyā na vattabbā kileso ceva saŋkilesikā cāti pi saŋkilesikā ceva no ca kileso ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā kilesā ceva saŋkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saŋkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kīlesā ti pi; manoviññāṇadhātu na vattabbā kileso ceva saŋkiliṭṭhā cāti, siyā saŋkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kileso siyā na vattabbā saŋkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kileso ti; dhammadhātu siyā kileso ceva saŋkiliṭṭhā ca sīya saŋkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kileso siyā na vattabbā kileso ceva saŋkiliṭṭhā cāti pi[4] saŋkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kileso ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā kilesā[5] ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā[6] ti pi; manoviñ-

---

[1] S[d]: °vattī ti. [2] K. °parivatti. B. °parivatti.
[3] *So* S[d]. K. *and* B. *give these relations in full.*
[4] S[d] *omits* pi. [5] S[d] kileso. [6] K: kileso.

ñāṇadhātu na vattabbā kileso ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kileso siyā na vattabbā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kileso ti; dhammadhātu siyā kileso ceva kilesampayuttā ca siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kileso siyā na vattabbā kileso ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kileso ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo kilesavippayuttasaŋkilesikā. Dve dhātuyo siyā kilesavippayutta-saŋkilesikā siyā kilesavippayutta-asaŋkilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta-saŋkilesikā ti pi kilesavippayutta-asaŋkilesikā ti pi.

Soḷasa dhātuyo na dassanena pahātabbā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Dve dhātuyo siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Dve dhātuyo siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Pannarasa dhātuyo avitakkā; manoviññāṇadhātu savitakkā; dve dhātuyo siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Pannarasa dhātuyo avicārā; manodhātu savicārā; dve dhātuyo siyā savicārā siyā avicārā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo appītikā; dve dhātuyo siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na pītisahagatā; dve dhātuyo siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Pannarasa dhātuyo na sukhasahagatā; tisso dhātuyo siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Ekādasa dhātuyo na upekhāsahagatā; pañca dhātuyo upekhāsahagatā; dve dhātuyo siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo kāmāvacarā; dve dhātuyo siya kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na rūpāvacarā; dve dhātuyo siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na arūpāvacarā; dve dhātuyo siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Soḷasa dhātuyo pariyāpannā; dve dhātuyo siyā pariyāpannā siya apariyāpannā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo aniyyānikā; dve dhātuyo siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyānikā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo aniyatā; dve dhātuyo siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo sa-uttarā; dve dhātuyo siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo araṇā; dve dhātuyo siyā saraṇā siyā araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAŊ.[1]

DHĀTUVIBHAŊGO SAMATTO TATIYO.[2]

---

[1] Sᵈ *adds* niṭṭhitaŋ.
[2] Sᵈ *and* B: niṭṭhito *for* samatto. Sᵈ, *here only, omits the number of the Vibhaŋga.*

IV

Saccavibhaŋgo

Cattāri ariyasaccāni: dukkhaŋ ariyasaccaŋ dukkhasamudayo[1] ariyasaccaŋ dukkhanirodho[2] ariyasaccaŋ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ dukkhaŋ ariyasaccaŋ?

Jāti pi dukkhā jarā pi dukkhā[3] maraṇam pi dukkhaŋ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā pi dukkhā appiyehi sampayogo dukkho piyehi vippayogo dukkho yam[4] p' icchaŋ na labhati tam[5] pi dukkhaŋ; saŋkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā pi[6] dukkhā.

Tattha katamā jāti?

Yā tesaŋ tesaŋ sattānaŋ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khandhānaŋ pātubhāvo āyatanānaŋ paṭilābho: ayaŋ vuccati jāti.

Tattha katamā jarā?

Yā tesaŋ tesaŋ sattānaŋ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā jīraṇatā khaṇḍiccaŋ pāliccaŋ valittacatā[7] āyuno saŋhāni indriyānaŋ paripāko: ayaŋ vuccati jarā.

Tattha katamaŋ maraṇaŋ?

Yā tesaŋ tesaŋ sattānaŋ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye cuti cavanatā bhedo antaradhānaŋ maccu maraṇaŋ kālakiriyā khandhānaŋ bhedo kaḷevarassa nikkhepo jīvitindriyassa upacchedo: idaŋ vuccati maraṇaŋ.

Tattha katamo soko?

Ñātivyasanena[8] vā phuṭṭhassa bhogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa rogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa sīlavyasanena vā

---

[1] S[d] *and* B: °samudayaŋ. [2] S[d] *and* B: °nirodhaŋ.

[3] *So* M. iii, 249; D. ii, 305. S. v, 421 *adds* vyādhi pi dukkhā. *Cf. below* p. 101.

[4] S[d] *and* B: yaŋ. [5] *So* S[d]. B: taŋ.

[6] S[d] *and* B. *omit* pi.

[7] *So* S[d] *and* B (*as in* D. ii, 305; Dh. S. § 644). K: vallitacatā. [8] K *and* B.: °byasanena.

phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhivyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa soko socanā socitattaŋ antosoko antoparisoko cetaso parijjhāyanā domanassaŋ sokasallaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati soko.

Tattha katamo paridevo?

Ñātivyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa bhogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa rogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa sīlavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhivyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa ādevo paridevo ādevanā paridevanā ādevitattaŋ paridevitattaŋ vācā palāpo vippalāpo lālapo lālapanā lālapitattaŋ:[1] ayaŋ vuccati paridevo.

Tattha katamaŋ dukkhaŋ?

Yaŋ kāyikaŋ asātaŋ kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ kāyasamphassajaŋ asātaŋ dukkhaŋ vedayitaŋ kāyasamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaŋ vuccati dukkhaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ domanassaŋ?

Yaŋ cetasikaŋ asātaŋ cetasikaŋ dukkhaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ asātaŋ dukkhaŋ vedayitaŋ cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaŋ vuccati domanassaŋ.

Tattha katamo upāyāso?

Ñātivyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa bhogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa rogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa sīlavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhivyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa āyāso upāyāso āyāsitattaŋ upāyāsitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati upāyāso.

Tattha katamo appiyehi sampayogo dukkho?

Idha yassa te honti aniṭṭhā akantā amanāpā rūpā[2] saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā ye vā pan' assa te honti anatthakāmā ahitakāmā aphāsukāmā ayogakkhemakāmā, yā tehi saŋgati samāgamo samodhānaŋ missībhāvo: ayaŋ vuccati appiyehi sampayogo dukkho.

Tattha katamo piyehi vippayogo dukkho?

Idha yassa te honti iṭṭhā kantā manāpā[3] rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā, ye vā pan'assa te honti atthakāmā hitakāmā phāsukāmā yogakkhemakāmā, mātā vā pitā vā bhātā vā bhaginī vā mittā vā amaccā[4] vā ñātisālohitā[5] vā, yā tehi asaŋgati asamāgamo asamodhānaŋ amissībhāvo: ayaŋ vuccati piyehi vippayogo dukkho.

---

[1] S^d *and* B.: lālappitattaŋ *always*.
[2] S^d: amanāparūpā. [3] *So* S^d. [4] S^d vāmaccā.
[5] *So* K. *and* B. S^d: ñātī vā sālohitā vā.

Tattha katamaŋ yam[1] p'icchaŋ na labhati tam pi dukkhaŋ?

Jātidhammānaŋ sattānaŋ evaŋ icchā uppajjati: aho vata mayaŋ na jātidhammā assāma, na ca vata no jāti āgaccheyyāti, na kho pan'etaŋ icchāya pattabbaŋ: idam pi yam[2] p'icchaŋ na labhati tam pi dukkhaŋ. Jarādhammānaŋ sattānaŋ . . . pe . . . vyādhidhammānaŋ sattānaŋ maraṇadhammānaŋ sattānaŋ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammānaŋ sattānaŋ evaŋ icchā uppajjati: aho vata mayaŋ na sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā assāma, na ca vata no sokoparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā āgaccheyyun ti, na kho pan'etaŋ icchāya pattabbaŋ: idam pi yam[3] p'icchaŋ na labhati tam pi dukkhaŋ.

Tattha katame saŋkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā pi[4] dukkhā?

Seyyathīdaŋ: rūpūpādānakkhandho vedanūpādānakkhandho saññūpādānakkhandho saŋkhārūpādānakkhandho viññāṇūpādānakkhandho: ime vuccanti saŋkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā pi dukkhā.

Idaŋ vuccati dukkhaŋ ariyasaccaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ dukkhasamudayo[5] ariyasaccaŋ?

Yāyaŋ taṇhā[6] ponobbhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatra tatrābhinandinī, seyyathīdaŋ: kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā.

Sā kho pan'esā taṇhā kattha uppajjamānā uppajjati, kattha nivisamānā nivisati?

Yaŋ loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Kiñ ca loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ?

Cakkhuŋ loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Sotaŋ . . . pe . . . ghānaŋ . . . jivhā . . . kāyo . . .[7] mano loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Rūpā[8] loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Saddā . . . pe . . . gandhā . . . rasā . . . phoṭṭhabbā . . . dhammā

---

[1] K, B *and* S[d]: yaŋ. B *has also* taŋ pi. [2] *So* K *and* S[d].
[3] S[d]: idaŋ pi yaŋ. [4] S[d] *omits*.
[5] S[d] *and* B: samudayaŋ. [6] S[d]: tanhā *always*.
[7] S[d] *does not condense*. B. *repeats only* loke. [8] S[d]: rūpaŋ.

loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Cakkhuviññāṇaŋ loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Sotaviññāṇaŋ. . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaŋ . . . jivhāviññaṇaŋ . . . kāyaviññāṇaŋ . . . manoviññāṇaŋ loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Cakkhusamphasso loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ, etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Sotasamphasso . . . pe . . . ghānasamphasso . . jivhāsamphasso . . . kāyasamphasso . . . manosamphassa loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, etth'esā nivisamānā nivisati. Sotasamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . ghānasamphassajā vedanā . . . jivhāsamphassajā vedanā . . . kāyasamphassajā vedanā . . . manosamphassajā vedanā loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Rūpasaññā loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Saddasaññā . . . pe . . . gandhasaññā . . . rasasaññā . . . phoṭṭhabbasaññā . . . dhammasaññā loke piyarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Rūpasañcetanā loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Saddasañcetanā . . . pe . . . gandhasañcetanā . . . rasasañcetanā . . . phoṭṭhabbasañcetanā . . . dhammasañcetanā loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Rūpataṇhā loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Saddataṇhā . . . pe . . . gandhataṇhā . . . rasataṇhā . . . phoṭṭhabbataṇhā . . . dhammataṇhā loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisāmānā nivisati.

Rūpavitakko loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esa taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Saddavitakko . . . pe . . . gandhavitakko . . . rasavitakko . . . phoṭṭhabbavitakko . . . dhammavitakko loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Rūpavicāro loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Saddavicāro . . . pe[1] . . . gandhavicāro . . . rasavicāro . . . phoṭṭhabbavicāro . . . dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Idaŋ vuccati dukkhasamudayo ariyasaccaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ dukkhanirodho[2] ariyasaccaŋ?

Yo tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo.

Sā kho pan'esā taṇhā kattha pahīyamānā pahīyati, kattha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati?

Yaŋ loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Kiñ ca loke piyarūpaŋ?

Cakkhuŋ loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Sotaŋ . . . pe . . . ghānaŋ . . . jivhā . . . kāyo . . . mano loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ, etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpā loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddā . . . pe . . . gandhā . . . rasā . . . phoṭṭhabbā . . . dhammā loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Cakkhuviññāṇaŋ loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Sotaviññāṇaŋ . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaŋ . . . jivhāviññāṇaŋ . . . kāyaviññāṇaŋ . . . manoviññāṇaŋ loke piyarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Cakkhusamphasso loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Sotasamphasso . . . pe . . . ghānasamphasso . . . jivhāsamphasso . . . kāyasamphasso . . . manosamphasso loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Sotasamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassajā vedanā . . . jivhāsamphassajā vedanā . . . kāyasamphassajā vedanā . . . manosamphassajā vedanā

---

[1] S^{d} *does not condense.* [2] S^{d} *and* B : nirodhaŋ.

loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpasaññā loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddasaññā . . . pe . . . gandhasaññā . . . rasasaññā . . . phoṭṭhabbasaññā . . . dhammasaññā loke piyarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpasañcetanā loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddasañcetanā . . . pe . . . gandhasañcetanā . . . rasasañcetanā . . . phoṭṭhabbasañcetanā . . . dhammasañcetanā loke piyarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpataṇhā loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddataṇhā . . . pe . . . gandhataṇhā . . . rasataṇhā . . . phoṭṭhabbataṇhā . . . dhammataṇhā loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpavitakko loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddavitakko . . . pe . . . gandhavitakko . . . rasavitakko . . . phoṭṭhabbavitakko . . . dhammavitakko loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpavicāro loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddavicāro . . . pe . . . gandhavicāro . . . rasavicāro . . . phoṭṭhabbavicāro . . . dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Idaŋ vuccati dukkhanirodho ariyasaccaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaŋ?

Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaŋgiko maggo, seyyathīdaŋ: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaŋkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Dukkhe ñāṇaŋ dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaŋ dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaŋ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaŋkappo?

Nekkhammasaŋkappo avyāpādasaŋkappo avihiŋsāsaŋkappo: ayaŋ vuccati sammāsaŋkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā?

Musāvādā veramaṇī[1] pisuṇāya[2] vācāya veramaṇī pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī samphappalāpā veramaṇī: ayaŋ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto?

Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī adinnādānā veramaṇī kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī: ayaŋ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājīvo?

Idha ariyasāvako micchā-ājīvaŋ pahāya sammā-ajīvena jīvitaŋ kappeti: ayaŋ vuccati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Idha bhikkhu anuppannānaŋ pāpakānaŋ akusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ anuppādāya chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaŋ pāpakānaŋ akusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ pahānāya . . . pe[3] . . . anuppannānaŋ kusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ uppādāya . . . pe . . . uppannānaŋ kusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriya chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati: ayaŋ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī[4] sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaŋ vedanāsu . . . pe . . . citte . . . pe . . . dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Idha bhikkhu vivicc'eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaŋ savicāraŋ vivekajaŋ pīti-sukhaŋ paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ[5] upasampajja viharati; vitakkavicārānāŋ vūpasamā ajjhattaŋ sampasādanaŋ cetaso ekodibhāvaŋ avitakkaŋ avicāraŋ samādhijaŋ pītisukhaŋ dutiyaŋ[6] jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati; pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañ ca kāyena paṭisaŋvedenti yan taŋ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti, tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati; sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubb'eva somanassadomanassānaŋ atthaŋgamā[7] adukkhamasukhaŋ upekhāsatipārisuddhiŋ catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati: ayaŋ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

---

[1] S^d: veramanī; B: veramaṇi.
[2] S^d: pisunāya; B: pisuṇavācā, *and* pharusavācā.
[3] S^d *does not condense.* [4] S^d: ātāpi.
[5] S^d: paṭhamajhānaŋ. [6] *So* S^d. [7] S^d: atthagamā.

Idaŋ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaŋ.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAŊ.

Cattāri saccāni dukkhaŋ dukkhasamudayo dukkhanirodho dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

i.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā: ayaŋ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaŋ dukkhaŋ?

Avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tīṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni, avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbañ ca rūpaŋ: idaŋ vuccati dukkhaŋ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya pahānaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā?

Idha[1] bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ; tasmiŋ samaye aṭṭhaŋgiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe[2] . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaŋkappo?

Yo takko vitakko . . . pe[3] . . . sammāsaŋkappoŋ maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammāsaŋkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā?

Yā catūhi vacīduccaritehi ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyā akaraṇaŋ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto sammāvācā maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto?

Yā tīhi kāyaduccaritehi ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyā akaraṇaŋ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto

---

[1] Dh. S. § 277. [2] Dh. S. §§ 292; 297 *foll.*
[3] S[d] *does not condense.*

sammākammanto maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ : ayaŋ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājīvo?

Yā micchā ajīvā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyā akaraṇaŋ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto sammā-ājīvo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammavāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satissambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammasamādhi.

Ayaŋ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā. Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya sampayuttā.

ii.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇha ca avasesā ca kilesā: ayaŋ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaŋ dukkhaŋ?

Avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tīṇi ca kusalamūlāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbañ ca rūpaŋ: idaŋ vuccati dukkhaŋ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānañ ca kilesānaŋ pahānaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye aṭṭhaŋgiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi. Ayaŋ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.[1]

---

[1] B: °gāminipaṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya[1] sampayuttā.[2]

iii.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā: ayaŋ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaŋ dukkhaŋ?

Tīṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbañ ca rūpaŋ: idaŋ vuccati dukkham.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānañ ca kilesānaŋ avasesānañ ca akusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ pahānaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā?

Idhe bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye aṭṭhaŋgiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.[3] Ayaŋ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā patipadāya sampayuttā.[4]

iv.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tīṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni: ayaŋ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaŋ dukkhaŋ?

Avasesā ca sāsavā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbañ ca rūpaŋ: idaŋ vuccati dukkhaŋ.

---

[1] Sd: °gāminipaṭipadāya.
[2] Sd *adds* . . . pe . . .
[3] Sd: . . . pe . . .
[4] *So* Sd.
[5] Sd *adds* . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānañ ca kilesānam avasesānañ[1] ca akusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ tiṇṇannañ[2] ca kusalamūlānaŋ sāsavānaŋ pahānaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye aṭṭhaŋgiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.[3] Ayaŋ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya[4] sampayuttā.[5]

V.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā tīṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā: ayaŋ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaŋ dukkhaŋ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbañ ca rūpaŋ: idaŋ vuccati dukkhaŋ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānañca kilesānaŋ avasesānañ ca akusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ tiṇṇannañ ca[6] kusalamūlānaŋ sāsavānaŋ avasesānañ ca sāsavānaŋ kusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ pahānaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vivicc'eva kāmehi. . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye aṭṭhaŋgiko maggo hoti: sammāditthi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi. Ayaŋ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭidāya sampayuttā.[7]

---

[1] S[d] *omits* avasesānañ.
[2] S[d]: tinnaŋ. B. tiṇṇañ.
[3] S[d] *adds* . . . pe . . .
[4] S[d]: °gāminipaṭipadāya.
[5] S[d] *adds* . . . pe . . .
[6] S[d]: tinnannaŋ. B. tiṇṇañ.
[7] S[d] *adds* . . . pe . . .

vi.

Cattāri saccāni: dukkhaŋ dukkhasamudayo dukkhanirodho dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā: ayaŋ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaŋ dukkhaŋ?

Avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tīṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbañ ca rūpaŋ: idaŋ vuccati dukkhaŋ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya pahānaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye pañcaŋgiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaŋkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammasāmādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaŋkappo?

Yo takko vitakko saŋkappo . . . pe . . . maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammāsaŋkappo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayaŋ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . .[1]

[1] B. *omits* . . . pe . . .

vii.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā ca avasesa ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tīṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā: ayaŋ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaŋ dukkhaŋ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbañ ca rūpaŋ: idaŋ vuccati dukkhaŋ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānañ ca kilesānaŋ avasesānañ ca akusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ tiṇṇannañ ca[1] kusalamūlānaŋ sāsavānaŋ avasesānañ ca sāsavānaŋ kusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ pahānaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhumiyā pattiyā vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ[2] jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye pañcaŋgiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaŋkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi. Ayaŋ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya sampayuttā.

viii.

Cattāri saccāni; dukkhaŋ dukkhasamudayo dukkhānirodho dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā: ayaŋ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaŋ dukkhaŋ?

Avasesā ca kilesāŋ avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tīṇi ca kusalamūlāni sasavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbañ ca rūpaŋ: idaŋ vuccati dukkhaŋ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya pahānaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā?

Idha khikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti

---

[1] B. tiṇṇañ ca . . . S[d]: tinnaŋnaŋ ca.

[2] S[d]: pathamajhānaŋ.

niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya pattiyā, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ayaŋ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā . . . pe . . .[1]

ix.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā akusalā dhammā tīṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā: ayaŋ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaŋ dukkhaŋ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbañ ca rūpaŋ: idaŋ vuccati dukkhaŋ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānañ ca kilesānaŋ avasesānañ ca akusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ tiṇṇannañ ca[2] kusalamūlānaŋ sāsavānaŋ avasesānañ ca sāsavānaŋ kusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ pahānaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . .: ayaŋ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAŊ.[3]

Cattāri ariyasaccāni: dukkhaŋ ariyasaccaŋ dukkhanirodho ariyasaccaŋ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaŋ. Catunnaŋ ariyāsaccānaŋ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākatā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā, kati araṇā?

Samudayasaccaŋ akusalaŋ; maggasaccaŋ kusalaŋ; nirodhasaccaŋ avyākataŋ; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā kusalaŋ siyā akusalaŋ siyā avyākataŋ.

Dve saccā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā aduk-

---

[1] B. *omits* . . . pe . . .
[2] B. tiṇṇañ ca . . . S[d]: tinnaŋnaŋ ca.
[3] *So also* K.

khamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā; nirodhasaccaŋ na vattabbaŋ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ siyā na vattabbaŋ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Dve saccā vipākadhammadhammā; nirodhasaccaŋ neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammaŋ; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā vipākaŋ siyā vipākadhammadhammaŋ siya neva-vipākā-na-vipākadhammadhammaŋ.

Samudayasaccaŋ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaŋ; dve saccā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyaŋ siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyaŋ.

Samudayasaccaŋ saŋkiliṭṭha-saŋkilesikaŋ; dve saccā asaŋkiliṭṭha-asaŋkilesikā; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā saŋkiliṭṭha-saŋkilesikaŋ siyā asaŋkiliṭṭha-saŋkilesikaŋ.

Samudayasaccaŋ savitakka-savicāraŋ; nirodhasaccaŋ avitakka-avicāraŋ; maggasaccaŋ siyā savitakka-savicāraŋ siyā avitakka-vicāramattaŋ siyā avitakka-avicāraŋ; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā savitakka-savicāraŋ siyā avitakka-vicāramattaŋ siyā avitakka-avicāraŋ siyā na vattabbaŋ savitakka-savicāran ti pi avitakka-vicāramattan ti pi avitakka-avicāran ti pi.

Dve saccā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā; nirodhasaccaŋ na vattabbaŋ pītisahagatan ti pi sukhasahagatan ti pi upekhāsahagatan ti pi; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā pītisahagataŋ siyā sukhasahagataŋ siyā upekhāsahagataŋ siyā na vattabbaŋ pītisahagatan ti pi sukhasahagatan ti pi upekhāsahagatan ti pi.

Dve saccā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; samudayasaccaŋ siyā dassanena pahātabbaŋ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbaŋ; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā dassanena pahātabbaŋ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbaŋ siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbaŋ.

Dve saccaŋ neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā; samudayasaccaŋ siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukaŋ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukaŋ; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukaŋ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukaŋ siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukaŋ.

Samudayasaccaŋ ācayagāmi; maggasaccaŋ apacayagāmi;

nirodhasaccaŋ neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi;[1] dukkhasaccaŋ siyā ācayagāmi siyā neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi.

Maggasaccaŋ sekhaŋ; tīṇi saccā neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Samudayasaccaŋ parittaŋ; dve saccā appamāṇā; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā parittaŋ siyā mahaggataŋ.

Nirodhasaccaŋ anārammaṇaŋ; maggasaccaŋ appamāṇārammaṇaŋ; samudayasaccaŋ siyā parittārammaṇaŋ siyā mahaggatārammaṇaŋ na appamāṇārammaṇaŋ siyā na vattabbaŋ parittārammaṇan ti pi mahaggatārammaṇan ti pi; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā parittārammaṇaŋ siyā mahaggatārammaṇaŋ siyā appamāṇārammaṇaŋ siyā na vattabbaŋ parittārammaṇan ti pi mahaggatārammaṇan ti pi appamāṇārammaṇan ti pi.

Samudayasaccaŋ hīnaŋ; dve saccā paṇītā; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā hīnaŋ siyā majjhimaŋ.

Nirodhasaccaŋ aniyataŋ; maggasaccaŋ sammattaniyataŋ; dve saccā siyā micchattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Nirodhasaccaŋ anārammaṇaŋ; samudayasaccaŋ na vattabbaŋ maggārammaṇan ti pi maggahetukan ti pi maggādhipatīti pi;[2] maggasaccaŋ na maggārammaṇaŋ siyā maggahetukaŋ siyā maggādhipati[3] siyā na vattabbaŋ maggahetukan ti pi[4] maggādhipatīti pi;[2] dukkhasaccaŋ siyā[5] maggārammaṇaŋ na maggahetukaŋ, siyā maggādhipati siyā na vattabbaŋ maggārammaṇan ti pi maggādhipatīti pi.[2]

Dve saccā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattabbā uppādino ti; nirodhasaccaŋ na vattabbaŋ uppannan ti pi anuppannan ti pi uppādīti pi; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā uppannaŋ siyā anuppannaŋ siyā uppādi.

Tīṇi saccā[6] siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā; nirodhasaccaŋ na vattabbaŋ atītan ti pi anāgatan ti pi paccuppannan ti pi.

Nirodhasaccaŋ anārammaṇṇaŋ; maggasaccaŋ na vattabbaŋ atītārammaṇan ti pi anāgatārammaṇan ti pi paccuppannārammaṇan ti pi; dve saccā[7] siyā atītārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattabbaŋ atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

---

[1] *So* K, *as well as* S[d]. B: nevācayagāmi-nāpacayagāmi.
[2] S[d]: maggādhipatin ti pi. [3] S[d]: °ādhipatin.
[4] S[d] *omits* maggahetukan ti pi. [5] B *omits* siyā.
[6] S[d] *and* B: saccāni. [7] *So* S[d] *and* B.

Nirodhasaccaŋ bahiddhā; tīṇi saccā siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā.

Nirodhasaccaŋ anārammaṇaŋ; maggasaccaŋ bahiddhārammaṇaŋ; samudayasaccaŋ siyā ajjhattārammaṇaŋ siyā bahiddhārammaṇaŋ siyā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇaŋ; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā ajjhattārammaṇaŋ siyā bahiddhārammaṇaŋ siyā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇaŋ siyā na vattabbaŋ ajjhattārammaṇan ti pi bahiddhārammaṇan ti pi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇan ti pi.

Tīṇi saccā[1] anidassana-appaṭighā; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā sanidassana-sappaṭighaŋ siyā anidassana-sappaṭighaŋ siyā anidassana-appaṭighaŋ.

Samudayasaccaŋ hetu; nirodhasaccaŋ na hetu; dve saccā[2] siyā hetū[3] siyā na hetū.[3] Dve saccā sahetukā; nirodhasaccaŋ ahetukaŋ; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā sahetukaŋ siyā ahetukaŋ. Dve saccā hetusampayuttā; nirodhasaccaŋ hetuvippayuttaŋ; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā hetusampayuttaŋ siyā hetuvippayuttaŋ. Samudayasaccaŋ hetu ceva sahetukañ ca; nirodhasaccaŋ na vattabbaŋ hetu ceva sahetukañ cāti pi sahetukañ ceva na ca hetūti pi;[4] maggasaccaŋ siyā hetu ceva sahetukañ ca siyā sahetukañ ceva na ca hetu; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā hetu ceva sahetukañ ca siyā sahetukañ ceva na ca hetu siyā[5] na vattabbaŋ hetu ceva sahetukañ cāti pi sahetukañ ceva na ca hetūti pi; samudayasaccaŋ hetu ceva hetusampayuttañ ca; nirodhasaccaŋ na vattabbaŋ hetu ceva hetusampayuttañ cāti pi hetusampayuttañ ceva na ca hetūti pi;[4] maggasaccaŋ siyā hetu ceva hetusampayuttañ ca siyā hetusampayuttañ ceva na ca hetu; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā hetu ceva hetusampayuttañ ca siyā hetusampayuttañ ceva na ca hetu siyā na vattabbaŋ hetu ceva hetusampayuttañ cāti pi hetusampayuttañ ceva na ca hetūti pi. Nirodhasaccaŋ na hetu ahetukaŋ; samudayasaccaŋ na vattabbaŋ na hetu sahetukan ti pi na hetu ahetukan ti pi; maggasaccaŋ siyā na hetu sahetukaŋ siyā na vattabbaŋ na hetu sahetukan ti;[6] dukkhasaccaŋ siyā na hetu sahetukaŋ siyā na hetu ahetukaŋ siyā na vattabbaŋ na hetu sahetukan ti pi na hetu ahetukan ti pi.

---

[1] S[d] *and* B: saccāni. [2] So S[d] *and* B. [3] S[d]: hetu.
[4] S[d] *inverts the order of these two clauses on* samudayasaccaŋ *and* nirodhasaccaŋ.
[5] S[d] *omits the clause introduced by this* siyā.
[6] S[d] *and* B: siyā na vattabbaŋ na hetu sahetukan ti pi na hetu ahetukan ti pi.

Tīṇi saccā[1] sappaccayā; nirodhasaccaŋ appaccayaŋ.
Tīṇi saccā saŋkhatā; nirodhasaccaŋ asaŋkhataŋ.
Tīṇi saccā anidassanā; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā sanidassanaŋ siyā anidassanaŋ.
Tīṇi saccā appaṭighā; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā sappaṭighaŋ siyā appaṭighaŋ.
Tīṇi saccā rūpā; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā rūpaŋ siyā arūpaŋ.
Dve saccā[2] lokiyā; dve saccā lokuttarā.
Kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.
Samudayasaccaŋ āsavo; dve saccā no āsavā; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā āsavo siyā no āsavo. Dve saccā sāsavā; dve saccā anāsavā. Samudayasaccaŋ āsavasampayuttaŋ; dve saccā āsavavippayuttā; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā āsavasampayuttaŋ siyā āsavavippayuttaŋ. Samudayasaccaŋ āsavo ceva sāsavañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi;[3] dukkhasaccaŋ siyā āsavo ceva sāsavañ ca siyā sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavo. Samudayasaccaŋ āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi;[3] dukkhasaccaŋ siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttañ ca siyā āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca āsavo siyā na vattabbaŋ āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttañ cāti pi āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Dve saccā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā; samudayasaccaŋ na vattabbaŋ āsavavippayutta-sāsavan ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavan ti pi; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavaŋ siyā na vattabbaŋ āsavavippayutta-sāsavan ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavan ti pi.[4]
Samudayasaccaŋ saŋyojanaŋ; dve saccā no saŋyojanā; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā saŋyojanaŋ siyā no saŋyojanaŋ. Dve saccā saŋyojaniyā; dve saccā asaŋyojaniyā. Samudayasaccaŋ saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ; dve saccā saŋyojanavippayuttā; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ siyā saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ. Samudayasaccaŋ saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojaniyañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā saŋyojanā ceva saŋyojaniyā cāti pi saŋyojaniyā ceva no ca saŋyojanā ti pi; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojaniyañ ca siyā saŋyojaniyañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ. Samudayasaccaŋ saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojanasampayuttañ ca; dve

---

[1] S[d] *and* B: saccāni *always.* [2] *So* S[d] *and* B.
[3] S[d] *inverts order of clauses:* samudayasaccaŋ . . . *and* dve saccā *and in following sentences also.*
[4] K *omits last clause.*

saccā na vattabbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ti pi;[1] dukkhasaccaṃ siyā saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ ca siyā saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ siya na vattabbaṃ saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ ti pi. Dve saccā saṃyojanavippayutta-asaṃyojaniyā; samudayasaccaṃ na vattabbaṃ saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyan ti pi. Saṃyojanavippayutta-asaṃyojaniyan ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyaṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyan ti[2] pi saṃyojanavippayutta-asaṃyojaniyan[2] ti pi.

Samudayasaccaṃ gantho; dve saccā no ganthā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā gantho siyā no gantho. Dve saccā ganthaniyā; dve saccā aganthaniyā. Dve saccā ganthavippayuttā; dve saccā siyā ganthasampayuttā siyā ganthavippayuttā. Samudayasaccaṃ gantho ceva ganthaniyañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti pi ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā gantho ceva ganthaniyañ ca siyā ganthaniyañ ceva no ca gantho. Samudayasaccaṃ gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ ca siyā na vattabbaṃ gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti; dve saccā na vattabbā gantho ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti pi ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ ca siyā ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho siyā na vattabbaṃ gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti pi ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Dve saccā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā; dve saccā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā na vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti[3] pi siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.[3]

Samudayasaccaṃ ogho . . . pe . . . yogo . . . pe . . .[4] nīvaraṇaṃ; dve saccā no nīvaraṇā;[5] dukkhasaccaṃ siyā nīvaraṇaṃ[6] siyā no nīvaraṇaṃ. Dve saccā nīvaraṇiyā; dve saccā anīvaraṇiyā. Samudayasaccaṃ nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ; dve saccā nīvaraṇavippayuttā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā nīvaraṇāsampayuttaṃ siyā nīvaraṇavippayuttaṃ. Samuda-

---

[1] S[d] *inverts order of clauses:* samudayasaccaṃ . . . *and* dve saccā.

[2] K *omits last clause.*

[3] K *omits last clause.*

[4] S[d] *repeats* samudayasaccaṃ.

[5] S[d]: nīvaranaṃ (*sic*).

[6] *So* S[d].

yasaccaŋ nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraniyañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇiyā cāti pi nīvaraniyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti pi; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇiyañ ca siyā nīvaraṇiyan ceva no ca nīvaraṇaŋ. Samudayasaccaŋ nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā[1] ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttā cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā[1] ti pi; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ca siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaŋ siyā na vattabbaŋ nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttañ cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ceva no ca nīvaraṇan ti pi. Dve saccā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyā; samudayasaccaŋ na vattabbaŋ nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyan ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyan ti pi; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyaŋ siyā na vattabbaŋ nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyan ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyan ti pi.[2]

Tīṇi saccā[3] no parāmāsā; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā parāmāso siyā no parāmāso. Dve saccā parāmaṭṭhā; dve saccā aparāmaṭṭhā. Dve saccā parāmāsavippayuttā; samudayasaccaŋ siyā parāmāsasampayuttaŋ siyā parāmāsavippayuttaŋ; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā parāmāsasampayuttaŋ siyā parāmāsavippayuttaŋ siyā na vattabbaŋ parāmāsampayuttan ti pi parāmāsavippayuttan ti pi. Samudayasaccaŋ na vattabbaŋ parāmāso ceva parāmaṭṭhañ cāti, parāmaṭṭhañ ceva no ca parāmāso; dve saccā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmaṭṭhā cāti pi parāmaṭṭhā ceva no ca parāmāsā ti pi;[4] dukkhasaccaŋ siyā parāmāso ceva parāmaṭṭhañ ca siyā parāmaṭṭhañ ceva no ca parāmāso. Dve saccā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭhā; dve saccā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭhā siyā na vattabbā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭhā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭhā ti pi.[5]

Dve saccā sārammaṇā; nirodhasaccaŋ anārammaṇaŋ; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā sārammaṇaŋ siyā anārammaṇaŋ.

Tīṇi saccā[6] no cittā; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā cittaŋ siyā no cittaŋ. Dve saccā cetasikā; nirodhasaccaŋ acetasikaŋ; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā cetasikaŋ siyā acetasikaŋ. Dve saccā

---

[1] S[d]: nīvaranaŋ.
[2] K *omits last clause.*
[3] S[d] *and* B: saccāni.
[4] S[d] *inverts order of these clauses as above.*
[5] K *omits last clause.*
[6] *So* K *and* S[d]. B: saccāni.

cittasampayuttā; nirodhasaccaŋ cittavippayuttaŋ; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā cittasampayuttaŋ siyā cittavippayuttaŋ siyā na vattabbaŋ cittena sampayuttan ti pi cittena vippayuttan ti pi. Dve saccā cittasaŋsaṭṭhā; nirodhasaccaŋ cittavisaŋsaṭṭhaŋ; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā cittasaŋsaṭṭhaŋ siyā cittavisaŋsaṭṭhaŋ siya na vattabbaŋ cittena saŋsaṭṭhan ti pi cittena visaŋsaṭṭhan ti pi. Dve saccā cittasamuṭṭhānā; nirodhasaccaŋ no cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ siyā no cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ. Dve saccā cittasahabhuno; nirodhasaccaŋ no cittasahabhu; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā cittasahabhu siyā no cittasahabhu. Dve saccā cittānuparivattino; nirodhasaccaŋ no cittānuparivatti; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā cittānuparivatti siyā no cittānuparivatti. Dve saccā cittasaŋsaṭṭhasamuṭṭhānā; nirodhasaccaŋ no cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānaŋ; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā cittasaŋsaṭṭhasamuṭṭhānaŋ siyā no cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānaŋ. Dve saccā cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno; nirodhasaccaŋ no cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhu; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhu siyā no cittasaŋsaṭṭhasamuṭṭhāna-sahabhu. Dve saccā cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino, nirodhasaccaŋ no cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānuparivatti; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samutthānānuparivatti siyā no cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivatti.

Tīṇi saccā[1] bāhirā; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā ajjhattikaŋ siyā bāhiraŋ.

Tīṇi saccā[1] no upādā;[2] dukkhasaccaŋ siyā upādā siyā no upādā.

Tīṇi saccā[1] anupādiṇṇā; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā upādiṇṇaŋ siyā anupādiṇṇaŋ.

Samudayasaccaŋ upādānaŋ; dve saccā no upādānā;[3] dukkhasaccaŋ siyā upādānaŋ siyā no upādānaŋ. Dve saccā upādāniyā; dve saccā anupādāniyā. Dve saccā upādānavippayuttā; dve saccā siyā upādānasampayuttā siyā upādānavippayuttā. Samudayasaccaŋ upādānañ ceva upādāniyañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti pi upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi;[4] dukkhasaccaŋ siyā upādānañ ceva upādāniyañ ca siyā upādāniyañ ceva no ca upādānaŋ. Samudayasaccaŋ siyā upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ ca siyā na vattabbaŋ

---

[1] *So* S[d]. B: saccāni.
[2] K: nupādā.
[3] K: nupādānā.
[4] S[d] *inverts order of clauses as above.*

upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ cāti;[1] dve saccā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti pi upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi;[2] dukkhasaccaŋ siyā upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ ca siyā upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānaŋ siyā na vattabbaŋ upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ cāti pi upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānan ti pi. Dve saccā upādānavippayuttā-anupādāniyā; dve saccā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā na vattabbā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.[3]

Samudayasaccaŋ kileso; dve saccā no kilesā; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā kileso siyā no kileso. Dve saccā saŋkilesikā; dve saccā asaŋkilesikā. Samudayasaccaŋ saŋkiliṭṭhaŋ; dve saccā asaŋkiliṭṭhā; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā saŋkiliṭṭhaŋ siyā asaŋkiliṭṭhaŋ. Samudayasaccaŋ kilesasampayuttaŋ; dve saccā kilesasampayuttā; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā kilesasampayuttaŋ siyā kilesavippayuttaŋ. Samudayasaccaŋ kileso ceva saŋkilesikañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saŋkilesikā cāti pi saŋkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi;[4] dukkhasaccaŋ siyā kileso ceva saŋkilesikañ ca siyā saŋkilesikañ ceva no ca kileso. Samudayasaccaŋ kileso ceva saŋkiliṭṭhañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saŋkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saŋkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā kileso ceva saŋkiliṭṭhañ ca siyā saŋkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kileso, siyā na vattabbaŋ kileso ceva saŋkiliṭṭhañ cāti pi saŋkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kileso ti pi. Samudayasaccaŋ kileso ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā kileso ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca siyā kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kileso siyā na vattabbaŋ kileso ceva kilesasampayuttañ cāti pi kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kileso ti pi. Dve saccā kilesavippayutta-asaŋkilesikā; samudayasaccaŋ na vattabbaŋ kilesavippayutta-saŋkilesikan ti pi kilesavippayutta-asaŋkilesikan ti pi; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā kilesavippayutta-saŋkilesikaŋ siyā na vattabbaŋ kilesavippayutta-saŋkilesikan ti pi kilesavippayutta-asaŋkilesikan ti pi.[5]

---

[1] Sd *adds* pi.
[2] Sd *inverts order of clauses as above.*
[3] K *omits last clause.*
[4] Sd *inverts order, as above, in this and the next sentences.*
[5] K *omits last clause.*

Dve saccā na dassanena pahātabbā; dve saccā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Dve saccā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; dve saccā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Dve saccā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā; dve saccā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Dve saccā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā; dve saccā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Samudayasaccaŋ savitakkaŋ; nirodhasaccaŋ avitakkaŋ; dve saccā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā.

Samudayasaccaŋ savicāraŋ; nirodhasaccaŋ avicāraŋ; dve saccā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā.

Nirodhasaccaŋ appītikaŋ: tīṇi saccā[1] siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā. Nirodhasaccaŋ na pītisahagataŋ; tīṇi saccā[1] siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Nirodhasaccaŋ na sukhasahagataŋ; tīṇi saccā[1] siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Nirodhasaccaŋ na upekhāsahagataŋ; tīṇi saccā[1] siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

Samudayasaccaŋ kāmāvacaraŋ; dve saccā na kāmāvacarā; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā kāmāvacaraŋ siyā na kāmāvacaraŋ. Tīṇi saccā[2] rūpāvacarā; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā rūpāvacaraŋ siyā na rūpāvacaraŋ. Tīni saccā[2] na arūpāvacarā; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā arūpāvacaraŋ siyā na arūpāvacaraŋ. Dve saccā pariyāpannā; dve saccā apariyāpannā.

Maggasaccaŋ niyyānikaŋ; tīṇi saccā[2] aniyyānikā.

Maggasaccaŋ niyataŋ; nirodhasaccaŋ aniyataŋ; dve saccā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dve saccā sa-uttarā; dve saccā anuttarā.

Samudayasaccaŋ saraṇaŋ; dve saccā araṇā; dukkhasaccaŋ siyā saraṇaŋ siyā araṇan ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAŊ.

SACCAVIBHAŊGO SAMATTO CATUTTHO.[3]

---

[1] S[d] *and* B: saccāni.

[2] *So* S[d]. B: saccāni.

[3] S[d] *adds* niṭṭhitaŋ, niṭṭhito *to the two titles respectively, and omits* samatto. K. *omits* catuttho. B. *has only* niṭṭhito *after* saccavibhaŋgo.

V.

INDRIYAVIBHAŊGO.

BĀVĪSATINDRIYĀNI: cakkhundriyaŋ sotindriyaŋ ghānindriyaŋ jivhindriyaŋ kāyindriyaŋ manindriyaŋ itthindriyaŋ purisindriyaŋ jīvitindriyaŋ[1] sukhindriyaŋ dukkhindriyaŋ somanassindriyaŋ domanassindriyaŋ upekhindriyaŋ saddhindriyaŋ viriyindriyaŋ[2] satindriyaŋ samādhindriyaŋ paññindriyaŋ anaññātaññassāmītindriyaŋ[3] aññindriyaŋ aññātāvindriyaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ cakkhundriyaŋ?

Yaŋ cakkhuŋ catunnaŋ mahābhūtānaŋ upādāya pasādo . . . pe[4] . . . suñño gāmo p'eso: idaŋ vuccati cakkhundriyaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ sotindriyaŋ . . . ghānindriyaŋ . . . jivhindriyaŋ . . . kāyindriyaŋ?

Yo kāyo catunnaŋ mahābhūtānaŋ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p'eso: idaŋ vuccati kāyindriyaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ manindriyaŋ?

Ekavidhena manindriyaŋ: phassasampayuttaŋ . . . pe[5] . . . evaŋ bahuvidhena manindriyaŋ. Idaŋ vuccati manindriyaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ itthindriyaŋ?

Itthiyā[6] itthiliŋgaŋ itthinimittaŋ itthikuttaŋ itthākappo itthittaŋ itthibhāvo: idaŋ vuccati itthindriyaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ purisindriyaŋ?

Purisassa purisaliŋgaŋ purisanimittaŋ purisakuttaŋ

---

[1] Sᵈ *places* jīvitindriyaŋ *before* itthindriyaŋ *always*.
[2] B *has* vīriy° *always*.
[3] K. *has always*: anaññataññassamīt°.
[4] *See above*, p. 70, 71.
[5] Sᵈ *and* B *give the remaining* vidhena's *nearly in full. They are identical with those given on* pp. 53, 54.
[6] *See* Dh.S. §§ 633-635.

purisākappo purisattaŋ purisabhāvo: idaŋ vuccati purisindriyaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ jīvitindriyaŋ?

Duvidhena jīvitindriyaŋ:[1] atthi rūpaŋ jīvitindriyaŋ, atthi arūpaŋ jīvitindriyaŋ.[2]

Tattha katamaŋ rūpaŋ jīvitindriyaŋ?

Yo[3] tesaŋ rūpīnaŋ dhammānaŋ āyu ṭhiti yapanā yāpanā iriyanā vattanā pālanā jīvitaŋ jīvitindriyaŋ: idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ jīvitindriyaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ arūpaŋ jīvitindriyaŋ?

Yo tesaŋ arūpīnaŋ dhammānaŋ āyu ṭhiti yapanā yāpanā iriyanā vattanā pālanā jīvitaŋ jīvitindriyaŋ: idaŋ vuccati arūpaŋ jīvitindriyaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ sukhindriyaŋ?

Yaŋ kāyikaŋ sātaŋ kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ kāyasamphassajaŋ sātaŋ sukhaŋ vedayitaŋ kāyasamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: idaŋ vuccati sukhindriyaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ dukkhindriyaŋ?

Yaŋ kāyikaŋ asātaŋ kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ kāyasamphassajaŋ asātaŋ dukkhaŋ vedayitaŋ kāyasamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaŋ vuccati dukkhindriyaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ somanassindriyaŋ?

Yaŋ cetasikaŋ sātaŋ cetasikaŋ sukhaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ sātaŋ sukhaŋ vedayitaŋ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: idaŋ vuccati somanassindriyaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ domanassindriyaŋ?

Yo cetasikaŋ asātaŋ cetasikaŋ dukkhaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ asātaŋ dukkhaŋ vedayitaŋ cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaŋ vuccati domanassindriyaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ upekhindriyaŋ?

Yaŋ cetasikaŋ neva-sātaŋ-nāsātaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ adukkhamasukhaŋ vedayitaŋ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā: idaŋ vuccati upekhindriyaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ saddhindriyam?

Yā[4] saddhā saddahanā okappanā abhippasādo saddhā saddhindriyaŋ saddhābalaŋ: idaŋ vuccati saddhindriyaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ viriyindriyaŋ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho nikkamo parakkamo uyyāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussoḷhi thāmo dhiti asithilaparakkamatā anikkhittachandatā anikkhittadhuratā dhurasampaggāho

---

[1] S[d] *and* B: Jīvitindriyaŋ duvidhena.

[2] B: atthi rūpajīvitindriyaŋ, atthi arūpajīvitindriyaŋ.

[3] Dh.S. § 19. [4] Dh.S. §§ 12-16.

viriyaŋ viriyindriyaŋ viriyabalaŋ sammāvāyāmo: idaŋ vuccati viriyindriyaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ satindriyaŋ?

Yā sati anussati paṭissati sati saraṇatā dhāraṇatā apilāpanatā asamussanatā[1] sati satindriyaŋ satibalaŋ sammāsati: idaŋ vuccati satindriyaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ samādhindriyaŋ?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti saṇṭhiti aviṭṭhiti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṭamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaŋ samādhibalaŋ sammāsamādhi: idaŋ vuccati samādhindriyaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ paññindriyaŋ?

Yā paññā pajānanā vicayo pavicayo . . . pe[2] . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaŋ vuccati paññindriyaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ anaññātaññassāmītindriyaŋ?

Ya[3] tesaŋ dhammānaŋ aññātānaŋ adiṭṭhānaŋ appattānaŋ aviditānaŋ asacchikatānaŋ sacchikiriyāya paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: idaŋ vuccati anaññātaññassāmītindriyaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ aññindriyaŋ?

Yā[4] tesaŋ dhammānaŋ ñātānaŋ diṭṭhānaŋ pattānaŋ viditānaŋ sacchikatānaŋ sacchikiriyāya paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: idaŋ vuccati aññindriyaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ aññātāvindriyaŋ?

Yā[5] tesaŋ aññātāvīnaŋ dhammānaŋ aññā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: idaŋ vuccati aññātāvindriyaŋ.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAŊ.[6]

Bāvīsatindriyāni: cakkhundriyaŋ sotindriyaŋ ghānindriyaŋ jivhindriyaŋ kāyindriyaŋ manindriyaŋ itthindriyaŋ purisindriyaŋ jīvitindriyaŋ[7] sukhindriyaŋ dukkhindriyaŋ somanassindriyaŋ domanassindriyaŋ upekhindriyaŋ saddhindriyaŋ viriyindriyaŋ satindriyaŋ samādhindriyaŋ

[1] S[d]: apammussanatā. [2] S[d] *gives the full text.*
[3] Dh.S. § 296. [4] Dh.S. § 364. [5] Dh.S. § 555.
[6] K, *here and after:* Abhidhammabhājanīyaŋ.
[7] S[d] *puts this before* itthindriyaŋ.

paññindriyaŋ anaññātaññassāmītindriyaŋ aññindriyaŋ aññātāvindriyaŋ.

Bāvīsatindriyānaŋ[1] kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākatā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Dasindriyā avyākatā. Domanassindriyaŋ akusalaŋ. Anaññataññassāmītindriyaŋ kusalaŋ. Cattārindriyā siyā kusalā siyā avyākatā. Cha indriyā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākatā.

Dvādasindriyā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Cha indriyā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Tīṇindriyā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Jīvitindriyaŋ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ siyā adukkamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ siyā na vattabbaŋ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Sattindriyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Tīṇindriyā vipākā. Dvindriyā vipākadhammadhammā. Aññindriyaŋ siyā vipākaŋ siyā vipākadhammadhammaŋ. Navindriyā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Navindriyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Domanassindriyaŋ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaŋ. Tīṇindriyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā. Navindriyā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Navindriyā asaŋkiliṭṭha-saŋkilesikā. Domanassindriyaŋ saŋkiliṭṭha-saŋkilesikaŋ. Tīṇindriyā asaŋkiliṭṭha-asaŋkilesikā. Tīṇindriyā siyā asaŋkiliṭṭha-saŋkilesikā siyā asaŋkiliṭṭha-asaŋkilesikā. Cha indriyā siyā saŋkiliṭṭha-saŋkilesikā siyā asaŋkiliṭṭha-saŋkilesikā siyā asaŋkiliṭṭha-asaŋkilesikā.

Navindriyā avitakka-avicārā. Domanassindriyaŋ savitakka-savicāraŋ. Upekhindriyaŋ siyā savitakka-savicāraŋ siyā avitakka-avicāraŋ. Ekādasindriyā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Ekādasindriyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi. Somanassindriyaŋ siyā pītisahagataŋ, na sukhasahagataŋ na upekhāsahagataŋ

---

[1] S^d: bāvisatīnaŋ indriyānaŋ.

siyā na vattabbaŋ pītisahagatan ti. Cha indriyā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā. Cattārindriyā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi.

Paṇṇarasindriyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Domanassindriyaŋ siyā dassanena pahātabbaŋ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbaŋ. Cha indriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.

Paṇṇarasindriyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Domanassindriyaŋ siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukaŋ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukaŋ. Cha indriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Dasindriyā neva ācayagāmino[1] na apacayagāmino.[1] Domanassindriyaŋ ācayagāmi.[2] Anaññātaññassāmītindriyaŋ apacayagāmi.[2] Aññindriyaŋ siyā apacayagāmi[3] siyā neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi. Navindriyā siyā ācayagāmino siyā apacayagāmino siyā neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino.

Dasindriyā neva sekhā nasekhā. Dvindriyā sekhā. Aññātāvindriyaŋ asekhaŋ. Navindriyā siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nasekhā.

Dasindriyā parittā. Tīṇindriyā appamāṇā. Navindriyā siyā parittā siyā mahaggatā siyā appamāṇā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Dvindriyā parittārammaṇā. Tīṇindriyā appamāṇārammaṇā. Domanassindriyaŋ siyā parittārammaṇaŋ siyā mahaggatārammaṇaŋ na appamāṇārammaṇaŋ siyā na vattabbaŋ parittārammaṇan ti pi mahaggatārammaṇan ti pi. Navindriyā siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi appamāṇārammaṇā ti pi.

Navindriyā majjhimā. Domanassindriyaŋ hīnaŋ. Tīṇindriyā paṇītā. Tīṇindriyā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇītā. Cha indriyā siyā hīnā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇītā.

Dasindriyā aniyatā. Anaññātaññassāmītindriyaŋ sammattaniyataŋ. Cattārindriyā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā. Domanassindriyaŋ siyā micchattaniyataŋ siyā

---

[1] S^d: °gāmīno. B: nevācayagāminapaccayagāmino.
[2] S^d: °gāmī. [3] *So* S^d.

aniyataŋ. Cha indriyā siyā micchattaniyatā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Cattārindriyā na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi. Anaññātaññassāmītindriyaŋ na maggārammaṇaŋ maggahetukaŋ siyā maggādhipati siyā na vattabbaŋ maggādhipatīti. Aññindriyaŋ na maggārammaṇaŋ siyā maggahetukaŋ siyā maggādhipati siyā na vattabbaŋ maggahetukan ti pi maggādhipatīti[1] pi. Navindriyā siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi.

Dasindriyā siyā uppannā siyā uppādino na vattabbā anuppannā ti. Dvindriyā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattabbā uppādino ti. Dasindriyā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino.

Siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Dvindriyā paccuppannārammaṇā. Tīṇindriyā na vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Dasindriyā siyā atītārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Tīṇindriyā bahiddhārammaṇā. Cattārindriyā siyā ajjhattārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā. Aṭṭhindriyā siyā ajjhattārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā ajjhattarammaṇā ti pi bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā ti pi.

Pañcindriyā anidassana-sappaṭighā. Sattarasindriyā anidassana-appaṭighā.

Cattārindriyā hetū;[2] aṭṭhārasindriyā na hetū. Sattindriyā sahetukā; navindriyā ahetukā; cha indriyā siyā sahetukā siyā ahetukā. Sattindriyā hetusampayuttā; navindriyā hetuvippayuttā; cha indriyā siyā hetusampayuttā siyā hetuvippayuttā. Cattārindriyā hetū ceva sahetukā ca; navindriyā na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti pi sahetukā ceva na ca hetūti pi; tīṇindriyā na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Cha indriyā na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū siyā na vattabbā sahetukā ceva na ca hetūti. Cattārindriyā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā

---

[1] S[d] °patin ti pi. [2] S[d]: hetu.

ca; navindriyā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti pi;[1] tīṇindriyā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū; cha indriyā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū siyā na vattabbā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti. Navindriyā na hetū ahetukā; tīṇindriyā na hetū sahetukā; cattārindriyā na vattabbā na hetū sahetukā ti pi na hetū ahetukā ti pi; cha indriyā siyā na hetū sahetukā siyā na hetū ahetukā.

Sappaccayā. Saŋkhatā. Anidassanā.

Pañcindriyā sappaṭighā. Sattarasindriyā appaṭighā.

Sattindriyā rūpā. Cuddasindriyā arūpā. Jīvitindriyaŋ siyā rūpaŋ siyā arūpaŋ.

Dasindriyā lokiyā. Tīṇindriyā lokuttarā. Navindriyā siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā.

Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Dasindriyā sāsavā; tīṇindriyā anāsavā; navindriyā siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Paṇṇarasindriyā āsavavippayuttā; domanassindriyaŋ āsavasampayuttaŋ; cha indriyā siyā āsavasampayuttā siyā āsavavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā; tīṇindriyā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā siyā na vattabbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti. Paṇṇarasindriyā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; domanassindriyaŋ na vattabbaŋ āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttañ cāti āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca āsavo; cha indriyā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā siyā na vattabbā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti. Navindriyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā; tīṇindriyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā; domanassindriyaŋ na vattabbaŋ āsavavippayutta-sāsavan ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavan ti pi; tīṇindriyā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā; cha indriyā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā siyā na vattabbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ti pi.

No saŋyojanā. Dasindriyā saŋyojaniyā; tīṇindriyā asaŋyojaniyā; navindriyā siyā saŋyojaniyā siyā asaŋyojaniyā. Paṇṇarasindriyā saŋyojanavippayuttā; domanassindriyaŋ saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ; cha indriyā siyā

[1] S[d] *puts the* navindriyā *clause first.*

saŋyojanasampayuttā siyā saŋyojanavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā saŋyojanā ceva saŋyojaniyā cāti saŋyojaniyā ceva no ca saŋyojanā; tīṇindriyā na vattabbā saŋyojanā ceva saŋyojaniyā cāti pi saŋyojaniyā ceva no ca saŋyojanā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā saŋyojanā ceva saŋyojaniyā cāti siyā saŋyojaniyā ceva no ca saŋyojanā siyā na vattabbā saŋyojaniyā ceva no ca saŋyojanā ti. Paṇṇarasindriyā[1] na vattabbā saŋyojanā ceva saŋyojanasampayuttā cāti pi saŋyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saŋyojanā ti pi; domanassindriyaŋ na vattabbaŋ saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojanasampayuttañ cāti saŋyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ; cha indriyā na vattabbā saŋyojanā ceva saŋyojanasampayuttā cāti siyā saŋyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saŋyojanā siyā na vattabbā saŋyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saŋyojanā ti. Navindriyā saŋyojanavippayutta-saŋyojaniyā; tīṇindriyā saŋyojanavippayutta-asaŋyojaniyā; domanassindriyaŋ na vattabbaŋ saŋyojanavippayutta-saŋyojaniyan ti pi saŋyojanavippayutta-asaŋyojaniyan ti pi; tīṇindriyā siyā saŋyojanavippayutta-saŋyojaniyā siyā saŋyojanavippayutta-asaŋyojaniyā; cha indriyā siyā saŋyojanavippayutta-saŋyojaniyā siyā saŋyojanavippayutta-asaŋyojaniyā siyā na vattabbā saŋyojanavippayutta-saŋyojaniyā ti pi saŋyojanavippayutta-asaŋyojaniyā ti pi.

No ganthā. Dasindriyā ganthaniyā; tīṇindriyā aganthaniyā; navindriyā siyā ganthaniyā siyā aganthaniyā. Paṇṇarasindriyā ganthavippayuttā; domanassindriyaŋ ganthasampayuttaŋ; cha indriyā siyā ganthasampayuttā siyā ganthavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā; tīṇindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti pi ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti siyā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā siyā na vattabbā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti. Paṇṇarasindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti pi ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; domanassindriyaŋ na vattabbaŋ gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho; cha indriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti siyā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā siyā na vattabbā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti. Navindriyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā; tīṇindriyā gan-

[1] B: Pannaras° *always.*

thavippayutta-aganthaniyā; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbaṃ ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyan ti pi ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyan ti pi; tīṇindriyā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā; cha indriyā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā siyā na vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti pi ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.

No oghā . . . pe . . . No yogā . . . pe . . .

No nīvaraṇā. Dasindriyā nīvaraṇiyā; tīṇindriyā anīvaraṇiyā; navindriyā siya nīvaraṇiyā siyā anīvaraṇiyā. Paṇṇarasindriyā nīvaraṇavippayuttā; domanassindriyaṃ nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ; cha indriyā siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā siyā nīvaraṇavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇiyā cāti nīvaraṇiyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā; tīṇindriyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇiyā cāti pi nīvaraṇiyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇiyā cāti siyā nīvaraṇiyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇiyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti. Paṇṇarasindriyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttā[1] cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti pi; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbaṃ nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttañ cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ceva no ca nīvaraṇan ti pi; cha indriyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttā cāti siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti. Navindriyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyā; tīṇindriyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyā; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbaṃ nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyan ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyan ti pi; tīṇindriyā siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyā siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraniyā: cha indriyā siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraniyā siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraniyā siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyā ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyā ti pi.

No parāmāsā. Dasindriyā parāmaṭṭhā; tīṇindriyā aparāmaṭṭhā; navindriyā siyā parāmaṭṭhā siyā aparāmaṭṭhā. Soḷasindriyā parāmāsavippayuttā; cha indriyā siyā parāmāsasampayuttā siyā parāmāsavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmaṭṭhā cāti parāmaṭṭhā ceva no ca parāmāsā; tīṇindriyā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva

[1] S[d] *omits from* nīvaraṇasampayuttā *to* siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā, *inclusive,* . . . *lines below.*

parāmaṭṭhā cāti pi parāmaṭṭhā ceva no ca parāmāsā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmaṭṭhā cāti siyā parāmaṭṭhā ceva no ca parāmāsā siyā na vattabbā parāmaṭṭhā ceva no ca parāmāsā ·ti. Dasindriyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭhā; tīṇindriyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭhā; tīṇindriyā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭhā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭhā; cha indriyā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭhā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭhā siyā na vattabbā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭhā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭhā ti pi.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā; cuddasindriyā sārammaṇā; jīvitindriyaŋ siyā sārammaṇaŋ siyā anārammaṇaŋ.

Ekavīsatindriyaŋ no cittā; manindriyaŋ cittaŋ.[1] Terasindriyā cetasikā; aṭṭhindriyā acetasikā; jīvitindriyaŋ siyā cetasikaŋ siyā acetasikaŋ. Terasindriyā cittasampayuttā; sattindriyā cittavippayuttā; jīvitindriyaŋ siyā cittasampayuttaŋ siyā cittavippayuttaŋ; manindriyaŋ na vattabbaŋ cittena sampayuttan ti pi cittena vippayuttan ti pi. Terasindriyā cittasaŋsaṭṭhā; sattindriyā cittavisaŋsaṭṭhā; jīvitindriyaŋ siyā cittasaŋsaṭṭhaŋ siyā cittavisaŋsaṭṭhaŋ; manindriyaŋ na vattabbaŋ cittena saŋsaṭṭhan ti pi cittena visaŋsaṭṭhan ti pi. Terasindriyā cittasamuṭṭhānā; aṭṭhindriyā no cittasamuṭṭhānā; jīvitindriyaŋ siyā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ siyā no cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ. Terasindriyā cittasahabhuno; aṭṭhindriyā no cittasahabhuno; jīvitindriyaŋ siyā cittasahabhu siyā no cittasahabhu. Terasindriyā cittānuparivattino; aṭṭhindriyā no cittānuparivattino; jīvitindriyaŋ siyā cittānuparivatti siyā no cittānuparivatti. Terasindriyā cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā; aṭṭhindriyā no cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā; jīvitindriyaŋ siyā cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānaŋ siyā no cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānaŋ. Terasindriyā cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno; aṭṭhindriyā no cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno; jīvitindriyaŋ siyā cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhu siyā no cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhu. Terasindriyā cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino; aṭṭhindriyā no cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino; jīvitindriyaŋ siyā cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivatti siyā no cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivatti.

Cha indriyā ajjhattikā; soḷasindriyā bāhirā.

---

[1] S^d *inverts order of these two clauses.*

Sattindriyā upādā; cuddasindriyā no upādā;[1] jīvitindriyaŋ siyā upādā siyā no upādā.[2]

Navindriyā upādiṇṇā; cattārindriyā anupādiṇṇā; navindriyā siyā upādiṇṇā siyā anupādiṇṇā.

No upādānā.[3] Dasindriyā upādāniyā; tīṇindriyā anupādāniyā; navindriyā siyā upādāniyā siyā anupādāniyā. Soḷasindriyā upādānavippayuttā; cha indriyā siyā upādānasampayuttā siyā upādānavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā; tīṇindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti pi upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti siyā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā siyā na vattabbā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā ti. Soḷasindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti pi upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi; cha indriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti siyā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā siyā na vattabbā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti. Dasindriyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā; tīṇindriyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā; tīṇindriyā siyā upādānavippayutta - upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā;[4] cha indriyā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā siyā na vattabbā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.

No kilesā. Dasindriyā saŋkilesikā; tīṇindriyā asaŋkilesikā; navindriyā siyā saŋkilesikā siyā asaŋkilesikā. Paṇṇarasindriyā asaŋkiliṭṭhā; domanassindriyaŋ saŋkiliṭṭhaŋ; cha indriyā siyā saŋkiliṭṭhā siyā asaŋkiliṭṭhā. Paṇṇarasindriyā kilesavippayuttā; domanassindriyaŋ kilesasampayuttaŋ; cha indriyā siyā kilesasampayuttā siyā kilesavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saŋkilesikā cāti saŋkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā; tīṇindriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saŋkilesikā cāti pi saŋkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saŋkilesikā cāti siyā saŋkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā saŋkilesikā ceva no ca kilesikā ti. Paṇṇarasindriyā no vattabbā kilesā ceva saŋkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saŋkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; domanassindriyaŋ na vattabbaŋ

---

[1] *Both* K. *and* S[d] *have* nupādā; S[d] *here only.*
[2] S[d]: no upādā.
[3] K: Nupādānā.
[4] S[d] *here only:* °vippayuttānupādāniyā.

kileso ceva saŋkiliṭṭhañ cāti saŋkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kileso; cha indriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saŋkiliṭṭhā cāti siyā saŋkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā saŋkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti. Paṇṇarasindriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; domanassindriyaŋ na vattabbaŋ kileso ceva kilesasampayuttañ cāti kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kileso; cha indriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti. Navindriyā kilesavippayutta-saŋkilesikā; tīṇindriyā kilesavippayutta-asaŋkilesikā; domanassindriyaŋ na vattabbaŋ kilesavippayutta-saŋkilesikan ti pi kilesavippayutta-asaŋkilesikan ti pi; tīṇindriyā siyā kilesavippayutta-saŋkilesikā siyā kilesavippayutta-asaŋkilesikā; cha indriyā siyā kilesavippayutta-saŋkilesikā siyā kilesa-vippayutta-asaŋkilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta-saŋkilesikā cāti pi kilesavippayutta-asaŋkilesikā cāti pi.

Paṇṇarasindriyā na dassanena pahātabbā; sattindriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Paṇṇarasindriyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; sattindriyā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Paṇṇarasindriyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā; sattindriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Paṇṇarasindriyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā; sattindriyā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Navindriyā avitakkā; domanassindriyaŋ savitakkaŋ; dvādasindriyā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Navindriyā avicārā; domanassindriyaŋ savicāraŋ; dvādasindriyā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā.

Ekādasindriyā appītikā; ekādasindriyā siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā. Ekādasindriyā na pītisahagatā; ekādasindriyā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Dvādasindriyā na sukhasahagatā; dasindriyā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Dvādasindriyā na upekhāsahagatā; dasindriyā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

Dasindriyā kāmāvacarā; tīṇindriyā na kāmāvacarā; navindriyā siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Terasindriyā rūpāvacarā; navindriyā siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Cuddasindriyā arūpāvacarā; aṭṭhindriyā siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Dasindriyā pariyāpannā; tīṇindriyā apariyāpannā; navindriyā siyā pariyāpannā siyā apariyāpanna.

Ekādasindriyā aniyyānikā; anaññātaññassāmītindriyaŋ niyyānikaŋ; dasindriyā siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyānikā.

Dasindriyā aniyatā; anaññātaññassāmītindriyaŋ niyataŋ; ekādasindriyā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasindriyā sa-uttarā; tīṇindriyā anuttarā; navindriyā siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā.

Paṇṇarasindriyā araṇā; domanassindriyaŋ saraṇaŋ; cha indriyā siyā saraṇā siyā araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAŊ.

INDRIYA-VIBHAŊGO SAMATTO PAÑCAMO.[1]

---

[1] K. *omits* niṭṭhitaŋ *and* pañcamo. S *omits* samatto. B: niṭṭhito *only*.

VI

PACCAYĀKĀRA-VIBHAŊGO

Avijjāpaccayā saŋkhārā, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaŋ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?
Dukkhe aññāṇaŋ dukkhasamudaye aññāṇaŋ dukkhanirodhe aññāṇaŋ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katame avijjāpaccayā saŋkhārā?
Puññābhisaŋkhāro apuññābhisaŋkhāro āneñjābhisaŋkhāro[1] kāyasaŋkhāro vacīsaŋkhāro cittasaŋkhāro.
Tattha katamo puññābhisaŋkhāro?
Kusalā cetanā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā dānamayā sīlamayā bhāvanāmayā: ayaŋ vuccati puññābhisaŋkhāro.
Tattha katamo apuññābhisaŋkhāro?
Akusalā cetanā kāmāvacarā: ayaŋ vuccati apuññābhisaŋkhāro.
Tattha katamo āneñjābhisaŋkhāro?[1]
Kusalā cetānā arūpāvacarā: ayaŋ vuccati āneñjābhisaŋkhāro.
Tattha katamo kāyasaŋkhāro? Kāyasañcetanā kāyasaŋkhāro . . . Vacīsañcetanā vacīsaṅkhāro . . . Manosañcetanā cittasaŋkhāro.
Ime vuccanti avijjāpaccayā saŋkhārā.

---

[1] S^d: ānañjābhisaŋkhāro.

Tattha katamaŋ saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ?
Cakkhuviññāṇaŋ sotaviññāṇaŋ ghānaviññāṇaŋ jivhāviññāṇaŋ kāyaviññāṇaŋ manoviññāṇaŋ: idaŋ vuccati saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ?
Atthi nāmaŋ, atthi rūpaŋ.
Tattha katamaŋ nāmaŋ?
Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho:[1] idaŋ vuccati nāmaŋ.
Tattha katamaŋ rūpaŋ?
Cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaŋ upādāya rūpaŋ; idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ.
Iti idañ ca nāmaŋ idañ ca rūpaŋ, idaŋ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaŋ?
Cakkhāyatanaŋ sotāyatanaŋ ghānāyatanaŋ jivhāyatanaŋ kāyāyatanaŋ manāyatanaŋ: idaŋ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaŋ.

Tattha katamo saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso?
Cakkhusamphasso sotasamphasso ghānasamphasso jivhāsamphasso kāyasamphasso manosamphasso: ayaŋ vuccati saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?
Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā sotasamphassajā vedanā ghānasamphassajā vedanā jivhāsamphassajā vedanā kāyasamphassajā vedanā manosamphassajā vedanā: ayaŋ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā?
Rūpataṇhā saddataṇhā gandhataṇhā rasataṇhā phoṭṭhabbataṇhā dhammataṇhā: ayaŋ vuccati vedanāpaccayā taṇhā.

Tattha katamaŋ taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ?
Kāmupādānaŋ diṭṭhupādānaŋ sīlabbatupādānaŋ attavādupādānaŋ: idaŋ vuccati tanhāpaccayā upādānaŋ.

Tattha katamo upādānapaccayā bhavo?

---

[1] K: Vedanā saññā cetanā phasso manasikāro: idaŋ . . . *Cf.* Dh. S. § 1309.

Duvidhena bhavo:[1] atthi kammabhavo, atthi uppattibhavo.

Tattha katamo kammabhavo?

Puññābhisaŋkhāro apuññābhisaŋkhāro āneñjābhisaŋkhāro: ayaŋ vuccati kammabhavo. Sabbam pi bhavagāmikammaŋ kammabhavo.

Tattha katamo uppattibhavo?

Kāmabhavo rūpabhavo arūpabhavo saññābhavo asaññābhavo neva-saññā-nāsaññābhavo, ekavokārabhavo catuvokārabhavo pañcavokārabhavo: ayaŋ vuccati uppattibhavo. Iti ayaŋ ca kammabhavo ayañ ca uppattibhavo,[2] ayaŋ vuccati upādānapaccayā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavapaccayā jāti?

Yā tesaŋ tesaŋ sattānaŋ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khandhānaŋ pātubhāvo āyatanānaŋ paṭilābho: ayaŋ vuccati bhavapaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamaŋ jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ?

Atthi jarā, atthi maraṇaŋ.

Tattha katamā jarā?

Yā tesaŋ tesaŋ sattānaŋ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā jīraṇatā[3] khaṇḍiccaŋ pāliccaŋ valittacatā[4] āyuno saŋhāni indriyānaŋ paripāko: ayaŋ vuccati jarā.

Tattha katamaŋ maraṇaŋ?

Yā tesaŋ tesaŋ sattānaŋ tamhā tamhā sattanikāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antaradhānaŋ maccu maraṇaŋ kālakiriyā khandhānaŋ bhedo kaḷevarassa nikkhepo jīvitindriyassa upacchedo: idaŋ vuccati maraṇaŋ.

Iti ayañ ca jarā idañ ca maraṇaŋ, idaŋ vuccati jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ.

Tattha katamo soko?

Ñātivyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa bhogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa rogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa sīlavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhivyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa soko socanā socitattaŋ anto soko anto parisoko cetaso parijjhāyanā domanassaŋ sokasallaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati soko.

Tattha katamo paridevo?

Ñātivyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa bhogavyasanena vā phuṭ-

---

[1] B: Bhavo duvidhena. [2] S[d] *omits from* Iti *to this word.*
[3] B: jiraṇatā *always.* [4] K: vallitacatā *always.*

ṭhassa rogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa sīlavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhivyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena phuṭṭhassa dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa ādevo paridevo ādevanā paridevanā ādevitattaŋ paridevitattāŋ vācā palāpo vippalāpo lālapo lālappanā[1] lālapitattaŋ :[2] ayaŋ vuccati paridevo.

Tattha katamaŋ dukkhaŋ?

Yaŋ kāyikaŋ asātaŋ kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ kāyasamphassajaŋ asātaŋ dukkhaŋ vedayitaŋ kāyasamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā : idaŋ vuccati dukkhaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ domanassaŋ?

Yaŋ cetasikaŋ asātaŋ cetasikaŋ dukkhaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ asātaŋ dukkhaŋ vedayitaŋ cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā : idaŋ vuccati domanassaŋ.

Tattha katamo upāyāso?

Ñātivyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa bhogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa rogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa sīlavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhivyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa āyāso upāyāso āyāsitattaŋ upāyāsitattaŋ : ayaŋ vuccati upāyāso.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti : evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saŋgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaŋ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti : tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAŊ.

MĀTIKĀ.

i.

Avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

ii.

Avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ,

---

[1] K : lālapānā. B : lālappo lālappanā lālappitattaŋ.
[2] S^d *omits.*

upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

iii.

Avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

iv.

Avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaŋ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Paccayacatukkaŋ.[1]

v.

Avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāhetuko, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārahetukaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ viññāṇahetukaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ nāmahetukaŋ; chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ taṇhāhetukaŋ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

vi.

Avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāhetuko, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārahetukaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ viññāṇahetukaŋ, nāmapaccayā phasso nāmahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ taṇhāhetukaŋ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

vii.

Avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāhetuko, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārahetukaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ

---

[1] *So* B. *only.* S[d] *has* Pathamacatukkaŋ.

viññāṇahetukaŋ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ nāmarūpahetukaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ taṇhāhetukaŋ upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

viii.

Avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāhetuko, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārahetukaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ viññāṇahetukaŋ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaŋ nāmarūpahetukaŋ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso saḷāyatanahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ taṇhāhetukaŋ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jāramaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Hetucatukkaŋ dutiyaŋ.[1]

ix.

Avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārasampayuttaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ viññāṇasampayuttaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ nāmasampayuttaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ taṇhāsampayuttaŋ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

x.

Avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārasampayuttaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ viññāṇasampayuttaŋ, nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ taṇhāsampayuttaŋ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xi.

Avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārasampayuttaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāma-

---

[1] Sᵈ: Hetuka°. B *omits* dutiyaŋ.

rūpaŋ viññāṇasampayuttaŋ nāmaŋ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ nāmasampayuttaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ taṇhāsampayuttaŋ, upādānapaccayā bhavo bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xii.

Avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārasampayuttaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ viññāṇasampayuttaŋ nāmaŋ,[1] nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaŋ[2] nāmasampayuttaŋ, saḷāyatanapaccayā[3] phasso saḷāyatanasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ taṇhāsampayuttaŋ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Sampayuttacatukkaŋ tatiyaŋ.[4]

xiii.

Avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro saŋkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ viññāṇapaccayā pi saŋkhāro, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xiv.

Avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro saŋkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ viññāṇapaccayā pi saŋkhāro, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaŋ, nāmapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi nāmaŋ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

---

[1] So K *and* B. S^d. *omits* nāmaŋ. [2] *So* S^d.
[3] S^d chaṭṭhāy°. [4] B *omits* tatiyaŋ.

xv.

Avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro saŋkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ viññāṇapaccayā pi saŋkhāro, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaŋ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmarūpaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xvi.

Avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro saŋkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ viññāṇapaccayā pi saŋkhāro, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaŋ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaŋ saḷāyatanapaccayā[1] pi nāmarūpaŋ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi saḷāyatanaŋ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Aññamaññacatukkaŋ.[2]

xvii.

Saŋkhārapaccayā avijjā,[3] avijjāpaccayā saŋkhārā, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāma-

---

[1] Sd *and* B *revert here and in following lines to* chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ. [2] *So* B *only.*

[3] K *and* B *have, after* avijjā, *as follows:* . . . pe . . . Viññāṇapaccayā avijjā Nāmapaccayā avijjā, . . . Chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā avijjā. . . . Phassapaccayā avijjā. . . . Vedanāpaccayā avijjā. . . . Taṇhāpaccayā avijjā. . . . Upādānapaccayā avijjā . . . pe . . . Avijjā paccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaŋ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā maraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

MĀTIKĀ.

paccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xviii.

Viññāṇapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro,[1] saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xix.

Nāmapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ . . . pe . . . Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xx.

Chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso . . . pe . . . Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xxi.

Phassapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . samudayo hoti.

xxii.

Vedanāpaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xxiii.

Taṇhāpaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xxiv.

Upādānapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

MĀTIKĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.[2]

---

[1] *So* K.

[2] K. *and* B. *omit* niṭṭhitā.

i.[1]

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiŋ samaye akusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti somanassasahagataŋ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaŋ, rūpārammaṇaŋ vā[2] saddārammaṇaŋ vā gandhārammaṇaŋ vā rasārammaṇaŋ vā phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaŋ vā dhammārammaṇaŋ vā, yaŋ yaŋ vā pan'ārabbha; tasmiŋ samaye avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā tāṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tatthā katamā avijjā?

Yaŋ aññāṇaŋ adassanaŋ . . . pe[3] . . . avijjālaŋgī moho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā saŋcetayitattaŋ:[4] ayaŋ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro.

Tattha katamaŋ saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ hadayaŋ paṇḍaraŋ mano manāyatanaŋ manindriyaŋ viññāṇaŋ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ hadayaŋ paṇḍaraŋ mano manāyatanaŋ manindriyaŋ viññāṇaŋ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaŋ cetasikaŋ sātaŋ cetasikaŋ sukhaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ sātaŋ sukhaŋ vedayitaŋ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: ayaŋ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

---

[1] *First of the* Dvādasa Akusalacittāni. Dh. S. §§ 365-430.
[2] S[d] : . . . pe . . . *down to* dhammārammaṇaŋ vā.
[3] *See above* p. 85. S[d] *gives text in full.*
[4] S[d] *and* B : cetayitattaŋ *always.*

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo anunayo anurodho nandī nandirāgo cittassa sārāgo: ayaŋ vuccati vedanāpaccayā taṇhā.

Tattha katamaŋ taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ?

Ya diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataŋ[1] diṭṭhigahanaŋ diṭṭhikantāro diṭṭhivisūkāyikaŋ diṭṭhivipphanditaŋ diṭṭhisaŋyojanaŋ gāho patiggāho abhiniveso parāmāso kummaggo micchāpatho micchattaŋ titthāyatanaŋ vipariyesagāho:[2] idaŋ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ.

Tattha katamo upādānapaccayā bhavo?

Ṭhapetvā upādānaŋ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaŋ vuccati upādānapaccayā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavapaccayā jāti?

Yā tesaŋ[3] dhammānaŋ jāti sañjāti nibbatti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo: ayaŋ vuccati bhavapaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamaŋ jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ?

Atthi jarā, atthi maraṇaŋ.

Tattha katamā jarā?

Yā tesaŋ dhammānaŋ jarā jīraṇatā āyuno saŋhāni: ayaŋ vuccati jarā.

Tattha katamaŋ maraṇaŋ?

Yo tesaŋ dhammānaŋ khayo vayo bhedo paribhedo aniccatā antaradhānaŋ: idaŋ vuccati maraṇaŋ.

Iti ayañ ca jarā idañ ca maraṇaŋ, idaŋ vuccati jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti: evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saŋgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaŋ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti; tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.[4]

ii.

Tasmiŋ samaye avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpac-

---

[1] Dh. S. § 381. K. *and* B. *have* . . . pe . . . *down to* titthāyatanaŋ.

[2] K: vipariyesaggāho.

[3] *Only* B *has* tesaŋ tesaŋ *here and below.* *Cf.* p. 136.

[4] S^d *omits* iti.

cayā upādānaŋ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandho samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?[1]

Yaŋ aññāṇaŋ adassanaŋ . . . pe . . . avijjālaŋgī moho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ:[2] ayaŋ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro?

Tattha katamaŋ saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe. . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ.

Nāmapaccayā phasso ti: tattha katamaŋ nāmaŋ?

Ṭhapetvā phassaŋ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati nāmaŋ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso . . . pe[3] . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.[4]

iii.

Tasmiŋ samaye avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaŋ aññāṇaŋ adassanaŋ . . . pe. . . . avijjālaŋgī moho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro.

Tattha katamaŋ saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ.

---

[1] *See* p. 85. [2] Sᵈ *and* B: cetayitattaŋ, *and always.*
[3] Sᵈ *gives the text in full.* [4] *So* Sᵈ.

Tattha katamaŋ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ?

Atthi nāmaŋ, atthi rūpaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ nāmaŋ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati nāmaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ rūpaŋ? Cakkhāyatanassa upacayo sotāyatanassa upacayo ghānāyatanassa upacayo jivhāyatanassa upacayo kāyāyatanassa upacayo, yaŋ vā pan'aññam pi atthi rūpaŋ cittajaŋ cittahetukaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ: idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ.

Iti idañ ca nāmaŋ idaŋ ca rūpaŋ, idaŋ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanan ti: atthi nāmaŋ, atthi rūpaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ nāmaŋ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati nāmaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ rūpaŋ? Yaŋ rūpaŋ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati: idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ.

Iti idañ ca nāmaŋ idañ ca rūpaŋ, idaŋ vuccati nāmarūpaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso samphusanā samphusitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

iv.

Tasmiŋ samaye avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaŋ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti; jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaŋ aññāṇaŋ adassanaŋ . . . pe . . . avijjālaŋgī moho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro.

Tattha katamaŋ saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ?

Atthi nāmaŋ, atthi rūpaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ nāmaŋ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati nāmaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ rūpaŋ? Cakkhāyatanassa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo yaŋ vā pan' aññam pi atthi rūpaŋ cittajaŋ cittahetukaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ: idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ.

Iti idañ ca nāmaŋ idañ ca rūpaŋ, idaŋ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanan ti: atthi nāmaŋ, atthi rūpaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ nāmaŋ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati nāmaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ rūpaŋ? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā yañ ca rūpaŋ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati: idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ.

Iti idañ ca nāmaŋ idañ ca rūpaŋ: idaŋ vuccati nāmarūpaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaŋ?

Cakkhāyatanaŋ sotāyatanaŋ ghānāyatanaŋ jivhāyatanaŋ kāyāyatanaŋ manāyatanaŋ: idaŋ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ saḷāyatanapaccayā[1] phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati saḷāyatanapaccayā[1] phasso . . . pe[2] . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Paccayacatukkaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.[3]

V.

Tasmiŋ samaye avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāhetuko, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārahetukaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ viññāṇahetukaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ nāmahetukaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ taṇhāhetukaŋ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

---

[1] S[d] *and* B: chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā.

[2] S[d] *gives text in full.*

[3] K. *has no final title.* B. *omits* niṭṭhitaŋ. S[d] *reads* Paṭhama° *for* Paccaya°.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaŋ aññāṇaŋ adassanaŋ . . . pe . . . avijjālaŋgī moho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāhetuko?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaŋ saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārahetukaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārahetukaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ viññāṇahetukaŋ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ viññāṇahetukaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ nāmahetukaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ nāmahetukaŋ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā?

Yaŋ cetasikaŋ sātaŋ cetasikaŋ sukhaŋ cetosamphassajā sātaŋ sukhaŋ vedayitaŋ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: ayaŋ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe[1] . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaŋ vuccati vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā.

Tattha katamaŋ taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ taṇhāhetukaŋ?

Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataŋ[2] diṭṭhigahaṇaŋ diṭṭhikantāro diṭṭhivisūkāyikaŋ diṭṭhivipphanditaŋ diṭṭhisaŋyojanaŋ gāho paṭiggāho abhiniveso parāmāso kummaggo micchāpatho micchattaŋ titthāyatanaŋ vipariyesagāho: idaŋ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ taṇhāhetukaŋ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

---

[1] Sd *gives text in full.*

[2] Sd *cuts this answer short, but gives all the remaining questions and answers, condensing the latter.*

vi.

Tasmiŋ samaye avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāhetuko, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārahetukaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ viññāṇahetukaŋ, nāmapaccayā phasso nāmahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ taṇhāhetukaŋ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaŋ aññāṇaŋ adassanaŋ . . . pe . . . avijjālaŋgī moho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāhetuko?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaŋ saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārahetukaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārahetukaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ viññāṇahetukaŋ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ viññāṇahetukaŋ.

Nāmapaccayā phasso nāmahetuko ti: tattha katamaŋ nāmaŋ?

Ṭhapetvā phassaŋ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati nāmaŋ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso nāmahetuko?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso nāmahetuko . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

vii.

Tasmiŋ samaye avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāhetuko, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārahetukaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ viññāṇahetukaŋ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ nāmarūpahetukaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ taṇhāhetukaŋ, upādānapaccayā bhavo,

bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.[1]

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaŋ aññāṇaŋ adassanaŋ . . . pe . . . avijjālaŋgī moho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāhetuko?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaŋ saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārahetukaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ, . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārahetukaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ viññāṇahetukaŋ?

Atthi nāmaŋ, atthi rūpaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ nāmaŋ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati nāmaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ rūpaŋ? Cakkhāyatanassa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo, yaŋ vā pan'aññam pi atthi rūpaŋ cittajaŋ cittahetukaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ: idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ.

Iti idañ ca nāmaŋ idañ ca rūpaŋ, idaŋ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ viññāṇahetukaŋ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ nāmarūpahetukan ti: atthi nāmaŋ, atthi rūpaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ nāmaŋ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati nāmaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ rūpaŋ? Yaŋ rūpaŋ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati: idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ.

Iti idañ ca nāmaŋ idañ ca rūpaŋ, idaŋ vuccati nāmarūpaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ nāmarūpahetukaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ nāmarūpahetukaŋ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

---

[1] K: hotīti.

viii.

Tasmiŋ samaye avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāhetuko, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārahetukaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ viññāṇahetukaŋ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaŋ nāmarūpahetukaŋ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso saḷāyatanahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ taṇhāhetukaŋ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.[1]

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaŋ aññāṇaŋ adassanaŋ . . . pe . . . avijjālaŋgī moho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāhetuko?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaŋ saŋkhārapaccayā viññānaŋ saŋkhārahetukaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārahetukaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ viññāṇahetukaŋ?

Atthi nāmaŋ, atthi rūpaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ nāmaŋ? Vedanakkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati nāmaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ rūpaŋ? Cakkhāyatanassa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo yaŋ vā pan' aññam pi atthi rūpaŋ cittajaŋ cittahetukaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ: idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ.

Iti idañ ca nāmaŋ idañ ca rūpaŋ, idaŋ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ viññāṇahetukaŋ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaŋ nāmarūpahetukan ti: atthi nāmaŋ, atthi rūpaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ nāmaŋ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati nāmaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ rūpaŋ? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā yañ ca rūpaŋ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati: idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ.

Iti idañ ca nāmaŋ idañ ca rūpaŋ, idaŋ vuccati nāmarūpaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyataṇaŋ[2] nāmarūpahetukaŋ?

---

[1] Sd: hotīti. [2] *So* Sd; *see below.*

Cakkhāyatanaŋ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaŋ: idaŋ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaŋ nāmarūpahetukaŋ.

Tattha katamo saḷāyatanapaccayā[1] phasso saḷāyatanahetuko?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso saḷāyatanahetuko . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Hetucatukkaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ dutiyaŋ.[2]

ix.

Tasmiŋ samaye avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārasampayuttaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ viññāṇasampayuttaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ nāmasampayuttaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ taṇhāsampayuttaŋ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jārāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.[3]

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaŋ aññāṇaŋ adassanaŋ . . . pe . . . avijjālaŋgī moho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāsampayutto?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

Tattha katamaŋ saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇam sankhārasampayuttaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārasampayuttaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ viññāṇasampayuttaŋ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ viññāṇasampayuttaŋ?

Tattha katamaŋ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ nāmasampayuttaŋ?

---

[1] S^d *and* B: chaṭṭhāyatana° *to end of section.*

[2] K. *omits this line.* B *omits* niṭṭhitaŋ dutiyaŋ. S^d: Hetukacatukkaŋ.

[3] S^d: hotīti.

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ nāmasampayuttaŋ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā?

Yaŋ cetasikaŋ sātaŋ cetasikaŋ sukhaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ sātaŋ sukhaŋ vedayitaŋ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: ayaŋ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā?

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe[1] . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaŋ vuccati vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā.

Tattha katamaŋ taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ taṇhāsampayuttaŋ?

Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataŋ . . . pe . . . titthāyatanaŋ vipariyesagāho[2]: idaŋ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ taṇhāsampayuttaŋ . . . pe[3] . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

x.

Tasmiŋ samaye avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārasampayuttaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ viññāṇasampayuttaŋ, nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ taṇhāsampayuttaŋ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.[4]

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaŋ aññāṇaŋ adassanaŋ . . . pe . . . avijjālaŋgī moho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāsampayutto?

---

[1] S^d *gives text in full.* [2] K: vipariyesaggāho.
[3] S^d *gives text in full.* [4] K: hotīti.

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

Tattha katamaŋ saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārasampayuttaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ, . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārasampayuttaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ viññāṇasampayuttaŋ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ viññāṇasampayuttaŋ.

Nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasampayutto ti: tattha katamaŋ nāman?

Ṭhapetvā phassaŋ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati nāmaŋ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasampayutto?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasampayutto . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

xi.

Tasmiŋ samaye avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārasampayuttaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ viññāṇasampayuttaŋ nāmaŋ,[1] nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ nāmasampayuttaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ taṇhāsampayuttaŋ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.[2]

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaŋ aññāṇaŋ adassanaŋ . . . pe . . . avijjālaŋgī moho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāsampayutto?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

---

[1] *So* S^d, K *and* B. [2] K: hotīti.

Tattha katamaŋ saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhāra-sampayuttaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārasampayuttaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ viññāṇa-sampayuttaŋ?

Atthi nāmaŋ, atthi rūpaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ nāmaŋ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati nāmaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ rūpaŋ? Cakkhā-yatanassa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo, yaŋ vā pan'aññam pi atthi rūpaŋ cittajaŋ cittahetukaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ: idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ.

Iti idañ ca nāmaŋ idañ ca rūpaŋ, idaŋ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ viññāṇasampayuttaŋ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ nāmasampayuttan ti: atthi nāmaŋ, atthi rūpaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ nāmaŋ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati nāmaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ rūpaŋ? Yaŋ rūpaŋ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati: idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ.

Iti idañ ca nāmaŋ idañ ca rūpaŋ, idaŋ vuccati nāmarūpaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ nāmasampayuttaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāya-tanaŋ nāmasampayuttaŋ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhā-yatanasampayutto?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatānasam-payutto . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

xii.

Tasmiŋ samaye avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāsam-payutto, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārasampayut-taŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ viññāṇasampayuttaŋ nāmaŋ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaŋ nāmasampayuttaŋ, saḷāyatanapaccayā[1] phasso saḷāyatanasampayutto,[1] phassa-

[1] S[d] *and* B: chaṭṭāyatana°.

paccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ taṇhāsampayuttaŋ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.[1]

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaŋ aññāṇaŋ adassanaŋ . . . pe . . . avijjālaŋgī moho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāsampayutto?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

Tattha katamaŋ saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārasampayuttaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ, . . - pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārasampayuttaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ viññāṇasampayuttaŋ?

Atthi nāmaŋ, atthi rūpaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ nāmaŋ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati nāmaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ rūpaŋ? Cakkhāyatanassa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo, yaŋ vā pan' aññam pi atthi rūpaŋ cittajaŋ cittahetukaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ: idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ.

Iti idañ ca nāmaŋ idañ ca rūpaŋ, idaŋ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ viññāṇasampayuttaŋ nāmaŋ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaŋ nāmasampayuttan ti: atthi nāmaŋ, atthi rūpaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ nāmaŋ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati nāmaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ rūpaŋ? Cattaro ca mahābhūtā yañ ca rūpaŋ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati: idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ.

Iti idañ ca nāmaŋ idañ ca rūpaŋ, idaŋ vuccati nāmarūpaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaŋ[2] nāmasampayuttaŋ?[3]

Cakkhāyatanaŋ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaŋ: idaŋ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaŋ nāmasampayuttaŋ.[3]

---

[1] K: hotīti. [2] *So* S[d].
[3] S[d] *and* B *add* chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ.

Tattha katamo saḷāyatanapaccayā[1] phasso saḷāyatanasampayutto?[1]

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso saḷāyatanasampayutto . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.[2]

Sampayuttacatukkaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ tatiyaŋ.[3]

xiii.

Tasmiŋ samaye avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro saŋkhārapaccayā pi avijjā; saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ viññāṇapaccayā pi saŋkhāro; viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaŋ; nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmaŋ; chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ: phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso; vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā; taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā; upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.[4]

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaŋ aññāṇaŋ adassanaŋ . . . pe . . . avijjālaŋgī moho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro.

Tattha katamā saŋkhārapaccayā pi avijjā?

Yaŋ aññāṇaŋ adassanaŋ . . . pe . . . avijjālangī moho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati saŋkhārapaccayā pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaŋ saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ.

Tattha katamo viññāṇapaccayā pi saŋkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā pi saŋkhāro.

Tattha katamaŋ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaŋ.

---

[1] S[d] *and* B: chaṭṭhāyatana°. [2] S[d] *adds* . . . pe . . .
[3] K. *omits this line.* B *omits* niṭṭhitaŋ tatiyaŋ.
[4] *So also* K.

Tattha katamaŋ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmaŋ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmaŋ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaŋ: idaŋ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamaŋ phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano viññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaŋ cetasikaŋ sātaŋ cetasikaŋ sukhaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ sātaŋ sukhaŋ vedayitaŋ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: ayaŋ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā pi phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati vedanāpaccayā pi phasso.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaŋ vuccati vedanāpaccayā taṇhā.

Tattha katamā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā?

Yaŋ cetasikaŋ sātaŋ cetasikaŋ sukhaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ sātaŋ sukhaŋ vedayitaŋ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: ayaŋ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā.

Tattha katamaŋ taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ?

Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataŋ . . . pe . . titthāyatanaŋ vipariyesagāho:[1] idaŋ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ.

Tattha katamā upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaŋ vuccati upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā.

Tattha katamo upādānapaccayā bhavo?

Ṭhapetvā upādānaŋ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaŋ vuccati upādānapaccayā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavapaccayā jāti?

Yā tesaŋ dhammānaŋ jāti sañjāti nibbatti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo: ayaŋ vuccati bhavapaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamaŋ jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ?

Atthi jarā, atthi maraṇaŋ. Tattha katamā jarā? Yā tesaŋ dhammānaŋ jarā jīraṇatā āyuno saŋhāni: ayaŋ

---

[1] K: vipariyesaggāho.

vuccati jarā. Tattha katamaŋ maraṇaŋ? Yo tesaŋ dhammānaŋ khayo vayo bhedo paribhedo aniccatā antaradhānaŋ: idaŋ vuccati maraṇaŋ.

Iti ayañ ca jarā idañ ca maraṇaŋ, idaŋ vuccati jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti: evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saŋgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaŋ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti; tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

xiv.

Tasmiŋ samaye avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro saŋkhārapaccayā pi avijjā; saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ viññāṇapaccayā pi saŋkhāro; viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaŋ; nāmapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi nāmaŋ; phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso; vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā; taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ, upādānapaccayā bhavo; bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaŋ aññāṇaŋ adassanaŋ . . . pe . . . avijjālaŋgī moho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro.

Tattha katamā saŋkhārapaccayā pi avijjā?

Yaŋ aññāṇaŋ adassanaŋ . . . pe . . . avijjālaŋgī moho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati saŋkhārapaccayā pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaŋ saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ.

Tattha katamo viññāṇapaccayā pi saŋkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā pi saŋkhāro.

Tattha katamaŋ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaŋ.[1]

---

[1] S[d] *omits the following question and reply.*

Nāmapaccayā phasso ti: tattha katamaŋ nāmaŋ?
Ṭhapetvā phassaŋ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati nāmaŋ.
Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso?
Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso.
Tattha katamaŋ phassapaccayā pi nāmaŋ?
Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati phassapaccayā pi nāmaŋ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

XV.

Tasmiŋ samaye avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro saŋkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ viññāṇapaccayā pi saŋkhāro, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaŋ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmarūpaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.
Tattha katamā avijjā?
Yaŋ aññāṇaŋ adassanaŋ . . . pe . . . avijjālaŋgī moho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjā.
Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro?
Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro.
Tattha katamā saŋkhārapaccayā pi avijjā?
Yaŋ aññāṇaŋ adassanaŋ . . . pe . . . avijjālaŋgī moho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati saŋkhārapaccayā pi avijjā.
Tattha katamaŋ saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ?
Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ.
Tattha katamo viññāṇapaccayā pi saŋkhāro?
Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā pi saŋkhāro.
Tattha katamaŋ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ?
Atthi nāmaŋ atthi rūpaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ nāmaŋ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati nāmaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ rūpaŋ? Cakkhāyatanassa

upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo yaŋ vā pan' aññam pi atthi rūpaŋ cittajaŋ cittahetukaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ: idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ.

Iti idañ ca nāmaŋ idañ ca rūpaŋ, idaŋ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇan ti: atthi nāmaŋ, atthi rūpaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ nāmaŋ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati nāmaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ rūpaŋ? Yaŋ rūpaŋ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati: idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ.

Iti idañ ca nāmaŋ idañ ca rūpaŋ, idaŋ vuccati nāmarūpaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaŋ.

Nāmarūpaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanan ti: atthi nāmaŋ, atthi rūpaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ nāmaŋ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati nāmaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ rūpaŋ? Yaŋ rūpaŋ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati: idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ.

Iti idañ ca nāmaŋ idañ ca rūpaŋ, idaŋ vuccati nāmarūpaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmarūpaŋ?

Atthi nāmaŋ, atthi rūpaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ nāmaŋ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati nāmaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ rūpaŋ? Cakkhāyatanassa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo yaŋ vā pan' aññam pi atthi rūpaŋ cittajaŋ cittahetukaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ: idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ.

Iti idañ ca nāmaŋ idañ ca rūpaŋ, idaŋ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmarūpaŋ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamaŋ phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

xvi.

Tasmiŋ samaye avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro saŋkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ viññāṇapaccayā pi saŋkhāro, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ nāmarūpāccayā pi viññāṇaŋ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaŋ saḷāyatanapaccayā pi nāmarūpaŋ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi saḷāyatanaŋ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandho samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaŋ aññāṇaŋ adassanaŋ . . . pe . . . avijjālaŋgī moho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro.

Tattha katamā saŋkhārapaccayā pi avijjā?

Yaŋ aññāṇaŋ adassanaŋ . . . pe . . . avijjālaŋgī moho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati saŋkhārapaccayā pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaŋ saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ.

Tattha katamo viññāṇapaccayā pi saŋkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā pi saŋkhāro.

Tattha katamaŋ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ?

Atthi nāmaŋ, atthi rūpaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ nāmaŋ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati nāmaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ rūpaŋ? Cakkhāyatanassa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo yaŋ vā pan' aññam pi atthi rūpan cittajaŋ cittahetukaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ: idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ.

Iti idañ ca nāmaŋ idañ ca rūpaŋ, idaŋ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇan ti: atthi nāmaŋ, atthi rūpaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ nāmaŋ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati nāmaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ rūpaŋ? Yaŋ rūpaŋ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati: idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ.

Iti idañ ca nāmaŋ idañ ca rūpaŋ, idaŋ vuccati nāmarūpaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaŋ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanan ti: atthi nāmaŋ, atthi rūpaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ nāmaŋ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati nāmaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ rūpaŋ? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā yañ ca rūpaŋ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati: idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ.

Iti idañ ca nāmaŋ idañ ca rūpaŋ, idaŋ vuccati nāmarūpaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaŋ?

Cakkhāyatanaŋ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaŋ: idaŋ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ saḷāyatanapaccayā[1] pi nāmarūpaŋ?

Atthi nāmaŋ, atthi rūpaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ nāmaŋ? Vedanākkhandho saññakkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati nāmaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ rūpaŋ? Cakkhāyatanassa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo yaŋ vā pan' aññam pi atthi rūpaŋ cittajam cittahetukaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ: idaŋ vuccati rūpaŋ.

Iti idañ ca nāmaŋ idañ ca rūpaŋ, idaŋ vuccati saḷāyatanapaccayā pi nāmarūpaŋ.

Tattha katamo saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā sanphusitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso?

Tattha katamaŋ phassapaccayā pi saḷāyatanaŋ?

Cakkhāyatanaŋ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaŋ: idaŋ vuccati phassapaccayā pi saḷāyatanaŋ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.[2]

Aññamaññacatukkaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.[3]

2—4.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiŋ samaye[4] akusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti somanassasahagataŋ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena[5] . . . pe . . . somanassasahagataŋ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaŋ

---

[1] S[d] *and* B: chaṭṭhāyatana° *henceforth.* [2] S[d]: hoti.

[3] K *omits this line.* S[d]: aññamaññapaccayacatukkaŋ. B. *omits* niṭṭhitaŋ.

[4] Dh. S. § 365 *foll.* [5] K. *omits* . . . pe . . .

. . . somanassasahagataŋ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena, rūpārammaṇaŋ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaŋ vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan' ārabbha, tasmiŋ samaye avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamaŋ avijjā?

Yaŋ aññāṇaŋ adassanaŋ . . . pe . . . avijjālaŋgī moho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjā.[1]

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo taṇhāpaccayā adhimokkho?

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā: ayaŋ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo?

Ṭhapetvā adhimokkhaŋ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaŋ vuccati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . . pe . . .[2]

5.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiŋ samaye akusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti upekhāsahagataŋ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaŋ rūpārammaṇaŋ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaŋ vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan' ārabbha, tasmiŋ samaye avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaŋ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.[3]

---

[1] S[d] *begins its* . . . pe . . . *here.*

[2] S[d] *and* B. *omit* . . . pe . . . *at end of every section. Presumably the contents of pp.* 145-64 *are to be applied to each* akusalaŋ cittaŋ.

[3] S[d] *omits the following questions, passing on to the next* 'Katame dhammā akusalā.'

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaŋ aññāṇaŋ adassanaŋ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaŋ cetasikaŋ neva sātaŋ nāsātaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ adukkhamasukhaŋ vedayitaŋ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā: ayaŋ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . . pe . . .

6—8.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiŋ samaye akusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti upekhāsahagataŋ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataŋ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaŋ . . . upekhāsahagatā diṭṭhigatavippayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena, rūpārammaṇaŋ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaŋ vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan' ārabbha, tasmiŋ samaye avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti . . . pe . . .

9—10.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiŋ samaye akusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti domanassasahagataŋ paṭighasampayuttaŋ . . . domanassasahagataŋ paṭighasampayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena, rūpārammaṇaŋ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaŋ va yaŋ yaŋ vā pan' ārabbha, tasmiŋ samaye avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā paṭighaŋ, paṭighapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaŋ aññāṇaŋ adassanaŋ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaŋ cetasikaŋ asātaŋ cetasikaŋ dukkhaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ asātaŋ dukkhaŋ vedayitaŋ cetosamphassajāŋ asātā dukkhā vedanā: ayaŋ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamaŋ vedanāpaccayā paṭighaŋ?

Yo cittassa āghāto[1] paṭighāto[2] paṭivirodho kopo pakopo sampakopo doso padoso sampadoso cittassa vyāpatti manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaŋ doso dussanā dussitattaŋ vyāpatti vyajjanā virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍikkaŋ asuropo anattamanatā cittassa: idaŋ vuccati vedanāpaccayā paṭighaŋ.

Tattha katamo paṭighapaccayā adhimokkho?

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā: ayaŋ vuccati paṭighapaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo?

Ṭhapetvā adhimokkhaŋ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . . pe . . .

11.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiŋ samaye akusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti upekhāsahagataŋ vicikicchāsampayuttaŋ, rūpārammaṇaŋ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaŋ vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan' ārabbha, tasmiŋ samaye avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā vicikicchā, vicikicchāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?[3]

Yaŋ aññāṇaŋ adassanaŋ . . . pe . . . avijjālaŋgī moho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaŋ cetasikaŋ neva sātaŋ nāsātaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ adukkhamasukhaŋ vedayitaŋ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā: ayaŋ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

---

[1] *Cf.* Dh. S. § 1060.

[2] K *and* B *have* . . . pe . . . *to* caṇḍikkaŋ.

[3] S[d] *excises here, and under* § 12, *to* ayaŋ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā vicikicchā?

Yā[1] kaŋkhā kaŋkhāyanā kaŋkhāyitattaŋ vimati vicikicchā dveḷhakaŋ dvedhāpatho[2] saŋsayo anekaŋsagāho āsappanā parisappanā apariyogāhanā thambhitattaŋ[3] cittassa manovilekho: ayaŋ vuccati vedanāpaccayā vicikicchā.

Tattha katamo vicikicchāpaccayā bhavo?

Ṭhapetvā vicikicchā vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaŋ vuccati vicikicchāpaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . . pe . . .

12.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiŋ samaye akusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti upekhāsahagataŋ uddhaccasampayuttaŋ, rūpārammaṇaŋ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaŋ vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan' ārabbha, tasmiŋ samaye avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā uddhaccaŋ, uddhaccapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaŋ aññāṇaŋ adassanaŋ . . . pe . . . avijjālaŋgī moho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjā . . . pe[4] . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaŋ cetasikaŋ neva sātaŋ nāsātaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ adukkhamasukhaŋ vedayitaŋ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā: ayaŋ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamaŋ vedanāpaccayā uddhaccaŋ?

Yaŋ[5] cittassa uddhaccaŋ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattaŋ cittassa: idaŋ[6] vuccati vedanāpaccayā uddhaccaŋ.

Tattha katamo uddhaccapaccayā adhimokkho?

---

1 Dh. S. § 425. 2 B: dvidhāpatho.

3 B: chambhitattaŋ. *Cf. Psychological Ethics, p.* 242, *n.* 3.

4 S[d] *omits down to next question.*

5 Dh. S. § 429. 6 K: ayaŋ.

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā: ayaŋ vuccati uddhaccapaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo?

Ṭhapetvā adhimokkhaŋ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaŋ vuccati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . . pe . . .

AKUSALACITTAŊ NIṬṬHITAŊ.[1]

1.[2]

Katamā dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacaraŋ kusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ, rūpārammaṇaŋ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaŋ vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan' ārabbha, tasmiŋ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhappaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katame kusalamūlā?

Alobho[3] adoso amoho.

Tattha katamo alobho?

Yo alobho alubbhanā alubbhitattaŋ asārāgo asārajjanā asārajjitattaŋ anabhijjhā alobho kusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati alobho.

Tattha katamo adoso?

Yo adoso adussanā[4] adussitattaŋ avyāpādo avyāpajjhaŋ[5] adoso kusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati adoso.

Tattha katamo amoho?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe[6] . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaŋ vuccati amoho.

Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.

---

[1] *So* K. *as well as* S[d]. B: akusalaniddeso.

[2] *First of the* Kāmāvacara-aṭṭha-mahācittāni. Dh. S. §§ 1-159.

[3] *Cf.* Dh. S. § 32 *foll.*

[4] K: adūsanā, adūsitattaŋ.

[5] S[d]: avyāpajjhā. B: abyāpajjo. *Cf.* Dh. S. § 33.

[6] Dh. S. § 34.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saŋkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saŋkhāro . . . pe . . .[1]

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaŋ cetasikaŋ sātaŋ cetasikaŋ sukhaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ sātaŋ sukhaŋ vedayitaŋ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: ayaŋ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā pasādo?

Yā saddhā saddahanā okappanā abhippasādo: ayaŋ vuccati vedanāpaccayā pasādo.

Tattha katamo pasādapaccayā adhimokkho?

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā: ayaŋ vuccati pasādapaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo?

Ṭhapetvā adhimokkhaŋ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaŋ vuccati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe[2] . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

2-8.[3]

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacaraŋ kusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena, . . . somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ . . . somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena, rūpārammaṇaŋ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaŋ vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan' ārabbha, tasmiŋ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

---

[1] S^d^ *gives full text.*

[2] S^d^ *gives full text.*

[3] S^d^ *abbreviates as in text.* K. *and* B *give detailed treatment of* kusalacittāni *thus*: 2-4, 5 *and* 6, 7 *and* 8.

Tattha katame kusalamūlā?
Alobho adoso . . . pe . . .
Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.
Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saŋkhāro?
Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saŋkhāro . . . pe[1] . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.[2]

Katame dhammā kusalā?
Yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṇaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etasssa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.
Tattha[3] katame kusalamūlā? Alobho adoso . . . pe . . .
Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.
Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saŋkhāro?
Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saŋkhāro . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame[4] dhammā kusalā?
Yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti vitakkavicārānaŋ vūpasamā dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ . . . tatiyaŋ jhānāŋ . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pañcamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṇaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapac-

---

[1] S[d] *gives after* . . . pe . . . Tattha katamā vedanā, *&c.*
[2] S[d] *omits* iti.
[3] Rūpāvacarakusalaŋ. *Cf.* Dh. S. §§ 161-174. S[d] *omits all questions and answers.*
[4] *This section is omitted in* K. *and* B. S[d] *gives it.*

cayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti. . . .

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiŋ samaye[1] arūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti[2] . . . pe . . . sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ samatikkamma nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññāsahagataŋ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati, tasmiŋ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katame kusalamūlā? Alobho adoso amoho . . . pe . . .

Ime vuccanti kusalamūla.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saŋkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saŋkhāro . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaŋ cetasikaŋ neva sātaŋ nāsātaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ adukkhamasukhaŋ vedayitaŋ cetosamphassajā vedanā: ayaŋ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā kusalā?[3]

Yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ

---

[1] Arūpāvacarakusalaŋ. *Cf.* Dh. S. §§ 265-76. S[d] *inserts* rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti . . . pe . . .

[2] S[d] *has* . . . pe . . . *down to* lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ *in next section.* Dh. S. §§ 265-8.

[3] Lokuttaraŋ cittaŋ. *Cf.* Dh. S. 277 *foll.*

jhānaŋ upsasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etesaŋ dhammānaŋ samudayo hoti.

Tattha katame kusalamūlā?

Alobho adoso amoho . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo amoho?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati amoho.

Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saŋkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saŋkhāro . . . pe[1] . . . evam etesaŋ dhammānaŋ samudayo hotīti: evam etesan dhammānaŋ saŋgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaŋ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti; tena vuccati evam etesaŋ dhammānaŋ samuudayo hotīti.

KUSALAMŪLAŊ NIṬṬHITAŊ.[2]

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ[3] samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaŋ cakkhuviññāṇaŋ uppannaŋ hoti upekhāsahagataŋ rūpārammaṇaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saŋkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati saŋkhāro.

Tattha katamaŋ saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ māno mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā cakkhuviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ?

---

[1] *So* S[d]. K *and* B *abbreviate less.*

[2] B: kusalaniddeso.

[3] Kusalavipākāni pañcaviññāṇāni. *Cf.* Dh. S. § 431.

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . tajjā cakkhuviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaŋ cetasikaŋ neva sātaŋ nāsātaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ adukkhamasukhaŋ vedayitaŋ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā: ayaŋ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā bhavo?

Ṭhapetvā vedanaŋ saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaŋ vuccati vedanāpaccayā bhavo . . . pe[1] . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti. . . .

v.[2]

Tasmiŋ samaye saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārahetukaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ viññāṇahetukaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ nāmahetukaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhayatanahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ.[3] Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. . . .

ix.

Tasmiŋ samaye saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārasampayuttaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ viññāṇasampayuttaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ nāmasampayuttaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇan.[4] Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xiii.

Tasmiŋ samaye saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ viññāṇapaccayā pi saŋkhāro, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ nāmapac-

---

[1] S[d] *gives full text.* [2] *See above*, Mātikā, *pp.* 139, 140.

[3] S[d]: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa, *&c.*

[4] S[d]: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa, *&c.*

cayā pi viññāṇaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ.[1] Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. . . .

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaŋ sotaviññāṇaŋ[2] uppannaŋ hoti upekhāsahagataŋ saddārammaṇaŋ,[3] ghānaviññāṇaŋ uppannaŋ hoti upekhāsahagataŋ gandhārammaṇaŋ, jivhāviññāṇaŋ uppannaŋ hoti upekhāsahagataŋ rasārammaṇaŋ, kāyaviññāṇaŋ uppannaŋ hoti sukhasahagataŋ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaŋ; tasmiŋ samaye saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.[4]

Tattha katamo saŋkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati saŋkhāro . . . pe . . .[5]

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaŋ kāyikaŋ sātaŋ kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ kāyasamphassajaŋ sātaŋ sukhaŋ vedayitaŋ kāyasamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: ayaŋ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā bhavo?

Ṭhapetvā vedanaŋ saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaŋ vuccati vedanāpaccayā bhavo . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ[6] samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manodhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . ārammaṇaŋ vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan' ārabbha, tasmiŋ samaye saŋkhāra-

---

[1] S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa, *&c.*

[2] Dh. S. § 443.   [3] S^d *inserts here* . . . pe . . .

[4] S^d: hotīti. B *excises to next section.*

[5] S^d *gives full text.*

[6] Kusalavipākā manodhātu. *Cf.* Dh. S. § 455.

paccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manodhātu: idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .[1]

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā? Yaṃ cetasikaṃ neva sātaṃ nāsātaṃ cetosamphassajaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sātā adukkhamasukhā vedanā: ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho?

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā: ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo?

Ṭhapetvā adhimokkhaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaṃ vuccati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Tasmiṃ[2] samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabbha, tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ.[3]

---

[1] S^d *gives full text.*

[2] Kusalavipākā somanassasahagatā manoviññāṇadhātu. *Cf.* Dh. S. § 469.

[3] K: Evam etassa kevalassa, *&c.* Tattha katamo saṅkhāro . . . adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati, *&c.* B. *condenses also, but less.*

Katame dhammā avyākatā?[1]

Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannaŋ hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan' ārabbha, tasmiŋ samaye saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ[2] samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaŋkhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaŋkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaŋkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaŋkhārena, rūpārammaṇaŋ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaŋ vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan' ārabbha, tasmiŋ samaye saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam[3] etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saŋkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati saŋkhāro.

Tattha katamaŋ saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ . . . pe. . . .

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā pasādo?

---

[1] *So* S[d] *and* B. K. *omits this section. Cf.* Dh.S. § 484: Kusalavipākā upekhāsahagatā manoviññāṇadhātu.

[2] Aṭṭha mahāvipākā. Dh.S. § 498.

[3] S[d] *omits the following down to* tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti *on the following page.*

Yā saddhā saddahanā okappanā abhippasādo: ayaŋ vuccati vedanāpaccayā pasādo.

Tattha katamo pasādapaccayā adhimokkho?

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā: ayaŋ vuccati pasādapaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo?

Ṭhapetvā adhimokkhaŋ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaŋ vuccati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ[1] samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṇaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaŋ vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṇaŋ; tasmiŋ samaye saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ.[2] Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame[3] dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti vitakkavicārānaŋ vūpasamā dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ . . . tatiyan jhānaŋ . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pathamaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pañcamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati pathavīkasiṇaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaŋ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . pañcamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṇaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā

---

[1] Rūpāvacaravipākā. Dh.S. § 499.

[2] Sd : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa, *&c.*

[3] *So* Sd. K. *and* B. *omit this section. Cf.* Dh.S. § 500.

bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ[1] samaye arūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti . . . pe . . . sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataŋ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva arūpāvacarassa[2] kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaŋ sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ samatikkamma neva-saññānāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataŋ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati; tasmiŋ samaye saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam[3] etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ[4] samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaŋ vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ suññataŋ; tasmiŋ samaye saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo,

---

[1] Arūpāvacaravipākā. Dh.S. §§ 501-4. B. *omits* . . . pe . . .

[2] S[d]: rūpāvacarassa.

[3] S[d]: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa *&c*. . . . hotīti.

[4] Suddhikapaṭipadā. *Cf.* Dh.S. § 505.

bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etesaŋ dhammānaŋ samudayo hoti[1] . . . pe. . . .

KUSALAVIPĀKA-SAŊKHĀRAMŪLAKAŊ NIṬṬHITAŊ.[2]

Katame[3] dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākāŋ cakkhuviññāṇaŋ uppannaŋ hoti upekhāsahagataŋ rūpārammaṇaŋ . . . pe[4] . . . sotāviññāṇaŋ uppannaŋ hoti upekhāsahagataŋ saddārammaṇaŋ . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaŋ uppannaŋ hoti upekhāsahagataŋ gandhārammaṇaŋ . . . pe . . . jivhāviññāṇaŋ uppannaŋ hoti upekhāsahagataŋ rasārammaṇaŋ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaŋ uppannaŋ hoti dukkhasahagataŋ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saŋkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati saŋkhāro.

Tattha katamaŋ saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā kāyaviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ . . . pe. . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaŋ kāyikaŋ asātaŋ kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ kāyasamphassajaŋ asātaŋ dukkhaŋ vedayitaŋ kāyasamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: ayaŋ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā bhavo?

Ṭhapetvā vedanaŋ saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaŋ vuccati vedanāpaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame[5] dhammā avyākatā?

---

[1] S[d]: Tattha katamo saŋkhāro . . . . *&c., giving full text to* dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

[2] K *and* B. *omit this title.*

[3] Akusalavipākā avyākatā. Dh.S. § 556.

[4] S[d] *gives the next four* viññāṇāni *in a separate section.*

[5] S[d] *omits this section.* Dh.S. § 562.

Yasmiŋ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manodhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan' ārabbha, tasmiŋ samaye saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam[1] etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saŋkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati saŋkhāro.

Tattha katamaŋ saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ[2] samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaŋ yaŋ va pan' ārabbha, tasmiŋ samaye saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam[3] etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saŋkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati saŋkhāro.

Tattha katamaŋ saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

AKUSALAVIPĀKA-SAŊKHARĀMŪLAKAN NIṬṬHITAŊ.[4]

---

[1] S[d] *omits the following sentences to* tena vuccati evam etassa, *&c.* [2] Dh.S. § 564.

[3] S[d] *omits remainder of section (down to title).*

[4] K *and* B. *omit this title.*

Katame[1] dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ samaye manodhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan' ārabbha[2] . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu[3] uppannā hoti kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, somanassasahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan' ārabbha . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu[4] uppannā hoti kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan' ārabbha, tasmiŋ samaye saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti . . . pe.[5] . . .

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ[6] samaye manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti, kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . .[7] somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaŋkhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaŋkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaŋkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaŋkhārena, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan' ārabbha, tasmiŋ samaye saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo,

---

[1] Kamāvacarakiriyā. Dh.S. § 566.

[2] S[d] *first completes this section in the usual way, but with more than usual condensation.*

[3] Dh.S. § 568. [4] Dh.S. § 574.

[5] S[d] *adds the usual questions and answers highly condensed.*

[6] Dh.S. § 576.

[7] *Neither* K *nor* S[d] *inserts* . . . *where it stands in the text.*

bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam[1] etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ[2] samaye rūpāvacaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti kiriyaŋ neva kusalaŋ nākusalaŋ na ca kammavipākaŋ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraŋ, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṇaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ.[3] Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ[4] samaye rūpāvacaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti kiriyaŋ neva kusalaŋ nākusalaŋ na ca kammavipākaŋ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraŋ, vitakkavicarānaŋ vūpasamā . . . dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ . . . tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pañcamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṇaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ[5] samaye arūpāvacaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti kiriyaŋ neva kusalaŋ nākusalaŋ na ca kammavipākaŋ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraŋ, sabbaso . . . pe[6] . . . ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagatā sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati, tasmiŋ samaye saŋkhārapaccayā viññā-

---

[1] S[d]: tena vuccati evam etassa, *&c.* . . . hotīti.
[2] Rūpāvacarakiriyā. Dh.S. § 577.
[3] S[d] . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.
[4] K. *and* B. *omit this section.* *Cf.* Dh.S. § 578.
[5] Arūpāvacarakiriyā. Dh.S. §§ 579-82. B *omits* . . pe . . .
[6] K. *and* B. *omit* . . . pe . . .

ṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ.[1] Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

KIRIYĀ-SAŊKHĀRAMŪLAKAŊ NIṬṬHITAŊ.[2]

1(i)[3]

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacaraŋ kusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ rūpārammaṇaŋ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaŋ vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan' ārabbha, tasmiŋ samaye avijjāpaccayā[4] saŋkhārā, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro . . . pe[5] . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

(ii)

Tasmiŋ samaye avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ.[6] Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

---

[1] S[d]: tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti. S[d] *thereupon rehearses the varied formulæ:* Tasmiŋ samaye saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ saŋkhārahetukaŋ . . . saŋkhārasampayuttaŋ . . . viññāṇapaccayā pi saŋkhāro.

[2] K. *omits this line.* B. *has only* Avyākatā-niddeso.

[3] Kāmāvacara-aṭṭha-mahācittāni. *Cf.* Dh.S. §§ 1-159.

[4] K *and* B *have* . . . pe . . . *only to* Tattha katamā . . . vedanā.

[5] *See above* Mātikā i, *pp.* 137 *foll.*

[6] S[d]: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

(iii)

Tasmiŋ samaye avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ.[1] Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

(iv)

Tasmiŋ samaye avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaŋ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaŋ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ.[2] Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

2—8.

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacaraŋ kusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena . . . somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ . . . somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttan sasaŋkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena, rūpārammaṇaŋ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaŋ vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan' ārabbha, tasmiŋ samaye avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ.[3] Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, vivicc'eva

---

[1] S[d] : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.
[2] S[d] : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.
[3] S[d] : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṇaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ.[1] Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame[2] dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, vitakka-vicarānaŋ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ . . . tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pañcamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṇaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro . . . pe[3] . . . jarāmaraṇaŋ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame[4] dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiŋ samaye arūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, sabbaso . . . pe[5] . . . ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataŋ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati, tasmiŋ samaye avijjāpaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhā-yatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye avijjāpaccayā sankhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhā-yatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā

---

[1] S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.
[2] K. *and* B. *omit this section.* [3] S^d *gives full text.*
[4] S^d *omits this section.* [5] K. *and* B. *omit* . . . pe . . .

vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etesaŋ dhammānaŋ samudayo hoti . . . pe . . .[1]

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaŋ cakkhuviññāṇaŋ uppannaŋ hoti, upekhāsahagataŋ rūpārammaṇaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saŋkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saŋkhāro . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.[2]

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaŋ sotaviññāṇaŋ uppannaŋ hoti upekhāsahagataŋ saddārammaṇaŋ . . . ghānaviññāṇaŋ uppannaŋ hoti upekhāsahagataŋ gandhārammaṇaŋ . . . jivhāviññāṇaŋ uppannaŋ hoti upekhāsahagataŋ rasārammaṇaŋ . . . kāyaviññāṇaŋ uppannaŋ hoti sukhasahagataŋ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaŋ,[3] . . . manodhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan'ārabbha[3] . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan' ārabbha[3] . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan' ārabbha, tasmiŋ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā

---

[1] Sᵈ *adds, in condensed form, the usual catechism.*

[2] B *appends here* Avijjāmūlakakusala-niddeso, *the more fitting place being end of preceding section.*

[3] Sᵈ *concludes this separately.*

vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.[1] . . .

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaŋkhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaŋkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaŋkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaŋkhārena, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan' ārabbha, tasmiŋ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ.[2] Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti vivic-c'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṇaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaŋ vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ[3] . . . pe . . . vitakka-vicarānaŋ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ . . . tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pañcamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṇaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā

---

[1] S[d] *gives a fraction of the usual catechism.*

[2] S[d] : tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

[3] K *and* B *omit these sections;* S[d] *deals with them collectively in one separate section.*

jarāmaraṇaŋ.[1] Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame[2] dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ samaye arūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti sabbaso . . . pe . . . ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ samatikkamma nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataŋ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva arūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaŋ sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataŋ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati; tasmiŋ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaŋ vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ suññataŋ; tasmiŋ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etesaŋ dhammānaŋ samudayo hoti.[3]

KUSALAMŪLA-VIPĀKAMŪLAKAŊ NIṬṬHITAŊ.[4]

---

[1] Sd: tena vuccati evam etassa, *&c.*

[2] Sd *omits this section.* B. *omits* . . . pe . . .

[3] Sd *gives the catechism condensed.*

[4] K. *omits this line.* B *has* Kusalamūlakavipāka-niddeso.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaŋ cakkhuviññāṇaŋ uppannaŋ hoti upekhāsahagataŋ rūpārammaṇaŋ; tasmiŋ samaye akusalamūlapaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo akusalamūlapaccayā saŋkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati akusalamūlapaccayā saŋkhāro . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaŋ sotaviññāṇaŋ uppannaŋ hoti upekhāsahagataŋ saddārammaṇaŋ . . . ghānaviññāṇaŋ uppannaŋ hoti upekhāsahagataŋ gandhārammaṇaŋ . . . jivhāviññāṇaŋ uppannaŋ hoti upekhāsahagataŋ rasārammaṇaŋ . . . kāyaviññāṇaŋ uppannaŋ hoti dukkhasahagataŋ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaŋ . . . manodhātu[1] uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan'ārabbha, tasmiŋ samaye akusalamūlapaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam[2] etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan'ārabbha, tasmiŋ samaye akusalamūlapaccayā saŋkhāro, saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā

---

[1] S^d^ *takes this into a separate section.*

[2] S^d^: tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo akusalamūlapaccayā saŋkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati akusalamūlapaccayā saŋkhāro.

Tattha katamaŋ saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho: idaŋ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaŋ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaŋ cetasikaŋ neva sātaŋ nāsātaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ adukkhamasukhaŋ vedayitaŋ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā: ayaŋ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho?

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā: ayaŋ vuccati vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo?

Ṭhapetvā adhimokkhaŋ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaŋ vuccati vedanāpaccayā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavapaccayā jāti?

Yā tesaŋ dhammānaŋ jāti sañjāti nibbatti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo: ayaŋ vuccati bhavapaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamaŋ jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ?

Atthi jarā, atthi maraṇaŋ. Tattha katamā jarā? Yā tesaŋ dhammānaŋ jarā jīraṇatā āyuno saŋhāni: ayaŋ vuccati jarā. Tattha katamaŋ maraṇaŋ? Yo tesaŋ dhammānaŋ khayo vayo bhedo paribhedo aniccatā antaradhānaŋ: idaŋ vuccati maraṇaŋ.

Iti ayañ ca jarā idañ ca maraṇaŋ: idaŋ vuccati jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaŋ.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti: evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saŋgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaŋ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti;

tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Akusalavipāka-mūlakaŋ niṭṭhitan.[1]

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAŊ[2] NIṬṬHITAŊ.[3]

PACCAYĀKĀRAVIBHAŊGO SAMATTO CHAṬṬHO.[4]

---

[1] K. *omits this title.* [2] K. °bhājanīyaŋ.
[3] Sd *adds this note:* Kusalākusala-soḷasikā samūlā nesaŋ paccayā nesaŋ vipākā saŋvaḍḍhitā, tehi saŋkhārapaccayā paṭhama-catukka-kusala-avijjā tassa paccayo ekanālo vipākasmiŋ tehi kusalākusala-mūlakā. Vicikicchā dasa viññāṇe abhimokkho na labhati. Ahetuke vā kusale pasādo nūpalabbhati.
[4] Sd: Paṭiccasamuppādavibhaŋgo niṭṭhito chaṭṭho. K. *and* B. *omit* chaṭṭho. B *has* niṭṭhito *for* samatto.

VII.

Satipaṭṭhānavibhaṇgo.

Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā : idha bhikkhu ajjhattaŋ kāye kāyānupassī viharati, bahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī[1] sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaŋ ; ajjhattaŋ vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaŋ ; ajjhattaŋ citte cittānupassī viharati, bahiddhā citte cittānupassī viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā citte cittānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaŋ ; ajjhattaŋ dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati, bahiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaŋ.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu ajjhattaŋ kāye kāyānupassī viharati ? Idha bhikkhu ajjhattaŋ kāyaŋ uddhaŋ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā[2] tacapariyantaŋ pūraŋ nānappakārassa[3] asucino paccavekkhati : atthi imasmiŋ kāye kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maŋsaŋ nahārū[4] aṭṭhī[5] aṭṭhimiñjā[6] vakkaŋ hadayaŋ yakanaŋ kilomakaŋ pihakaŋ papphāsaŋ antaŋ antaguṇaŋ udariyaŋ karīsaŋ pittaŋ semhaŋ pubbo lohitaŋ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siŋghāṇikā lasikā muttan ti.[7] So taŋ nimittaŋ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti svāvatthitaŋ[8] vavatthāpeti.[9] So taŋ nimittaŋ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulīkaritvā svāvatthitaŋ vavatthāpetvā bahiddhā kāye cittaŋ upasaŋharati.

---

[1] S^d : ātāpi *always*.
[2] K : uddhampādatalā adhokesa° *always*.
[3] S^d : pūraṇṇāna° *always*. K : pūrannāna° *always*.
[4] S^d : nahāru. B : nhāru. [5] B : aṭṭhi.
[6] K *and* B : °miñjaŋ. [7] B. *omits* ti *always*.
[8] K : svavatthitaŋ *always*.
[9] K : avatthap° *always*. B : vavatthap° *always*.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati? Idha bhikkhu bahiddhā kāyaŋ uddhaŋ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyantaŋ pūraŋ nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati: atthi'ssa kāye[1] kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maŋsaŋ nahārū[2] aṭṭhī[2] aṭṭhimiñjā[2] vakkaŋ hadayaŋ yakanaŋ kilomakaŋ pihakaŋ papphāsaŋ antaŋ antaguṇaŋ udariyaŋ karīsaŋ pittaŋ semhaŋ pubbo lohitaŋ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siŋghāṇikā lasikā muttan ti. So taŋ nimittaŋ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti svāvatthitaŋ[2] vavatthāpeti.[2] So taŋ nimittaŋ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulīkaritvā svāvatthitaŋ vavatthāpetvā ajjhattabahiddhā kāye cittaŋ upasaŋharati.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā kāyaŋ uddhaŋ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyantaŋ pūraŋ nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati: atthi kāye[3] kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maŋsaŋ nahāru aṭṭhī aṭṭhimiñjā vakkaŋ hadayaŋ yakanaŋ kilomakaŋ pihakaŋ papphāsaŋ antaŋ antaguṇaŋ udariyaŋ karīsaŋ pittaŋ semhaŋ pubbo lohitaŋ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siŋghāṇikā lasikā muttan ti. Evaŋ bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaŋ.

A n u p a s s ī ti: tattha katamā anupassanā?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe[4] . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaŋ vuccati anupassanā. Imāya anupassanāya upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato[5] uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati anupassīti.

V i h a r a t ī t i: iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ā t ā p ī ti: tattha katamaŋ ātappaŋ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaŋ vuccati ātappaŋ. Iminā ātappena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati ātāpī ti.

S a m p a j ā n o ti: tattha katamaŋ sampajaññaŋ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe[4] . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaŋ vuccati sampajaññaŋ. Iminā sampajaññena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato

---

[1] S[d]: atthi kāye. [2] *Cf. preceding page.*
[3] *So* K. B: imasmiŋ kāye. [4] *Cf. below p.* 250.
[5] S[d]: upagato samupagato *always.*

uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati sampajāno ti.

S a t i m ā ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaŋ vuccati sati. Imāya satiyā upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati satimā ti.

V i n e y y a l o k e a b h i j j h ā d o m a n a s s a n ti: tattha katamo loko?

Sveva kāyo loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko: ayaŋ vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhijjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaŋ vuccati abhijjhā.

Tattha katamaŋ domanassaŋ?

Yaŋ cetasikaŋ asātaŋ cetasikaŋ dukkhaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ asātaŋ dukkhaŋ vedayitaŋ cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaŋ vuccati domanassaŋ.

Iti ayañ ca abhijjhā idañ ca domanassaŋ imamhā loke vinītā honti paṭivinītā santā samitā vūpasantā atthaŋgatā abbhatthaŋgatā[1] appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantīkatā, tena vuccati vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassan ti.[2]

Kathañ ca bhikkhu ajjhattaŋ vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sukhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyamāno:[3] sukhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyāmīti[3] pajānāti, dukkhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyamāno:[3] dukkhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyāmīti pajānāti, adukkhamasukhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyamāno: adukkhamasukhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyāmīti pajānāti, sāmisaŋ vā sukhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyamāno: sāmisaŋ sukhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyāmīti pajānāti, nirāmisaŋ vā sukhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyamāno: nirāmisaŋ sukhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyāmīti pajānāti, sāmisaŋ vā sukhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyamāno: sāmisaŋ dukkhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyāmīti pajānāti, nirāmisaŋ vā dukkhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyamāno: nirāmisaŋ sukhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyāmīti pajānāti, sāmisaŋ vā adukkhamasukhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyamāno: sāmisaŋ adukkhamasukhaŋ vedanaŋ vedayāmīti pajānāti, nirāmisaŋ vā adukkhamasukhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyamāno: nirāmisaŋ adukkhamasukhaŋ vedanaŋ

[1] *So* K., B. *and* S[d].
[2] B. *adds here* Kāyānupassanā-niddeso.
[3] K *and* B: vedaya° *always.*

vediyāmīti pajānāti. So taŋ nimittaŋ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti svāvatthitaŋ vavatthāpeti.[1] So taŋ nimittaŋ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulīkaritvā svāvatthitaŋ vavatthāpetvā ajjhattaŋ vedanāsu cittaŋ upasaŋharati.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sukhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyamānaŋ: sukhaŋ vedanaŋ vedayāmīti pajānāti, dukkhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyamānaŋ: dukkhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyāmīti pajānāti, adukkhamasukhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyamānaŋ: adukkhamasukhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyāmīti pajānāti, sāmisaŋ vā sukhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyamānaŋ: sāmisaŋ sukhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyāmīti pajānāti, nirāmisaŋ vā sukhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyamānaŋ: nirāmisaŋ sukhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyāmīti pajānāti, sāmisaŋ vā dukkhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyamānaŋ: sāmisaŋ dukkhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyāmīti pajānāti, nirāmisaŋ vā dukkhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyamānaŋ: nirāmisaŋ dukkhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyāmīti pajānāti, sāmisaŋ vā adukkhamasukhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyamānaŋ: sāmisaŋ adukkhamasukhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyāmīti pajānāti, nirāmisaŋ vā adukkhamasukhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyamānaŋ: nirāmisaŋ adukkhamasukhaŋ vedanaŋ vediyāmīti pajānāti. So taŋ nimittaŋ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti svāvatthitaŋ vavatthāpeti. So taŋ nimittaŋ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulīkaritvā svāvatthitaŋ vavatthāpetvā ajjhattabahiddhā vedanāsu cittaŋ upasaŋharati.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sukhaŋ vedanaŋ: sukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, dukkhaŋ vedanaŋ: dukkhā vedanā ti pajānāti, adukkhamasukhaŋ vedanaŋ: adukkhamasukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, sāmisaŋ sukhaŋ vedanaŋ: sāmisā sukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, nirāmisaŋ sukhaŋ vedanaŋ: nirāmisā sukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, sāmisaŋ dukkhaŋ vedanaŋ: sāmisā dukkhā vedanā ti pajānāti, nirāmisaŋ dukkhaŋ vedanaŋ: nirāmisā dukkhā vedanā ti pajānāti, sāmisaŋ adukkhamasukhaŋ vedanaŋ: sāmisā adukkhamasukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, nirāmisaŋ adukkhamasukhaŋ vedanaŋ: nirāmisā adukkhamasukhā vedanā ti pajānāti. Evaŋ bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaŋ.

A n u p a s s ī ti . . . pe[2] . . . v i h a r a t ī t i . . . pe . . . ā t ā p ī ti . . . pe . . . s a m p a j ā n o ti . . .

---

[1] *Cf. p.* 193, *nn.* 8, 9.
[2] K. *omits these* . . . pe . . . *s.*

pe . . . satimā ti . . . pe . . . vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassan ti: tattha katamo loko?

Sā yeva[1] vedanā loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko: ayaŋ vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhijjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaŋ vuccati abhijjhā.

Tattha katamaŋ domanassaŋ?

Yaŋ cetasikaŋ asātaŋ cetasikaŋ dukkhaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ asātaŋ dukkhaŋ vedayitaŋ cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaŋ vuccati domanassaŋ.

Iti ayañ ca abhijjhā idañ ca domanassaŋ imamhi loke vinītā honti paṭivinītā santā samitā vūpasantā atthaŋgatā abbhatthaŋgatā[2] appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantīkatā, tena vuccati vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassan ti.[3]

Kathañ ca bhikkhu ajjhattaŋ citte cittānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sarāgaŋ vā cittaŋ: sarāgaŋ me cittan ti pajānāti, vītarāgaŋ vā cittaŋ: vītarāgaŋ me cittan ti pajānāti, sadosaŋ vā cittaŋ: sadosaŋ me cittan ti pajānāti, vītadosaŋ vā cittaŋ: vītadosaŋ me cittan ti pajānāti, samohaŋ vā cittaŋ: samohaŋ me cittan ti pajānāti, vītamohaŋ vā cittaŋ: vītamohaŋ me cittan ti pajānāti, saŋkhittaŋ vā cittaŋ: saŋkhittaŋ me cittan ti pajānāti, vikkhittaŋ vā cittaŋ: vikkhittaŋ me cittan ti pajānāti, mahaggataŋ vā cittaŋ: mahaggataŋ me cittan ti pajānāti, amahaggataŋ vā cittaŋ: amahaggataŋ me cittan ti pajānāti; sa-uttaraŋ vā cittaŋ: sa-uttaraŋ me cittan ti pajānāti, anuttaraŋ vā cittaŋ: anuttaraŋ me cittan ti pajānāti, samāhitaŋ vā cittaŋ: samāhitaŋ me cittan ti pajānāti, asamāhitaŋ vā cittaŋ: asamāhitaŋ me cittan ti pajānāti, vimuttaŋ vā cittaŋ: vimuttaŋ me cittan ti pajānāti, avimuttaŋ vā cittaŋ: avimuttaŋ me cittan ti pajānāti. So taŋ nimittaŋ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti svāvatthitaŋ vavatthāpeti. So taŋ nimittaŋ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulīkaritvā svāvatthitaŋ vavatthāpetvā bahiddhā citte cittaŋ upasaŋharati.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā citte cittānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sarāgaŋ vā'ssa cittaŋ: sarāgassa cittan ti pajānāti, vītarāgaŋ vā'ssa cittaŋ: vītarāgassa cittan ti pajānāti, sadosaŋ vā'ssa cittaŋ: sadosassa cittan

---

[1] B: sā va. [2] S^d. atthagatā abbhatthagatā.
[3] B. *has here* Vedanānuppassanā-niddeso.

ti pajānāti, vītadosaŋ vā'ssa cittaŋ: vītadosassa cittan ti pajānāti, samohaŋ vā'ssa cittaŋ: samohassa cittan ti pajānāti, vītamohaŋ vā'ssa cittaŋ: vītamohassa cittan ti pajānāti, saŋkhittaŋ vā'ssa cittaŋ: saŋkhittassa cittan ti pajānāti, vikkhittaŋ vā'ssa cittaŋ: vikkhittassa cittan ti pajānāti, mahaggataŋ vā'ssa cittaŋ: mahaggatassa cittan ti pajānāti, amahaggataŋ vā'ssa cittaŋ: amahaggatassa cittan ti pajānāti, sa-uttaraŋ vā 'ssa cittaŋ: sa-uttarassa cittan ti pajānāti, anuttaraŋ vā 'ssa cittaŋ: anuttarassa cittan ti pajānāti, samāhitaŋ vā'ssa cittaŋ: samāhitassa cittan ti pajānāti, asamāhitaŋ vā'ssa cittaŋ: asamāhitassa cittan ti pajānāti, vimuttaŋ vā'ssa cittaŋ: vimuttassa cittan ti pajānāti, avimuttaŋ vā'ssa cittaŋ: avimuttassa cittan ti pajānāti. So taŋ nimittaŋ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti svāvatthitaŋ vavatthāpeti. So taŋ nimittaŋ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulīkaritvā svāvatthitaŋ vavatthāpetvā ajjhattabahiddhā citte cittaŋ upasaŋharati.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā citte cittānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sarāgaŋ vā cittaŋ: sarāgaŋ cittan ti pajānāti, vītarāgaŋ vā cittaŋ: vītarāgaŋ cittan ti pajānāti, sadosaŋ vā cittaŋ: sadosaŋ cittan ti pajānāti, vītadosaŋ vā cittaŋ: vītadosaŋ cittan ti pajānāti, samohaŋ vā cittaŋ: samohaŋ cittan ti pajānāti, vītamohaŋ vā cittaŋ: vītamohaŋ cittan ti pajānāti, saŋkhittaŋ vā cittaŋ: saŋkhittaŋ cittan ti pajānāti, vikkhittaŋ vā cittaŋ: vikkhittaŋ cittan ti pajānāti, mahaggataŋ vā cittaŋ: mahaggataŋ cittan ti pajānāti, amahaggataŋ vā cittaŋ: amahaggataŋ cittan ti pajānāti, sa-uttaraŋ vā cittaŋ: sa-uttaraŋ cittan ti pajānāti, anuttaraŋ vā cittaŋ: anuttaraŋ cittan ti pajānāti, samāhitaŋ vā cittaŋ: samāhitaŋ cittan ti pajānāti, asamāhitaŋ vā cittaŋ: asamāhitaŋ cittan ti pajānāti, vimuttaŋ vā cittaŋ: vimuttaŋ cittan ti pajānāti, avimuttaŋ vā cittaŋ: avimuttaŋ cittan ti pajānāti. Evaŋ bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā citte cittānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaŋ.

A n u p a s s ī ti . . . pe . . . **v i h a r a t ī** ti . . . pe . . . **ā t ā p ī** ti . . . pe . . . **s a m p a j ā n o** ti . . . pe . . . **s a t i m ā** ti . . . pe . . . **v i n e y y a l o k e a b h i j j h ā d o m a n a s s a n** ti: tattha katamo loko?

Taŋ yeva cittaŋ loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko: ayaŋ vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhijjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaŋ vuccati abhijjhā.

Tattha katamaŋ domanassaŋ?

Yaŋ cetasikaŋ asātaŋ cetasikaŋ dukkhaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ asātaŋ dukkhaŋ vedayitaŋ cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaŋ vuccati domanassaŋ.

Iti ayañ ca abhijjhā idañ ca domanassaŋ imamhi loke vinītā honti paṭivinītā santā samitā vūpasantā atthaŋgatā abbhatthaŋgatā[1] appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantīkatā: tena vuccati vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassan ti.[2]

Kathañ ca bhikkhu ajjhattaŋ dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu santaŋ vā ajjhattaŋ kāmacchandaŋ: atthi me ajjhattaŋ kāmacchando ti pajānāti, asantaŋ vā ajjhattaŋ kāmacchandaŋ: natthi me ajjhattaŋ kāmacchando ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmacchandassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa kāmacchandassa pahānaŋ hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa kāmacchandassa āyatiŋ anuppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, santaŋ vā ajjhattaŋ vyāpādaŋ . . . pe . . .[3] santāŋ vā ajjhattaŋ thīnamiddhaŋ . . . pe . . . santaŋ vā ajjhattaŋ uddhaccakukkuccaŋ . . . pe . . . santaŋ vā ajjhattaŋ vicikicchaŋ: atthi me ajjhattaŋ vicikicchā ti pajānāti, asantaŋ vā ajjhattaŋ vicikicchaŋ: natthi me ajjhattaŋ vicikicchā ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikicchāya uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya vicikicchāya pahānaŋ hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnāya vicikicchāya āyatiŋ anuppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Santaŋ vā ajjhattaŋ satisambojjhaŋgaŋ: atthi me ajjhattaŋ satisambojjhaŋgo ti pajānāti, asantaŋ vā ajjhattaŋ satisambojjhaŋgaŋ: natthi me ajjhattaŋ satisambojjhaŋgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa satisambojjhaŋgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa satisambojjhaŋgassa bhāvanāpāripūrī[4] hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Santaŋ vā ajjhattaŋ dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgaŋ[5] . . . pe . . . santaŋ vā ajjhattaŋ viriyasambojjhaŋgaŋ . . . pe . . . santaŋ vā ajjhattaŋ pītisam-

---

[1] *So* S[d]. [2] B. *has here* Cittānupassanā-niddeso.
[3] S[d] *and* B. *give each case in full.* K. *omits* . . . pe . .
[4] S[d] *and* K: °pāripūrī *always.* *Cf.* D. II., 303.
[5] S[d] *has* . . . pe . . . *for this case only, then contracts without* . . . pe . . .

bojjhaṅgaŋ . . . pe . . . santaŋ vā ajjhattaŋ passaddhisambojjhaṅgaŋ . . . pe . . . santaŋ vā ajjhattaŋ samādhisambojjhaṅgaŋ . . . pe . . . santaŋ vā ajjhattaŋ upekhāsambojjhaṅgaŋ: atthi me ajjhattaŋ upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaŋ vā ajjhattaŋ upekhāsambojjhaṅgaŋ: natthi me ajjhattaŋ upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anupannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāpāripūrī hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. So taŋ nimittaŋ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti svāvatthitaŋ vavatthāpeti. So taŋ nimittaŋ āsevityā bhāvetvā bahulīkaritvā svāvatthitaŋ vavatthāpetvā bahiddhā dhammesu cittaŋ upasaŋharati.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu santaŋ vā'ssa kāmacchandaŋ: atthi'ssa kāmacchando ti pajānāti, asantaŋ vā'ssa kāmacchandaŋ: natthi'ssa kāmacchando ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmacchandassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa kāmacchandassa pahānaŋ hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā cā pahīnassa kāmacchandassa āyatiŋ anuppādo hoti, tañ cā pajānāti. Santaŋ vā'ssa vyāpādan[1] . . . pe . . . santan vā'ssa thīnamiddhaŋ . . . pe . . . santaŋ vā'ssa uddhaccakukkuccaŋ . . . pe . . . santaŋ vā'ssa vicikicchaŋ: atthi'ssa vicikicchā ti pajānāti, asantaŋ vā'ssa vicikicchaŋ: natthi 'ssa vicikicchā ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikicchāya uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya vicikicchāya pahānaŋ hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnāya vicikicchāya āyatiŋ anuppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Santaŋ vā'ssa satisambojjhaṅgaŋ: atthi'ssa satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaŋ vā'ssa satisambojjhaṅgaŋ: natthi'ssa satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāpāripūrī hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, santaŋ vā'ssa dhammavicaya-sambojjhaṅgaŋ . . . pe . . . santaŋ vā 'ssa viriya-sambojjhaṅgaŋ . . . pe . . . santaŋ vā'ssa pītisambojjhaṅgaŋ . . . pe . . .[2] santaŋ vā'ssa passaddhisambojjhaṅgaŋ, santaŋ vā'ssa samādhisambojjhaṅgaŋ, santaŋ vā'ssa upekhāsambojjhaṅgaŋ: atthi'ssa upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaŋ vā'ssa upekhāsamboj-

---

[1] S[d] *gives each case in full.* K. *omits* . . . pe . . .

[2] S[d] *has* . . . pe . . . *down to* santaŋ vā'ssa upekhā°.

jhaŋgaŋ: natthi'ssa upekhāsambojjhaŋgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa upekhāsambojjhaŋgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa upekhāsambojjhaŋgassa bhāvanāpāripūrī hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. So taŋ nimittaŋ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti svāvatthitaŋ vavatthāpeti. So taŋ nimittaŋ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulīkaritvā svāvatthitaŋ vavatthāpetvā ajjhattabahiddhā dhammesu cittaŋ upasaŋharati.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu santaŋ vā kāmacchandaŋ: atthi kāmacchando ti pajānāti, asantaŋ vā kāmacchandaŋ: natthi kāmacchando ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmacchandassa uppādo hoti tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmacchandassa pahānaŋ hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa kāmacchandassa āyatiŋ anuppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Santaŋ vā vyāpādaŋ . . . pe . . .[1] santaŋ vā thīnamiddhaŋ . . . pe . . . santaŋ vā uddhaccakukkuccaŋ . . . pe . . . santaŋ vā vicikicchaŋ: atthi vicikicchā ti pajānāti, asantaŋ vā vicikicchaŋ: natthi vicikicchā ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikicchāya uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya vicikicchāya pahānaŋ hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnāya vicikicchāya āyatiŋ anuppādo hoti tañ ca pajānāti. Santaŋ vā satisambojjhaŋgaŋ: atthi satisambojjhaŋgo ti pajānāti, asantaŋ vā satisambojjhaŋgaŋ: natthi satisambojjhaŋgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa satisambojjhaŋgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa satisambojjhaŋgassa bhāvanāpāripūrī hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, santaŋ vā dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgaŋ,[2] santaŋ vā viriyasambojjhaŋgaŋ, santaŋ vā pītisambojjhaŋgaŋ, santaŋ vā passaddhisambojjhaŋgaŋ, santaŋ vā samādhisambojjhaŋgaŋ . . . pe . . .[3] santaŋ vā upekhāsambojjhaŋgaŋ: atthi upekhāsambojjhaŋgo ti pajānāti, asantaŋ vā upekhāsambojjhaŋgaŋ: natthi upekhāsambojjhaŋgo ti pajānāti yathā ca anuppannassa upekhāsambojjhangassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti yathā ca uppannassa upekhāsambojjhaŋgassa bhāvanāpāripūrī hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Evaŋ bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaŋ.

A n u p a s s ī ti: tattha katamā anupassanā?

---

[1] Sd *gives each following case in condensed form.*
[2] B. *gives* . . pe . . . *at each excision.* [3] *So* Sd.

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaŋ vuccati anupassanā. Imāya anupassanāya upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno sammannāgato, tena vuccati anupassī ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ātāpī ti: tattha katamaŋ ātappaŋ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaŋ vuccati ātappaŋ. Iminā ātappena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati ātāpī ti.

Sampajāno ti; tattha katamaŋ sampajaññaŋ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaŋ vuccati sampajaññaŋ. Iminā sampajaññena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati sampajāno ti.

Satimā ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaŋ vuccati sati. Imāya satiyā upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati satimā ti.

Vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassan ti: tattha katamo loko?

Te va dhammā loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko: ayaŋ vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhijjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaŋ vuccati abhijjhā.

Tattha katamaŋ domanassaŋ?

Yaŋ cetasikaŋ asātaŋ cetasikaŋ dukkhaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ asātaŋ dukkhaŋ vedayitaŋ cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaŋ vuccati domanassaŋ.

Iti ayañ ca abhijjhā idañ ca domanassaŋ imamhi loke vinītā honti paṭivinītā santā samitā vūpasantā atthaŋgatā abbhatthaŋgatā[1] appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantīkatā, tena vuccati vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassan ti.

Suttantabhājaniyaŋ.[2]

Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā: idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati, vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, citte cittānupassī viharati, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati.

---

[1] *So* Sd.   [2] K: °bhājanīyaŋ.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ kāye kāyānupassī,[1] yā tasmiŋ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: idaŋ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ vedanāsu vedanānupassī,[1] yā tasmiŋ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: idaŋ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu citte cittānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ citte cittānupassī,[1] yā tasmiŋ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: idaŋ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc 'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ dhamme dhammānupassī,[1] yā tasmiŋ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: idaŋ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā: idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati, vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, citte cittānupassī viharati, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati.

---

1 S[d] *has* viharati.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaŋ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ suññataŋ kāye kāyānupassī,[1] yā tasmiŋ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: idaŋ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhinnaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaŋ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ suññataŋ vedanāsu vedanānupassī, yā tasmiŋ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: idaŋ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu citte cittānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaŋ vivicc' 'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhinnaŋ suññataŋ citte cittānupassī, yā tasmiŋ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: idaŋ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

---

[1] S^d *omits* viharati *here and below.*

Kathañ ca bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati? Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ; tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaŋ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ suññataŋ dhammesu dhammānupassī, yā tasmiŋ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: idaŋ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaŋ satipaṭṭhānaŋ? Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaŋ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ suññataŋ dhammesu dhammānupassī; yā tasmiŋ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: idaŋ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Abhidhammabhājaniyaŋ.[1]

Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā: idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaŋ, vedanāsu[2] vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaŋ, citte cittānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaŋ, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaŋ.

---

[1] K: °bhājanīyaŋ. S[d] *adds* niṭṭhitaŋ.
[2] S[d]: vedanāsu citte dhammesu dhammānupassī.

Catunnaŋ satipaṭṭhānānaŋ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākatā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Siyā kusalā siyā avyākatā. Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā; anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā; asaŋkiliṭṭha-asaŋkilesikā. Siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siyā apacayagāmino siyā neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino. Siyā sekhā siyā asekhā. Appamāṇā, appamāṇārammaṇā, paṇītā. Siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā. Maggārammaṇā, siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino; siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā; na vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā; bahiddhārammaṇā, anidassana-appaṭighā. Na hetū,[1] sahetukā, hetusampayuttā, na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū, na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū, na hetū-sahetukā. Sappaccayā, saŋkhatā. Anidassanā; appaṭighā; arūpā; lokuttarā; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā. No āsavā, anāsavā, āsavavippayuttā, na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi, na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi, āsavavippayutta-anāsavā. No saŋyojanā . . . pe . . . no ganthā . . . pe . . . no oghā . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe . . . no nīvaraṇā . . . pe . . . no parāmāsā . . . pe . . . Sārammaṇā, no cittā, cetasikā, cittasampayuttā, cittasaŋsaṭṭhā, cittasamuṭṭhānā, cittasahabhuno, cittānuparivattino, cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā, cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā-sahabhuno,cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino. Bāhirā, no upādā, anupādiṇṇā.[2] No upādānā[3] . . . no kilesā . . . . Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā; siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Siyā sappītikā siyā

---

[1] Sd: hetu *always*.
[2] Sd: bāhirāṇopādā anupādiṇṇā.
[3] Sd: no'pādānā. K: nupādānā.

appītikā; siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā, siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā, siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā. Na kāmāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā, nā arūpāvacarā,[1] apariyāpannā. Siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyānikā; siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā; anuttarā; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAŊ[2]
SATIPAṬṬHĀNAVIBHAŊGO SAMATTO SATTAMO.[3]

---

[1] S[d] *omits* na arūpāvacarā.
[2] K *and* S[d] *omit.*
[3] S[d] *and* B *substitute* niṭṭhito *for* samatto. K. *and* B. *omit* sattamo.

VIII.

Sammappadhānavibhaŋgo.

Cattāro sammappadhānā: idha bhikkhu anuppannānaŋ pāpakānaŋ akusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ anuppādāya chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaŋ pāpakānaŋ akusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ pahānāya chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānaŋ kusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ uppādāya chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaŋ kusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu anuppannānaŋ pāpakānaŋ akusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ anuppādāya chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Tattha katame anuppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā?

Tīṇi akusalamūlāni: lobho doso moho, tad-ekaṭṭhā ca kilesā, taŋ-sampayutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho, taŋ-samuṭṭhānaŋ kāyakammaŋ vacīkammaŋ manokammaŋ: ime vuccanti anuppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā.

Iti imesaŋ anuppannānaŋ pāpakānaŋ akusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ anuppādāya chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati.

C h a n d a ŋ j a n e t ī t i: tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandīkatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhammachando: ayaŋ vuccati chando. Imaŋ chandaŋ janeti sañjaneti uṭṭhāpeti samuṭṭhāpeti nibbatteti abhinibbatteti, tena vuccati chandaŋ janetīti.

V ā y a m a t ī t i; tattha katamo vāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe[1] . . . sammāvāyāmo,

---

[1] Dh. S. § 22.

ayaŋ vuccati vāyāmo. Iminā vāyāmena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato,[1] uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati vāyamatīti.

Viriyaŋ ārabhatīti: tattha katamaŋ viriyaŋ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe[2] . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaŋ vuccati viriyaŋ. Imaŋ viriyaŋ ārabhati samārabhati āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti, tena vuccati viriyaŋ ārabhatīti.

Cittaŋ paggaṇhātīti: tattha katamaŋ cittaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati cittaŋ. Imaŋ cittaŋ paggaṇhāti sampaggaṇhāti upatthambheti paccupatthambheti, tena vuccati cittaŋ paggaṇhātīti.

Padahatīti: tattha katamaŋ padhānaŋ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaŋ vuccati padhānaŋ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati padahatīti.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu uppannānaŋ pāpakānaŋ akusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Tattha katame uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā?

Tīṇi akusalamūlāni: lobho doso moho tad-ekaṭṭhā ca kilesā, taŋ-sampayutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho, taŋ-samuṭṭhānaŋ kāyakammaŋ vacīkammaŋ manokammaŋ: ime vuccanti uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā.

Iti imesaŋ uppannānaŋ pāpakānaŋ akusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ pahānāya chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaŋ janetīti[3] . . . pe . . . vāyamatīti . . . pe . . . viriyaŋ ārabhatīti . . . pe . . . cittaŋ paggaṇhātīti . . . pe . . . padahatīti: tattha katamaŋ padhānaŋ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaŋ vuccati padhānaŋ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati padahatīti.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu anuppannānaŋ kusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ uppādāya chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati?

---

[1] Sd: upagato samupagato *always*.

[2] Dh. S. § 13. B: vīriya° *always*.

[3] K. *and* B. *repeat the commentary with excisions*.

Tattha katame anuppannā kusalā dhammā?

Tīṇi kusalamūlāni: alobho adoso amoho, taŋ-sampayutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho, taŋ-samuṭṭhānaŋ kāyakammaŋ vacīkammaŋ manokammaŋ: ime vuccanti anuppannā kusalā dhammā. Iti imesaŋ anuppannānaŋ kusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ uppādāya chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaŋ janetīti . . . vāyamatīti . . . viriyaŋ ārabhatīti . . cittaŋ paggaṇhātīti . . . padahatīti: tattha katamaŋ padhānaŋ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaŋ vuccati padhānaŋ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti . . . . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati padahatīti.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu uppannānaŋ kusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Tattha katame uppannā kusalā dhammā?

Tīṇi kusalamūlāni: alobho adoso amoho, taŋ-sampayutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho, taŋ-samuṭṭhānaŋ kāyakammaŋ vacīkammaŋ manokammaŋ: ime vuccanti uppannā kusalā dhammā. Iti imesaŋ uppannānaŋ kusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyo-bhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Ṭhitiyā ti: yā ṭhiti so asammoso; yo asammoso so bhiyyobhāvo; yo bhiyyobhāvo taŋ vepullaŋ; yaŋ vepullaŋ sā bhāvanā; yā bhāvanā sā pāripūrī.[1]

Chandaŋ . . . janetīti . . . vāyamatīti . . . viriyaŋ ārabhatīti . . . cittaŋ paggaṇhātīti . . . padahatīti: tattha katamaŋ padhānaŋ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaŋ vuccati padhānaŋ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati padahatīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAŊ.[2]

---

[1] Sᵈ: Yā ṭhiti so asammoso bhīyyobhāvo, taŋ-vephullaŋ, yaŋ vephullaŋ sā bhāvanāya pāripūri. *Cf.* p. 218.

[2] K °bhājanīyaŋ. Sᵈ *adds* niṭṭhitaŋ.

Cattāro sammappadhānā: idha bhikkhu anuppannānaŋ pāpakānaŋ akusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ anuppādāya chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati,[1] uppannānaŋ pāpakānaŋ akusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ pahānāya chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānaŋ kusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ uppādāya chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaŋ kusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu anuppannānaŋ pāpakānaŋ akusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ anuppādāya chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati? Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye anuppannānaŋ pāpakānaŋ akusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ anuppādāya chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaŋ janetīti: tattha katamo chando? Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhammacchando: ayaŋ vuccati chando. Imaŋ chandaŋ janeti sañjaneti uṭṭhāpeti samuṭṭhāpeti nibbatteti abhinibbatteti,[2] tena vuccati chandaŋ janetīti.

Vāyamatīti: tattha katamo vāyāmo? Yo cetasiko viriyārambho nikkamo parakkamo uyyāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussoḷhi[3] thāmo dhiti[4] asithilaparakkamatā anikkhittachandatā anikkhittadhuratā dhurasampaggāho viriyaŋ viriyindriyaŋ viriyabalaŋ sammāvayāmo viriyasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati vāyāmo. Iminā vāyāmena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati vāyamatīti.

Viriyaŋ ārabhatīti: tattha katamaŋ viriyaŋ? Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ:

---

[1] S[d] *breaks off here down to* Kathañ ca. [2] S[d] *omits.*
[3] K *and* B: ussoḷhī. *Cf.* M. i., 108; Dh. S. § 289.
[4] B: ṭhiti.

idaŋ vuccati viriyaŋ. Imaŋ viriyaŋ ārabhati samārabhati āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti, tena vuccati viriyaŋ ārabhatīti.

Cittaŋ paggaṇhātīti: tattha katamaŋ cittaŋ? Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati cittaŋ. Imaŋ cittaŋ paggaṇhāti sampaggaṇhāti upatthambheti paccupatthambheti, tena vuccati cittaŋ paggaṇhātīti.

Padahatīti: tattha katamaŋ sammappadhānaŋ? Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: idaŋ vuccati sammappadhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu uppannānaŋ pāpakānaŋ akusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ pahānāya chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye uppannānaŋ pāpakānaŋ akusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ pahānāya chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaŋ janetīti . . . vāyamatīti . . . viriyaŋ ārabhatīti . . . cittaŋ paggaṇhātīti . . . padahatīti: tattha katamaŋ sammappadhānaŋ? Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: idaŋ vuccati sammappadhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu anuppannānaŋ kusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ uppādāya chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye anuppannānaŋ kusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ uppādāya chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaŋ janetīti . . . vāyamatīti . . . viriyaŋ ārabhatīti . . . cittaŋ paggaṇhatīti . . . padahatīti; tattha katamaŋ sammappadhānaŋ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: idaŋ vuccati sammappadhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu uppannānaŋ kusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati?
Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye uppannānaŋ kusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Ṭhitiyā ti: yā ṭhiti so[1] asammoso; yo asammoso so bhiyyobhāvo; yo bhiyyobhāvo taŋ vepullaŋ; yaŋ vepullaŋ sā bhāvanā; yā bhāvanā sā pāripūrī.
Chandaŋ janetīti: tattha katamo chando?
Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhammacchando: ayaŋ vuccati chando. Imaŋ chandaŋ janeti sañjaneti uṭṭhāpeti samuṭṭhāpeti nibbatteti abhinibbatteti, tena vuccati chandaŋ janetīti.
Vāyamatīti: tattha katamo vāyāmo?
Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ[2] vuccati vāyāmo. Iminā vāyāmena upeto hoti . . . pe . . .[3] samannāgato, tena vuccati vāyamatīti.
Viriyaŋ ārabhatīti: tattha katamaŋ viriyaŋ?
Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: idaŋ vuccati viriyaŋ. Imaŋ viriyaŋ ārabhati samārabhati

---

[1] Sd: yā asammosā; ya (*sic*) asammoso so bhīyobhāvo . . . yaŋ vepullaŋ sā bhāvanā sā pāripūri.
[2] K.: idaŋ. [3] Sd *gives full text.*

āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti, tena vuccati viriyaŋ ārabhatīti.

Cittaŋ paggaṇhatīti: tattha katamaŋ cittaŋ? Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: ayaŋ vuccati cittaŋ. Imaŋ cittaŋ paggaṇhāti sampaggaṇhāti upatthambheti paccupatthambheti, tena vuccati cittaŋ paggaṇhātīti.

Padahatīti; tattha katamaŋ sammappadhānaŋ? Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: idaŋ vuccati sammappadhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaŋ sammappadhānaŋ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhanaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, yo tasmiŋ samaye cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: idaŋ vuccati sammappadhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.[1]

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAŊ.[2]

Cattāro sammappadhānā: idha bhikkhu anuppannānaŋ pāpakānaŋ akusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ anuppādāya chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaŋ pāpakānaŋ akusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ pahānāya chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānaŋ kusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ uppādāya chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaŋ kusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Catunnaŋ sammappadhānānaŋ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākatā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Kusalā yeva. Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Vipākadham-

---

[1] S[d]: . . . pe . . .
[2] K: °bhājanīyaŋ. S[d] *adds* niṭṭhitaŋ.

madhammā ; anupādiṇṇa - anupādāniyā ; asaŋkiliṭṭha - asaŋkilesikā. Siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Apacayagāmino ; sekhā. Appamāṇā ; appamāṇārammaṇā ; paṇītā ; sammattaniyatā. Na maggārammaṇā ; maggahetukā ; siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggādhipatino. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vattabbā uppādino ti. Siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā ; na vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattābahiddhā ; bahiddhārammaṇā ; anidassana-appaṭighā. Na hetū, sahetukā, hetusampayuttā ; na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū ; na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū ; na hetū sahetukā. Sappaccayā ; saŋkhatā ; anidassanā ; appaṭighā ; arūpā ; lokuttarā ; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā. No āsavā, anāsavā, āsavavippayuttā, na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā. No saŋyojanā . . . pe . . . no ganthā . . . no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nīvaraṇā . . . no parāmāsā . . . Sārammaṇā. No cittā ; cetasikā ; cittasampayuttā ; cittasaŋsaṭṭhā ; cittasamuṭṭhānā ; cittasahabhuno ; cittānuparivattino ; cittasaŋsaṭṭhasamuṭṭhānā ; cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno ; cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino. Bāhirā ; no upādā ; anupādiṇṇā. No upādānā ;[1] no kilesā. Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā ; na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā ; siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Siyā sappītikā, siyā appītikā ; siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā ; siyā sukhasahagatā, siyā na sukhasahagatā ; siyā upekhāsahagatā, siya na upekhāsahagatā. Na kāmāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā, na arūpāvacarā ; apariyāpannā. Niyyanikā ; niyatā ; anuttarā ; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAŊ.

SAMMAPPADHĀNAVIBHAŊGO SAMATTO AṬṬHAMO.[2]

---

[1] K : nupādānā.
[2] K. *omits* aṭṭhamo. S[d] *and* B. *have* niṭṭhito *for* samatto.

IX.

IDDHIPĀDAVIBHAŊGO.

CATTĀRO iddhipādā: idha bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhānasaŋkhārasamannāgataŋ iddhipādaŋ bhāveti, viriya-samādhi-padhānasaŋkhārasamannāgataŋ[1] iddhipādaŋ bhāveti, citta-samādhi-padhānasaŋkhārasamannāgataŋ iddhipādaŋ bhāveti, vīmaŋsā-samādhi-padhāna-saŋkhārasamannāgataŋ[2] iddhipādaŋ bhāveti.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhāna-saŋkhārasamannāgataŋ iddhipādaŋ bhāveti?

Chandañ ce bhikkhu adhipatiŋ karitvā labhati samādhiŋ labhati cittassa ekaggataŋ: ayaŋ vuccati chandasamādhi. So anuppannānaŋ[3] pāpakānaŋ akusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ anuppādāya chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaŋ pāpakānaŋ akusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ pahānāya chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānaŋ kusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ uppādāya chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaŋ kusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime vuccanti padhānasaŋkhārā.

Iti ayañ ca chandasamādhi ime ca padhānasaŋkhārā, tad-ekajjhaŋ abhisaŋyūhitvā abhisaŋkhipitvā chandasamādhi-padhāna-saŋkhāro tveva[4] saŋkhyaŋ gacchati.

Tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhammacchando: ayaŋ vuccati chando.

---

[1] B. *has* vīriya° *always*.
[2] B. *has* vimaŋsā *always*.
[3] S[d] *has* . . . pe . . . *down to* uppannānaŋ kusalānaŋ, *&c*.
[4] S[d]: te va.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti saṇṭhiti avaṭṭhiti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṭamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaŋ samādhibalaŋ[1] sammāsamādhi: ayaŋ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaŋkhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho nikkamo parakkamo uyyāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussoḷhi[2] thāmo dhiti[3] asithilaparakkamatā anikkhittachandatā anikkhittadhuratā dhurāsampaggāho viriyaŋ viriyindriyaŋ viriyabalaŋ[4] sammāvāyāmo: ayaŋ vuccati padhānasaŋkhāro.

Iti iminā ca chandena iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānasaŋkhārena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati chanda-samādhi-padhānasaŋkhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti: yā tesaŋ dhammānaŋ iddhi samiddhi ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā[5] sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Idhipādo ti: tathābhūtassa vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.

Idhipādaŋ bhāvetīti:[6] te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaŋ bhāvetīti.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu viriya-samādhi-padhānasaŋkhārasamannāgataŋ iddhipādaŋ bhāveti?

Viriyañ ce bhikkhu adhipatiŋ karitvā labhati samādhiŋ labhati cittassa ekaggataŋ: ayaŋ vuccati viriya-samādhi. So anuppannānaŋ . . . pe[7] . . . uppannānaŋ kusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime vuccanti padhānasaŋkhārā.

Iti ayañ ca viriyasamādhi ime ca padhāna-saŋkhārā tad-ekajjhaŋ abhisaŋyūhitvā abhisaŋkhipitvā viriya-samādhipadhāna-saŋkhāro tveva saŋkhyaŋ gacchati.

Tattha katamaŋ viriyaŋ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaŋ vuccati viriyaŋ.

---

[1] S^d *has* . . . pe . . . *from* saṇṭhiti *inclusive*. Dh. S. §§ 11, 15, 24, 54, 57.

[2] K *and* B: ussoḷhī. *Cf.* p. 211. [3] B: ṭhiti.

[4] S^d *has* . . . pe . . . *from* °ārambho.

[5] S^d: phassanā *always*. *Cf.* p. 257.

[6] S^d: °pādam bhāvetīti. [7] *K. and B. give text in full.*

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe[1] . . . sammāsamādhi: ayaŋ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaŋkhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: ayaŋ vuccati padhānasaŋkhāro.

Iti iminā ca viriyena iminā ca padhānasaŋkhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati viriya-samādhi-padhānasaŋkhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti: yā tesaŋ dhammānaŋ iddhi samiddhi ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtassa vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.

Iddhipādaŋ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaŋ bhāvetīti.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu citta-samādhi-padhānasaŋkhārasamannāgataŋ iddhipādaŋ bhāveti?

Cittañ ce bhikkhu adhipatiŋ karitvā labhati samādhiŋ labhati cittassa ekaggataŋ: ayaŋ vuccati cittasamādhi. So anuppannānaŋ . . . pe[1] . . . uppannānaŋ kusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime vuccanti padhānasaŋkhārā.

Iti ayañ ca cittasamādhi ime ca padhānasaŋkhārā tadekajjhaŋ abhisaŋyūhitvā abhisaŋkhipitvā citta-samādhi-padhānasaŋkhāro[2] tveva[3] saŋkhyaŋ gacchati.

Tattha katamaŋ cittaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati cittaŋ.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi: ayaŋ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaŋkhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: ayaŋ vuccati padhānasaŋkhāro.

Iti iminā ca cittena iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca pa-

---

[1] K *and* B. *give full text*. *See* p. 217.
[2] S^d: °khārā.
[3] S^d tve *only*.

dhānasaŋkhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati citta-samādhi-padhānasaŋkhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti; yā tesaŋ dhammānaŋ iddhi samiddhi ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusana sacchikiriyā upasampadā.
Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtassa vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.
Iddhipādaŋ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaŋ bhāvetīti.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu vīmamsā-samādhi-padhānasaŋkhārasamannāgataŋ iddhipādaŋ bhāveti?
Vīmaŋsañ ce bhikkhu adhipatiŋ karitvā labhati samādhiŋ labhati cittassa ekaggataŋ: ayaŋ vuccati vīmaŋsāsamādhi. So anuppannānaŋ . . . pe[1] . . . uppannānaŋ kusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime vuccanti padhānasaŋkhārā.
Iti ayañ ca vīmaŋsā-samādhi ime ca padhānasaŋkhārā, tad-ekajjhaŋ abhisaŋyūhitvā abhisaŋkhipitvā vīmaŋsāsamādhipadhānasaŋkhāro tveva saŋkhyaŋ gacchati.
Tattha katamā vīmaŋsā?
Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaŋ vuccati vīmamsā.
Tattha katamo samādhi?
Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi: ayaŋ vuccati samādhi.
Tattha katamo padhānasaŋkhāro?
Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: ayaŋ vuccati padhānasaŋkhāro.
Iti imāya ca vīmaŋsāya iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānasaŋkhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati vīmaŋsā-samādhi-padhānasaŋkhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti: yā tesaŋ dhammānaŋ iddhi samiddhi ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

---

[1] K. *and* B. *give full text.*

I d d h i p ā d o ti: tathābhūtassa vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakhandho viññāṇakkhandho.
I d d h i p ā d a ŋ b h ā v e t ī t i: te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaŋ bhāvetīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAŊ.[1]

Cattāro iddhipādā: idha bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhānasaŋkhārasamannāgataŋ iddhipādaŋ bhāveti, viriyasamādhi-padhānasaŋkhārasamannāgataŋ iddhipādaŋ bhāveti, citta-samādhi-padhānasaŋkhārasamannāgataŋ iddhipādaŋ bhāveti, vīmaŋsā-samādhi-padhānasaŋkhārasamannāgataŋ iddhipādaŋ bhāveti.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-pādhānasaŋkhārasamannāgataŋ iddhipādaŋ bhāveti?
Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye chanda-samādhi-padhānasaŋkhārasamannāgataŋ iddhipādan bhāveti.
Tattha katamo chando?
Yo chando chandīkatā kattukamyatā kusalā dhammacchando: ayaŋ vuccati chando.
Tattha katamo samādhi?
Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayàŋ vuccati samādhi.
Tattha katamo padhānasaŋkhāro?
Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati padhānasaŋkhāro.
Iti iminā ca chandena iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānasaŋkhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati samādhi-padhāna-saŋkhārasamannāgato ti.

I d d h ī t i: yā tesaŋ dhammānaŋ iddhi samiddhi ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

---

[1] K: °bhājanīyaŋ. S[d] *adds* niṭṭhitaŋ.

Idhipādo ti: tathābhūtassa phasso vedanā . . . pe[1] . . . paggāho avikkhepo.

Iddhipādaŋ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaŋ bhāvetīti.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu viriyasamādhi-padhānasaŋkhārasamannāgataŋ iddhipādaŋ bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye viriya-samādhi-padhānasaŋkhārasamannāgataŋ iddhipādaŋ bhāveti.

Tattha katamaŋ viriyaŋ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: idaŋ vuccati viriyaŋ.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaŋkhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaŋgo magganŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati padhānasaŋkhāro.

Iti iminā ca viriyena iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānasaŋkhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati viriya-samādhi-padhānasaŋkhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti: yā tesaŋ dhammānaŋ iddhi samiddhi ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtassa phasso vedanā . . . pe . . . paggāho avikkhepo.

Iddhipādaŋ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaŋ bhāvetīti.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu citta-samādhi-padhānasaŋkhārasamannāgataŋ iddhipādaŋ bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti

---

[1] *So* S^d, K. *and* B. *Cf.* Dh. S. § 1.

niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye citta-samādhi-padhānasaŋkhārasamannāgataŋ iddhipādaŋ bhāveti.

Tattha katamaŋ cittaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati cittaŋ.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaŋkhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyamo viriyasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati padhānasaŋkhāro.

Iti iminā ca cittena iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānasaŋkhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati citta - samādhi - padhānasaŋkhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti: yā tesaŋ dhammānaŋ iddhi samiddhi ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtassa phasso vedanā . . . pe . . . paggāho avikkhepo.

Iddhipādaŋ bhāvetiti: te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaŋ bhavetīti.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu vīmaŋsā-samādhi-padhānasaŋkhārasamannāgataŋ iddhipādaŋ bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye vīmaŋsā-samādhi-padhānasaŋkhārasamannāgataŋ iddhipādaŋ bhāveti.

Tattha katamā vīmaŋsā?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati vīmaŋsā.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samā-

dhisambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaŋkhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati padhānasaŋkhāro.

Iti iminā cā vīmaŋsāya iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānāsaŋkhārena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati vīmaŋsā-samādhi-padhānasaŋkhārasamannāgato ti.

I d d h ī t i; yā tesaŋ dhammānaŋ iddhi samiddhi ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

I d d h i p ā d o ti: tathābhūtassa phasso vedanā . . . pe . . . paggāho avikkhepo.

I d d h i p ā d a ŋ b h ā v e t ī t i: te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaŋ bhāvetīti.[1]

Cattāro iddhipādā: chandiddhipādo viriyiddhipādo cittiddhipādo vīmaŋsiddhipādo.

Tattha katamo chandiddhipādo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, yo tasmiŋ samaye chando chandīkatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhammacchando: ayaŋ vuccati chandiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā chandiddhipādasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo viriyiddhipādo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, yo tasmiŋ samaye cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati viriyiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā viriyiddhipādasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo cittiddhipādo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti

---

[1] S[d] *appends* Abhidhammabhājaniyaŋ *here as well as below.*

niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, yaŋ tasmiŋ samaye cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: ayaŋ vuccati cittiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā cittiddhipādasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo vīmaŋsiddhipādo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, yā tasmiŋ samaye paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati vīmaŋsiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā vīmaŋsiddhipādasampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAŊ.[1]

Cattāro iddhipādā: idha bhikkhu chanda-samādhipadhānasaŋkhārasamannāgataŋ iddhipādaŋ bhāveti, viriya-samādhi . . .[2] citta-samādhi . . . vīmaŋsā-samādhipadhānasaŋkhārasamannāgataŋ iddhipādaŋ bhāveti.

Catunnaŋ iddhipādānaŋ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākatā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Kusalā yeva. Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Vipākadhammadhammā; anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā; asaŋkiliṭṭha-asaŋkilesikā. Siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Apacayagāmino; sekhā. Appamāṇā; appamāṇārammaṇā; paṇītā. Sammattaniyatā. Na maggārammaṇā, maggahetukā, na maggādhipatino. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vattabbā uppādino ti. Siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā; na vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā; bahiddhārammaṇā; anidassana-appaṭighā.

---

[1] K: °bhājanīyaŋ. S[d] *adds* niṭṭhitaŋ.
[2] S[d] *gives full text.*

Vīmaṃsiddhipādo hetu; tayo iddhipādā na hetū.[1] Sahetukā; hetusampayuttā. Vīmaṃsiddhipādo hetu ceva sahetuko ca; tayo iddhipādā na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Vīmaṃsiddhipādo hetu ceva hetusampayutto ca; tayo iddhipādā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū; tayo iddhipādā na hetū sahetukā. Vīmaṃsiddhipādo na vattabbo na hetu sahetuko ti pi na hetu ahetuko ti pi. Sappaccayā; saṃkhatā; anidassanā; appaṭighā; arūpā; lokuttarā; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.[2]

No āsavā; anāsavā; āsavavippayuttā; na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsāvā ti pi; na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā.

No saṃyojanā . . . pe[3] . . . no ganthā . . . pe . . . no oghā . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe . . . no nīvaraṇā . . . pe . . . no parāmāsā . . . pe . . . sārammaṇā.

Tayo iddhipādā no cittā; cittiddhipādo cittaṃ;[4] tayo iddhipādā cetasikā; cittiddhipādo acetasiko; tayo iddhipādā cittasampayuttā; cittiddhipādo na vattabbo cittena sampayutto ti pi cittena vippayutto ti pi; tayo iddhipādā cittasaṃsaṭṭhā; cittiddhipādo na vattabbo cittena saṃsaṭṭho ti pi cittena visaṃsaṭṭho ti pi; tayo iddhipādā cittasamuṭṭhānā, cittiddhipādo no cittasamuṭṭhāno; tayo iddhipādā cittasahabhuno,[5] cittiddhipādo no cittasahabhū;[5] tayo iddhipādā cittānuparivattino; cittiddhipādo no cittānuparivatti; tayo iddhipādā cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā, cittiddhipādo no cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāno; tayo iddhipādā cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno, cittiddhipādo no cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhū; tayo iddhipādā cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino; cittiddhipādo no cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivatti.

Tayo iddhipādā bāhirā; cittiddhipādo ajjhattiko;[4] no upādā;[6] anupādiṇṇā. No upādānā . . . pe . . .[7] No kilesā . . . pe . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā, siyā savicārā siyā

---

[1] S[d] hetu *always*. [2] S[d] *omits these three words*.
[3] K. *omits these* . . . pe . . .
[4] S[d] *inverts the order of these two clauses*.
[5] S[d]: °sahabhu. [6] K: nupādā. S[d]: nopādā.
[7] S[d]: no'pādānā. K: nupādānā. *Only* B. *has* . . . pe . . .

avicārā. Siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā, siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā, siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā. Na kāmāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā, na arūpāvacarā; apariyāpannā. Niyyānikā; niyatā; anuttarā; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAŊ.[1]

IDDHIPĀDAVIBHAŊGO SAMATTO NAVAMO.[2]

---

[1] S^d *omits.*

[2] K. *omits* navamo. S^d *omits* samatto. S^d *and* B. *have* niṭṭhito *for* samatto.

X.

Bojjhaŋgavibhaŋgo.

Satta bojjhaŋgā: satisambojjhaŋgo dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgo viriyasambojjhaŋgo pītisambojjhaŋgo passaddhisambojjhaŋgo samādhisambojjhaŋgo upekhāsambojjhaŋgo.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaŋgo?

Idha bhikkhu satimā hoti paramena satinepakkena samannāgato cirakatam pi cirabhāsitam pi saritā anussaritā. Ayaŋ vuccati satisambojjhaŋgo.

So tathā-sato viharanto taŋ dhammaŋ paññāya vicinati pavicinati[1] parivīmaŋsaŋ āpajjati. Ayaŋ vuccati dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgo.

Tassa taŋ dhammaŋ paññāya vicinato pavicinato[2] parivīmaŋsaŋ āpajjato āraddhaŋ hoti viriyaŋ asallīnaŋ. Ayaŋ vuccati viriyasambojjhaŋgo.[3]

Āraddhaviriyassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā. Ayaŋ vuccati pītisambojjhaŋgo.

Pītimanassa kāyo pi passambhati[4] cittaŋ pi passambhati. Ayaŋ vuccati passaddhisambojjhaŋgo.

Passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittaŋ samādhiyati. Ayaŋ vuccati samādhisambojjhaŋgo.

So tathāsamāhitaŋ cittaŋ sādhukaŋ ajjhupekkhitā hoti. Ayaŋ vuccati upekhāsambojjhaŋgo.

Satta bojjhaŋgā: satisambojjhaŋgo dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgo viriyasambojjhaŋgo pītisambojjhaŋgo passaddhisambojjhaŋgo samādhisambojjhaŋgo upekhāsambojjhaŋgo.

---

[1] Sd: pavicarati. B: pavicinati pavicarati.
[2] Sd: pavicarato. B: pavicinato pavicarato.
[3] B: vīriya° *always*.
[4] Sd: kāyo ti upassambhati.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaŋgo?

Atthi ajjhattaŋ dhammesu sati, atthi bahiddhā dhammesu sati. Yadā pi ajjhattaŋ dhammesu sati, tadā pi satisambojjhaŋgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saŋvattati. Yadā pi bahiddhā dhammesu sati, tadā pi satisambojjhaŋgaŋ abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saŋvattati.

Tattha katamo dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgo?

Atthi ajjhattaŋ dhammesu pavicayo, atthi bahiddhā dhammesu pavicayo. Yadā pi ajjhattaŋ dhammesu pavicayo, tadā pi dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saŋvattati. Yadā pi bahiddhā dhammesu pavicayo, tadā pi dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saŋvattati.

Tattha katamo viriyasambojjhaŋgo?

Atthi kāyikaŋ viriyaŋ, atthi cetasikaŋ viriyaŋ. Yadā pi kāyikaŋ viriyaŋ, tadā pi viriyasambojjhaŋgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saŋvattati. Yadā pi cetasikaŋ viriyaŋ, tadā pi viriyasambojjhaŋgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saŋvattati.

Tattha katamo pītisambojjhaŋgo?

Atthi savitakka-savicārā pīti, atthi avitakka-avicārā pīti. Yadā pi savitakka-savicārā-pīti, tadā pi pītisambojjhaŋgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saŋvattati. Yadā pi avitakka-avicārā pīti, tadā pi pītisambojjhaŋgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saŋvattati.

Tattha katamo passaddhisambojjhaŋgo?

Atthi kāyappassaddhi, atthi cittappassaddhi. Yadā pi kāyappassaddhi, tadā pi passaddhisambojjhaŋgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saŋvattati. Yadā pi cittappassaddhi, tadā pi passaddhisambojjhaŋgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saŋvattati.

Tattha katamo samādhisambojjhaŋgo?

Atthi savitakka-savicāro samādhi, atthi avitakka-avicāro samādhi. Yadā pi savitakka-savicāro samādhi, tadā pi samādhisambojjhaŋgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saŋvattati. Yadā pi avitakka-avicāro samādhi, tadā pi samādhisambojjhaŋgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saŋvattati.

Tattha katamo upekhāsambojjhaŋgo?

Atthi ajjhattaŋ dhammesu upekhā, atthi bahiddhā dhammesu upekhā. Yadā pi ajjhattaŋ dhammesu upekhā, tadā pi upekhāsambojjhaŋgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saŋvattati. Yadā pi bahiddhā dhammesu upekhā, tadā pi upekhāsambojjhaŋgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saŋvattati.

Satta bojjhaŋgā: satisambojjhaŋgo . . . pe[1] . . . upekhāsambojjhaŋgo.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaŋgo?

Idha bhikkhu satisambojjhaŋgaŋ bhāveti vivekanissitaŋ virāganissitaŋ nirodhanissitaŋ vossaggapariṇāmiŋ, dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgaŋ bhāveti . . . viriyasambojjhaŋgaŋ bhāveti . . . pītisambojjhaŋgaŋ bhāveti . . . passaddhisambojjhaŋgaŋ bhāveti . . . samādhisambojjhaŋgaŋ bhāveti . . . upekhāsambojjhaŋgaŋ bhāveti vivekanissitaŋ virāganissitaŋ nirodhanissitaŋ vossaggapariṇāmiŋ.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAŊ.[2]

Satta bojjhaŋgā: satisambojjhaŋgo . . . pe[1] . . . upekhāsambojjhaŋgo.

Tattha katame satta bojjhaŋgā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye satta bojjhaŋgā honti: satisambojjhaŋgo . . . pe . . . upekhāsambojjhaŋgo.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaŋgo?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati satisambojjhaŋgo.

Tattha katamo dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgo?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe[3] . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgo.

Tattha katamo viriyasambojjhaŋgo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati viriyasambojjhaŋgo.

Tattha katamo pītisambojjhaŋgo?

Yā pīti pāmojjaŋ āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti odagyaŋ attamanatā cittassa pītisambojjhaŋgo: ayaŋ vuccati pītisambojjhaŋgo.

---

[1] S^d *and* B *give full text.*

[2] K: °bhājanīyaŋ. S^d *adds* niṭṭhitaŋ.

[3] *Cf. below p.* 250, *and* Dh. S. § 292.

Tattha katamo passaddhisambojjhaŋgo?

Yā vedanākkhandhassa saññākkhandhassa saŋkhārakkhandhassa viññāṇakkhandhassa passaddhi paṭippassaddhi passambhanā paṭippassambhanā paṭippassambhitattaŋ[1] passaddhisambojjhaŋgo: ayaŋ vuccati passaddhisambojjhaŋgo.

Tattha katamo samādhisambojjhaŋgo?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati samādhisambojjhango.

Tattha katamo upekhāsambojjhaŋgo?

Yā upekhā upekhanā[2] ajjhupekkhanā majjhattatā cittassa upekhāsambojjhaŋgo: ayaŋ vuccati upekhāsambojjhaŋgo.

Ime vuccanti satta bojjhaŋgā. Avasesā dhammā sattahi bojjhaŋgehi sampayuttā.

Satta bojjhaŋgā: satisambojjhaŋgo . . . pe . . . upekhāsambojjhaŋgo.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaŋgo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, yā tasmiŋ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati satisambojjhaŋgo. Avasesā dhammā satisambojjhaŋgasampayuttā . . . pe . . . avasesā dhammā dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā viriyasambojjhaŋgasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā pītisambojjhaŋgasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā passaddhisambojjhaŋgasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā samādhisambojjhaŋgasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo upekhāsambojjhaŋgo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, yā tasmiŋ samaye upekhā upekhanā ajjhupekkhanā majjhattatā cittassa upekhāsambojjhaŋgo: ayaŋ vuccati upekhāsambojjhaŋgo. Avasesā dhammā upekhāsambojjhaŋgasampayuttā.

---

[1] S[d]: paṭipassambhitatthaŋ. [2] S[d] *omits*.

Satta bojjhaŋgā: satisambojjhaŋgo . . . pe . . . upekhāsambojjhaŋgo.

Tattha katame satta bojjhaŋgā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaŋ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ suññataŋ; tasmiŋ samaye satta bojjhaŋgā honti: satisambojjhaŋgo . . . pe . . . upekhāsambojjhaŋgo.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaŋgo?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: satisambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ ayaŋ vuccati satisambojjhaŋgo . . . pe . . .[1]

Tattha katamo upekhāsambojjhaŋgo?

Yā upekhā upekhanā[2] ajjhupekkhanā majjhattatā cittassa upekhāsambojjhaŋgo: ayaŋ vuccati upekhāsambojjhaŋgo.

Ime vuccanti satta bojjhaŋgā. Avasesā dhammā sattahi bojjhaŋgehi sampayuttā.

Satta bojjhaŋgā: satisambojjhaŋgo . . . pe . . . upekhāsambojjhaŋgo.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaŋgo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . , avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaŋ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ suññataŋ[3]; yā tasmiŋ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati satisambojjhaŋgo. Avasesā dhammā satisambojjhaŋgasampayuttā . . . pe . . . avasesā dhammā

---

[1] Sᵈ *rehearses the names of the intermediate* Bojjhaŋgas.
[2] *So* Sᵈ. [3] Sᵈ *omits.*

dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā viriyasambojjhaŋgasampayuttā . . . Avasesā dhammā pītisambojjhaŋgasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā passaddhisambojjhaŋgasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā samādhisambojjhaŋgasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo upekhāsambojjhaŋgo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaŋ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ suññataŋ[1]; yā tasmiŋ samaye upekhā upekhanā ajjhupekkhanā majjhattatā cittassa upekhāsambojjhaŋgo: ayaŋ vuccati upekhāsambojjhaŋgo. Avasesā dhammā upekhā sambojjhaŋgasampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAŊ.[2]

Satta bojjhaŋgā: satisambojjhaŋgo dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgo viriyasambojjhaŋgā pītisambojjhaŋgo passaddhisambojjhaŋgo samādhisambojjhaŋgo upekhāsambojjhaŋgo.

Sattannaŋ bojjhaŋgānaŋ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākatā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Siyā kusalā siyā avyākatā. Pītisambojjhaŋgo sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto; cha bojjhaŋgā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā; anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā. Asaŋkiliṭṭha-asankilesikā. Siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Pītisambojjhaŋgo pītisahagato, sukhasahagato, na upekhā sahagatā; cha bojjhaŋgā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siyā apacayagāmino siyā neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino. Siyā sekhā siyā asekhā. Appamāṇā; appamāṇārammaṇā; paṇītā. Siyā sammat-

---

[1] Sd *omits.* [2] K: °bhājanīyaŋ. Sd *adds* niṭṭhitaŋ.

taniyatā, siyā aniyatā. Na maggārammaṇā; siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino. Siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā; na vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā; bahiddhārammaṇā; anidassana-appaṭighā.

Dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgo hetu; cha bojjhaŋgā na hetū.[1] Sahetukā; hetusampayuttā. Dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgo hetu ceva sahetuko ca; cha bojjhaŋgā na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgo hetu ceva hetusampayutto ca; cha bojjhaŋgā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū. Cha bojjhaŋgā na hetū sahetukā; dhammavicayabojjhaŋgo na vattabbo na hetu sahetuko ti pi na hetu ahetuko ti pi. Sappacayā; saŋkhatā; anidassanā; appaṭighā; arūpā; lokuttarā; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā. No asāvā; anāsavā; āsavavippayuttā; na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi, sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā.

No saŋyojanā . . . pe[2] . . . no ganthā . . . no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nīvaraṇā . . . no parāmāsā . . . sārammaṇā.

No cittā; cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; cittisaŋsaṭṭhā; cittasamuṭṭhānā; cittasahabhuno; cittānuparivattino; cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā; cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānasahabhuno; cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino.

Bāhirā. No upādā;[3] anupādiṇṇā. No upādānā. . . .[4] No kilesā. . . .[5]

Na dassanena pahātabbā; na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassanena pahātabbahetukā; na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā, siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Pītisambojjhaŋgo appītiko; cha bojjhaŋgā siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā. Pītisambojjhaŋgo na pītisahagato; cha bojjhaŋgā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Pītisambojjhaŋgo sukhasahagato; cha bojjhaŋgā

---

[1] Sd: hetu *always*.

[2] B. *has* . . . pe. . . . *throughout.* K *and* S^d *have no breaks.*

[3] K and S^d: nupādā. [4] K *omits* No. [5] S^d: kilesikā.

siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Pītisambojjhaŋgo na upekhāsahagato; cha bojjhaŋgā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

Na kāmāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā, na arūpāvacarā; apariyāpannā. Siyā niyyānikā[1] siyā aniyyānikā; siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā; anuttarā; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAŊ NIṬṬHITAŊ.[2]

BOJJHAŊGAVIBHAŊGO SAMATTO DASAMO.[3]

[1] Sd: niyānikā. [2] K. *omits* niṭṭhitaŋ.
[3] Sd *and* B. *omit* samatto. K. *and* B *omit* dasamo.

XI.

MAGGAVIBHAŊGO.

ARIYO aṭṭhaŋgiko maggo, seyyathīdaŋ: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaŋkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Dukkhe ñāṇaŋ dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaŋ dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaŋ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaŋkappo?

Nekkhammasaŋkappo, avyāpādasaŋkappo, avihiŋsā-saŋkappo: ayaŋ vuccati sammāsaŋkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā?

Musāvādā veramaṇī, pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇī, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī, samphappalāpā veramaṇī: ayaŋ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto?

Pāṇātipātā[1] veramaṇī, adinnādānā veramaṇī, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī: ayaŋ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājīvo?

Idha ariyasāvako micchā-ājīvaŋ pahāya sammā-ājīvena jīvitaŋ kappeti: ayaŋ vuccati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Idha bhikkhu anuppannānaŋ pāpakānaŋ akusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ anuppādāya chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ[2] ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaŋ pāpakānaŋ akusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ pahānāya[3] . . . pe . . . anuppannānaŋ kusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ uppādāya . . . uppannānaŋ kusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaŋ janeti vāyamati viriyaŋ ārabhati cittaŋ paggaṇhāti padahati: ayaŋ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

---

[1] Sd: pāṇātipātā. [2] B: vīriyaŋ *always*.
[3] K. *and* B. *do not condense*.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaŋ, vedanāsu . . . citte . . . dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Idha bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca[1] akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaŋ savicāraŋ vivekajaŋ pītisukhaŋ paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati; vitakkavicārānaŋ vūpasamā ajjhattaŋ sampasādanaŋ cetaso ekodibhāvaŋ avitakkaŋ avicāraŋ samādhijaŋ pītisukhaŋ dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati; pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañ ca kāyena paṭisaŋvedeti, yan taŋ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati; sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaŋ atthaŋgamā adukkhamasukhaŋ upekhā-sati-pārisuddhiŋ catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati: ayaŋ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ariyo atthaŋgiko maggo, seyyathīdaŋ: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaŋkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammāājivo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Idha bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiŋ bhāveti vivekanissitaŋ nirodhanissitaŋ vossaggapariṇāmiŋ . . . pe . . . sammāsaŋkappaŋ bhāveti, sammāvācaŋ bhāveti, sammākammantaŋ bhāveti, sammā-ājīvaŋ bhāveti, sammāvāyāmaŋ bhāveti, sammāsatiŋ bhāveti, sammāsamādhiŋ bhāveti vivekanissitaŋ virāganissitaŋ nirodhanissitaŋ vossaggapariṇāmiŋ.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAŊ.[2]

Aṭṭhaŋgiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamo aṭṭhaŋgiko maggo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ[3] diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .

---

[1] S^d *condenses each of the* Jhāna *formulæ.*

[2] K: °bhājanīyaŋ. S^d *adds* niṭṭhitaŋ.

[3] S^d *has* . . . pe . . . *down to* sammā-ajīvo.

paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye aṭṭhaŋgiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe[1] . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaŋkappo?

Yo takko vitakko saŋkappo appanā vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā sammāsaŋkappo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammāsaŋkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā?

Yā catūhi vacīduccaritehi ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyā akaraṇaŋ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto sammāvācā maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto?

Yā tīhi kāyaduccaritehi ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyā akaraṇaŋ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto sammākammanto maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājīvo?

Yā micchā-ājīvā ārati virati paṭivirati veramanī akiriyā akaraṇaŋ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto sammā-ājīvo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayaŋ vuccati aṭṭhaŋgiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā aṭṭhaŋgikena maggena sampayuttā.

Pañcaŋgiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaŋkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

---

[1] Dh. S. § 292 *foll.*

Tattha katamo pañcaŋgiko maggo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacagayāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye pañcaŋgiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaŋkappo sammāvayāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaŋkappo?

Yo takko vitakko saŋkappo . . . pe . . . maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammāsaŋkappo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammavāyāmo viriyasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayaŋ vuccati pañcaŋgiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā pañcaŋgikena maggena sampayuttā.

Pañcaŋgiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaŋkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Idhi bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, yā tasmiŋ samaye paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi. Avasesā dhammā sammādiṭṭhiyā sampayuttā . . . pe . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsaŋkappena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāvāyāmena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsatiyā sampayuttā.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, yā tasmiŋ samaye cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi, samādhisambojjhaŋgo, maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammāsamādhi. Avasesā dhammā sammāsamādhinā sampayuttā.

Aṭṭhaŋgiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamo aṭṭhaŋgiko maggo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaŋ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ suññataŋ; tasmiŋ samaye aṭṭhaŋgiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.

Tattha[1] katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaŋkappo . . . sammāvācā . . . sammākammanto . . . sammā-ājīvo . . . sammāvāyāmo . . . sammāsati. . . .

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayaŋ vuccati aṭṭhaŋgiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā aṭṭhaŋgikena maggena sampayuttā.

Pañcaŋgiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaŋkappo sammāvayāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamo pañcaŋgiko maggo?

---

[1] K. *and* B. *omit the following analysis, going on to* Ayaŋ vuccati aṭṭhaŋgiko maggo. . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi. . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaŋ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ suññataŋ; tasmiŋ samaye pañcaŋgiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaŋkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.[1]

Ayaŋ vuccati pañcaŋgiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā pañcaŋgikena maggena sampayuttā.

Pañcaŋgiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaŋkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Idha bhikku yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaŋ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ suññataŋ; yā tasmiŋ samaye paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi. Avasesā dhammā sammādiṭṭhiyā sampayuttā . . . pe . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsaŋkappena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāvāyāmena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsatiyā sampayuttā.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . .

---

[1] S[d] *here repeats the analysis above,* p. 238. K. *and* B. *again omit it.*

avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaŋ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ suññataŋ; yā tasmiŋ samaye cittassa ṭhiti[1] saṇṭhiti avaṭṭhiti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṭamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaŋ samādhibalaŋ sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhaŋgo maggaŋgaŋ maggapariyāpannaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sammāsamādhi. Avasesā dhammā sammāsamādhinā sampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAŊ.[2]

Ariyo aṭṭhaŋgiko maggo, seyyathīdaŋ: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaŋkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammāājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Aṭṭhannaŋ maggaŋgānaŋ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākatā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Siyā kusalā siyā avyākatā. Sammāsaŋkappo sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto; satta maggaŋgā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā. Anupādiṇṇā; anupādāniyā; asaŋkiliṭṭha-asaŋkilesikā.

Sammāsaŋkappo avitakka-vicāramatto; satta maggaŋgā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Sammāsaŋkappo pītisahagato, sukhasahagato, na upekhāsahagato; satta maggaŋgā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Siyā apacayagāmino siyā neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino. Siyā sekhā siyā asekhā. Appamāṇā; appamāṇārammaṇā. Paṇītā. Siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā. Na maggārammaṇā; siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi.

Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino. Siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Na vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā. Bahiddhārammaṇā; anidassana-appaṭighā.

---

[1] S[d] *contracts formula.*

[2] K: °bhājanīyaŋ. S[d] *adds* niṭṭhitaŋ.

Sammādiṭṭhi hetu; satta maggaŋgā na hetū[1]; sahetukā; hetusampayuttā. Sammādiṭṭhi hetu ceva sahetukā ca; satta maggaŋgā na vattabbā hetū[1] ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Sammādiṭṭhi hetu ceva hetusampayuttā ca; satta maggaŋgā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū. Satta maggaŋgā na hetū sahetukā; sammādiṭṭhi na vattabbā na hetu sahetukā ti pi, na hetu ahetukā ti pi.

Sappaccayā; saŋkhatā; anidassanā; appaṭighā; arūpā; lokuttarā; kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā; anāsavā; āsavavippayuttā; na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi, sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi, āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā.

No saŋyojanā . . . pe . . . no ganthā . . . no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nīvaraṇā . . . no parāmāsā . . . sārammaṇā.

No cittā; cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; cittasaŋsaṭṭhā; citthasamuṭṭhānā; cittasahabhuno; cittānuparivattino; cittasaŋsaṭṭha - samuṭṭhānā; cittasaŋsaṭṭha - samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno; cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino.

Bāhirā; no upādā;[2] anupādiṇṇā. No upādānā . . . pe . . .[3] No kilesā . . . pe . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabba-hetukā.

Sammāsaŋkappo avitakko; satta maggaŋgā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Sammāsaŋkappo savicāro; satta maggaŋgā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Sammāsaŋkappo sappītiko; satta maggaŋgā siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā. Sammāsaŋkappo pītisahagato; satta maggaŋgā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Sammāsaŋkappo sukhasahagato; satta maggaŋgā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā.[4] Sammāsaŋkappo na upekhāsahagato; satta maggaŋgā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhā-sahagatā.

---

[1] Sd: hetu *always.*
[2] K: nupādā. Sd: nopādā.
[3] K *and* Sd: nupādānā. *Both omit both* pe's.
[4] Sd *omits this sentence.*

Na kāmāvacarā; na rūpāvacarā; na arūpāvacarā; apariyāpannā. Siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyānikā; siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā; anuttarā; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAŊ.[1]

MAGGAVIBHAŊGO SAMATTO EKĀDASAKO.[2]

---

[1] S^d *omits.*
[2] S^d *omits* samatto. K. *and* B. *omit* ekādasako. B. *has* niṭṭhito.

XII.

Jhānavibhaŋgo.

[Mātikā.]

Idha bhikkhu pātimokkhasaŋvarasaŋvuto viharati ācāragocarasampanno aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, indriyesu guttadvāro bhojane mattaññū, pubbarattāpararattaŋ jāgariyānuyogam anuyutto,[1] sātaccaŋ nepakkaŋ bodhipakkhikānaŋ dhammānaŋ bhāvanānuyogamanuyutto. So abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī[2] hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī[2] hoti, sammiñjite pasārite sampajānakārī[2] hoti, saŋghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī[3] hoti, asite[4] pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī[3] hoti, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakārī[3] hoti, gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsite tuṇhībhāve sampajānakārī[2] hoti. So vivittaŋ senāsanaŋ bhajati araññaŋ rukkhamūlaŋ pabbataŋ kandaraŋ[5] giriguhaŋ susānaŋ vanapatthaŋ[6] abbhokāsaŋ palālapuñjaŋ appasaddaŋ appanigghosaŋ vijanavātaŋ manussarāhaseyyakaŋ paṭisallānasārūpaŋ.[7] So araññagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaŋkaŋ ābhujitvā ujuŋ kāyaŋ paṇidhāya[8] parimukhaŋ satiŋ upaṭṭhapetvā. So abhijjhaŋ loke pahāya vigatābhijjhena cetasā viharati, abhijjhāya cittaŋ parisodheti; vyāpādapadosaŋ pahāya avyāpannacitto viharati, sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī[9] vyāpādapadosā cittaŋ parisodheti; thīnamiddhaŋ[10] pahāya vigatathīnamiddho viharati, ālokasaññī sato sampajāno thīnamiddhā cittaŋ parisodheti; uddhaccakukkuccaŋ pahāya anuddhato viharati, ajjhattaŋ

---

[1] K *and* S[d] *insert a second* yutto.
[2] S[d]: °kāri.
[3] *So too* S[d].
[4] S[d]: asīte.
[5] S[d]: pabbatakandaraŋ.
[6] B: vanapattaŋ.
[7] S[d] *and* B: °sāruppaŋ.
[8] S[d]: panidhāya.
[9] K. *omits.*
[10] B: thinamiddhaŋ *always.*

vūpasantacitto uddhaccakukkuccā cittaŋ parisodheti; vicikicchaŋ pahāya tiṇṇavicikiccho viharati, akathaŋkathī kusalesu dhammesu vicikicchāya cittaŋ[1] parisodheti. So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe,[2] vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaŋ savicāraŋ vivekajaŋ pītisukhaŋ paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati; vitakkavicārānaŋ vūpasamā ajjhattaŋ sampasādanaŋ cetaso ekodibhāvaŋ avitakkaŋ avicāraŋ samādhijaŋ pītisukhaŋ dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati; pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañ ca kāyena paṭisaŋvedeti, yan taŋ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti[3] tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati; sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaŋ atthaŋgamā[4] adukkhamasukhaŋ[5] upekhāsatipārisuddhiŋ[6] catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati; sabbaso rūpasaññānaŋ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaŋ atthaŋgamā[4] nānattasaññānaŋ amanasikārā: ananto ākāso ti ākāsānañcāyatanañ upasampajja viharati; sabbaso ākāsānañcāyatanaŋ samatikkamma: anantaŋ viññāṇan ti viññāṇañcāyatanaŋ upasampajja viharati; sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanaŋ samatikkamma: natthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ upasampajja viharati; sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaŋ upasampajja viharati.

MĀTIKĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.[7]

Idhāti: imissā diṭṭhiyā imissā khantiyā imissā ruciyā imasmiŋ ādāye imasmiŋ dhamme imasmiŋ vinaye imasmiŋ dhammavinaye imasmiŋ pāvacane imasmiŋ brahmacariye imasmiŋ satthu sāsane, tena vuccati idhāti.

Bhikkhūti: samaññāya bhikkhu, paṭiññāya bhikkhu, bhikkhatīti bhikkhu, bhikkhako ti bhikkhu, bhikkhācariyaŋ ajjhupagato ti bhikkhu, bhinnapaṭadharoti bhikkhu, bhindati pāpake akusale dhamme ti bhikkhu, bhinnattā pāpakānaŋ akusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ bhikkhu,

---

[1] S[d]: cittam. *In the three preceding instances*, S[d]: cittaparisodheti.
[2] S[d]: dubbali°.
[3] S[d]: sukhaŋ vihārī ti.
[4] S[d]: atthagamā.
[5] S[d]: adukkhaŋ asukhaŋ.
[6] S[d]: parisuddhiŋ.
[7] K. *and* B *omit* niṭṭhitā.

odhiso kilesānaŋ pahānā bhikkhu, anodhiso kilesānaŋ pahānā bhikkhu, sekho bhikkhu, asekho bhikkhu, neva sekho nāsekho bhikkhu, aggo bhikkhu, bhadro bhikkhu, maṇḍo bhikkhu, sāro bhikkhu, samaggena saŋghena ñatticatutthena kammena akuppena ṭhānārahena upasampanno ti bhikkhu.

Pātimokkhan ti: sīlaŋ patiṭṭhā ādi caraṇaŋ saŋyamo saŋvaro mukhaŋ pamukhaŋ[1] kusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ samāpattiyā.

Saŋvaro ti: kāyiko avītikkamo[2] vācasiko avītikkamo kāyikavācasiko avītikkamo.

Saŋvuto ti: iminā pātimokkhasaŋvarena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato upapanno samupapanno samannāgato, tena vuccati pātimokkhasaŋvarasaŋvuto ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ācāragocarasampanno ti: atthi ācāro, atthi anācāro.

Tattha katamo anācāro?

Kāyiko vītikkamo vācasiko vītikkamo kāyikavācasiko vītikkamo: ayaŋ vuccati anācāro. Sabbam pi dussīlyaŋ anācāro. Idh' ekacco veḷudānena[3] vā pattadānena vā pupphadānena vā phaladānena vā sinānadānena vā dantakaṭṭhadānena vā pāṭukamyatāya[4] vā muggasūpatāya[5] vā pāribhaṭyatāya[6] vā jaŋghapesanikena[7] vā aññataraññatarena buddhapaṭikuṭṭhena micchā-ājīvena jīvitaŋ kappeti: ayaŋ vuccati anācāro.

Tattha katamo ācāro?

Kāyiko avītikkamo, vācasiko avītikkamo, kāyikavācasiko avītikkamo:[8] ayaŋ vuccati ācāro. Sabbo pi sīlasaŋvaro ācāro. Idh' ekacco na veḷudānena[3] na pattadānena na pupphadānena na phaladānena na sinānadānena na dantakaṭṭhadānena na pāṭukamyatāya[4] na muggasūpatāya[5] na pāribhaṭyatāya[6] na jaŋghapesanikena[7] na aññataraññatarena buddhapaṭikuṭṭhena michā-ājīvena jīvitaŋ kappeti: ayaŋ vuccati ācāro.

Gocaro ti: atthi gocaro, atthi agocaro.

Tattha katamo agocaro?

---

[1] B: mokhaŋ pamokhaŋ [2] B: avitikkamo *always.*
[3] S[d]: veṭṭhudānena. [4] S[d] *and* B: cātukamyatāya.
[5] S[d]: muggasuppatāya; B: muggasupyatāya.
[6] S[d]: pāribhaṭṭatāya. [7] S[d]: jaŋghapesaniyena.
[8] S[d] *omits these two words.*

Idh' ekacco vesiyāgocaro vā hoti, vidhavāgocaro[1] vā[2] thullakumārīgocaro[3] vā paṇḍakagocaro vā bhikkhunīgocaro[4] vā pānāgāragocaro vā, saŋsaṭṭho viharati rājūhi rājamahāmattehi titthiyehi titthiyasāvakehi ananulomikena gihisaŋsaggena,[5] yāni vā pana tāni kulāni assaddhāni appasannāni anopānabhūtāni[6] akkosakaparibhāsakāni anatthakāmāni ahitakāmāni aphāsukāmāni ayogakkhemakāmāni bhikkhūnaŋ bhikkhunīnaŋ upāsakānaŋ upāsikānaŋ, tathārūpāni kulāni sevati bhajati payirūpāsati: ayaŋ vuccati agocaro.

Tattha katamo gocaro?

Idh' ekacco na vesiyāgocaro hoti na vidhavāgocaro[7] na thullakumārīgocaro[8] na paṇḍakagocaro na bhikkhunīgocaro na pānāgāragocaro asaŋsaṭṭho[9] viharati rājūhi rājamahāmattehi titthiyehi titthiyasāvakehi ananulomikena gihisaŋsaggena[5] yāni vā pana tāni kulāni saddhāni pasannāni opānabhūtāni kāsāvapajjotāni isivātaparivātāni[12] atthakāmāni hitakāmāni phāsukāmāni yogakkhemakāmāni bhikkhūnaŋ bhikkhunīnaŋ upāsakānaŋ upāsikānaŋ tatthārūpāni kulāni sevati bhajati payirūpāsati: ayaŋ vuccati gocaro.

Iti iminā ca ācārena iminā ca gocarena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati ācāragocarasampanno ti.

Aṇumattesu[13] vajjesu bhayadassāvī ti: tattha katame aṇumattā vajjā?

Yāni tāni vajjāni appamattakāni oramattakāni lahusāni lahusammatāni saŋyamakaraṇīyāni saŋvarakaraṇīyāni cittuppādakaraṇīyāni manasikārapaṭibaddhāni: ime vuccanti aṇumattā vajjā. Iti imesu aṇumattesu vajjesu vajjadassāvī ca hoti bhayadassāvī ca ādīnavadassāvī[14] ca nissaraṇadassāvī ca, tena vuccati aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī ti.

---

1 K. *and* S^d: vesiya° and vidhava°.
2 S^d *has* hoti *after each* vā.
3 B: thullakumāri°. 4 B: bhikkhuni°.
5 S^d *and* B. *omit* gihi. 6 K. *omits*. S^d: anopānā°.
7 S^d: vidhavā° *here only*.
8 S^d: thullakumāriya° *here only*. 9 K: na saŋsaṭṭho.
10 *So* K. *also*. 11 K: kāsāvappaj°.
12 S^d: isivātapaṭi°. B: isivātapati°. *Cf*. J. iii. 142; Sad. S. 41; Smp. 316; MBV. 114; Mil. 19; Mil. *transl.* I, 30, *n* 1.
13 S^d: Anu° *always*. 14 B: ādinava°.

Samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesūti: tattha katamā sikkhā?

Catasso sikkhā: bhikkhūnaŋ bhikkhusikkhā bhikkhunīnaŋ bhikkhunīsikkhā upāsakānaŋ upāsakasikkhā upāsikānaŋ upāsikāsikkhā. Ima vuccanti sikkhāyo. Iti imāsu sikkhāsu sabbena sabbaŋ sabbathā sabbaŋ asesaŋ nissesaŋ samādāya vattati, tena vuccati samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesūti.

Indriyesu guttadvāro ti: atthi indriyesu guttadvāratā, atthi indriyesu[1] aguttadvāratā.

Tattha katamā indriyesu[2] aguttadvāratā?

Idh' ekacco cakkhunā rūpaŋ[3] disvā nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaŋ enam cakkhundriyaŋ asaŋvutaŋ viharantaŋ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuŋ, tassa saŋvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati cakkhundriyaŋ, cakkhundriye na saŋvaraŋ āpajjati; sotena saddaŋ sutvā . . . pe . . . ghānena gandhaŋ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaŋ sāyitvā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaŋ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaŋ viññāya nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam enaŋ manindriyaŋ asaŋvutaŋ viharantaŋ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuŋ, tassa saŋvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati manindriyaŋ, manindriye na saŋvaraŋ āpajjati: yā imesaŋ channaŋ indriyānaŋ agutti agopanā anārakkho asaŋvaro: ayaŋ vuccati indriyesu aguttadvāratā.

Tattha katamā indriyesu guttadvāratā?

Idh' ekacco cakkhunā rūpaŋ[4] disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam enaŋ cakkhundriyaŋ asaŋvutaŋ viharantaŋ abhijjhādomanassa pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuŋ, tassa saŋvarāya paṭipajjati rakkhati cakkhundriyaŋ, cakkhundriye saŋvaraŋ āpajjati; sotena saddaŋ sutvā . . . pe . . . ghānena gandhaŋ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaŋ sāyitvā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaŋ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaŋ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam enaŋ manindriyaŋ asaŋvutaŋ viharantaŋ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuŋ, tassa saŋvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaŋ, manindriye saŋvaraŋ āpajjati: yā imesaŋ channaŋ indriyānaŋ gutti gopanā ārakkho saŋvaro: ayaŋ vuccati

---

[1] B. *omits this* indriyesu. [2] S[d] *omits*.
[3] S[d]: rūpā. *Cf.* Dh. S. §§ 1345, 1347.
[4] *So* S[d].

indriyesu guttadvāratā. Imāya indriyesu guttadvāratāya upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati indriyesu guttadvāro ti.

Bhojane mattaññū ti: atthi bhojane mattaññutā, atthi bhojane[1] amattaññutā.

Tattha katamā bhojane amattaññutā?

Idh' ekacco appaṭisaŋkhā ayoniso āhāraŋ āhāreti davāya manāya maṇḍanāya vibhūsanāya: yā tattha asantuṭṭhitā amattaññutā appaṭisaŋkhā bhojane: ayaŋ vuccati bhojane amattaññutā.

Tattha katamā bhojane mattaññutā?

Idh' ekacco paṭisaŋkhā yoniso āhāraŋ āhāreti neva davāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya, yāvad eva imassa kāyassa ṭhitiyā yāpanāya vihiŋsūparatiyā brahmacariyānuggahāya: iti purāṇañ ca vedanaŋ paṭihaŋkhāmi navañ ca vedanaŋ na uppādessāmi, yatrā ca me bhavissati anavajjatā ca phāsuvihāro cāti: yā tattha santuṭṭhitā mattaññutā paṭisaŋkhā bhojane: ayaŋ vuccati bhojane mattaññutā. Imāya bhojane mattaññutāya upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati bhojane mattaññū ti.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu pubbarattāpararattaŋ jāgariyānuyogamanuyutto hoti?

Idha bhikkhu divasaŋ caŋkamena nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaŋ parisodheti, rattiyā paṭhamaŋ yāmaŋ caŋkamena nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaŋ parisodheti; rattiyā majjhimaŋ yāmaŋ dakkhiṇena passena sīhaseyyaŋ kappeti pādena pādaŋ accādhāya sato sampajāno uṭṭhānasaññaŋ manasikaritvā, rattiyā pacchimaŋ yāmaŋ paccuṭṭhāya caŋkamena nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaŋ parisodheti. Evaŋ bhikkhu pubbarattāpararattaŋ jāgariyānuyogamanuyutto hoti.[3]

Sātaccan ti: yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . pe[4] . . . sammāvāyāmo.

Nepakkan ti: yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe[5] . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi.

Bodhipakkhikānaŋ dhammānaŋ bhāvanānuyogamanuyutto ti: tattha katame bodhipakkhikā dhammā?

Satta bojjhaŋgā: satisambojjhaŋgo dhammavicayasambojjhaŋgo viriyasambojjhaŋgo pītisambojjhaŋgo passaddhisambojjhaŋgo samādhisambojjhaŋgo upekhāsam-

---

[1] S[d] *and* B *omit.* [2] K. *and* S[d]: vihiŋsup°.
[3] B. *omits* hoti. [4] *See page* 217. [5] *See next page.*

bojjhaṅgo: ime vuccanti bodhipakkhikā dhammā. Iti ime[1] bodhipakkhike dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti, tena vuccati bodhipakkhikānaṃ dhammānaṃ[2] bhāvanānuyogamanuyutto ti.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī[3] hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti, sammiñjite pasārite sampajānakārī hoti, saṅghāṭipattacīvaradhāreṇa sampajānakārī hoti, asite pīte[4] khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī hoti, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakārī hoti, gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsite tuṇhībhāve sampajānakārī hoti?

Idha bhikkhu sato sampajāno abhikkamati,[5] sato sampajāno paṭikkamati, sato sampajāno āloketi, sato sampajāno viloketi, sato sampajāno sammiñjeti, sato sampajāno pasāreti, sato sampajānakārī hoti saṅghāṭipattacīvaradhāreṇa, sato sampajānakārī hoti asite pīte[4] khāyite sāyite, sāto sampajānakārī hoti ucccārapassāvakamme, sato sampajānakārī hoti gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsite tuṇhībhāve.

S a t o ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati[6] paṭissati sati saraṇatā dhāraṇatā apilāpanatā asammusanatā[7] sati satindriyaṃ satibalaṃ sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati.

S a m p a j ā n o ti: tattha katamaṃ sampajaññaṃ?

Yā paññā pajānanā vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo sallakkhaṇā upalakkhaṇā paccupalakkhaṇā paṇḍiccaṃ kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhavyā cintā upaparikkhā bhūrī medhā pariṇāyikā vipassanā sampajaññaṃ patodo paññā paññindriyaṃ paññābalaṃ paññāsatthaṃ paññāpāsādo paññā-āloko paññā-obhāso paññā-pajjoto paññā-ratanaṃ amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccati sampajaññaṃ.

Iti imāya ca satiyā iminā ca sampajaññena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato. Evaṃ bhikkhu sato sampajāno abhikkamati,[8] sato sampajāno paṭikkamati, sato sampajāno āloketi, sato sampajāno viloketi, sato sampajāno sammiñjeti, sato sampajāno pasāreti, sato sampajānakārī hoti saṅghāṭipattacīvaradhārena, sato

---

[1] B: Iti te. K. *omits* iti ime.
[2] S[d] *has* bodhipakkhiyānaṃ dhammānaṃ.
[3] *So* S[d] *also, but thrice* °kāri. *Cf. above, p.* 244.
[4] S[d]: asīte *always*. B: pite. [5] K: caṅkamati.
[6] S[d] *contracts this and next answer as usual.*
[7] B: asaṃmussanatā. [8] *So also* K.

sampajānakārī hoti asite pīte khāyite sāyite, sato sampajānakārī hoti uccārapassāvakamme, sato sampajānakārī hoti gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsite tuṇhībhāve ti.[1]

V i v i t t a n ti: santike ce pi senāsanaŋ hoti tañ ca anākiṇṇaŋ[2] gahaṭṭhehi pabbajitehi, tena taŋ vivittaŋ. Dūre ce pi senāsanaŋ hoti tañ ca anākiṇṇaŋ[2] gahaṭṭhehi pabbajitehi, tena taŋ vivittaŋ.

S e n ā s a n a n ti: mañco pi senāsanaŋ, piṭham[3] pi senāsanaŋ, bhisi pi senāsanaŋ, bimbohanam[4] pi senāsanaŋ, vihāro pi senāsanaŋ, aḍḍhayogo pi senāsanaŋ, pāsādo pi senāsanaŋ, aṭṭo pi senāsanaŋ, mālo[5] pi senāsanaŋ, lenam[6] pi senāsanaŋ, guhā pi senāsanaŋ, rukkhamūlam pi[7] senāsanaŋ, veḷugumbo pi senāsanaŋ, yattha vā pana bhikkhū paṭikkamanti sabbam etaŋ senāsanaŋ.

B h a j a t ī t i: imaŋ vivittaŋ senāsanaŋ bhajati sambhajati sevati nisevati saŋsevati, tena vuccati bhajatīti.[8]

A r a ñ ñ a n ti: nikkhamitvā bahi-indakhīlā[9] sabbam etaŋ araññaŋ.

R u k k h a m ū l a n ti: rukkhamūlaŋ yeva rukkhamūlaŋ. Pabbato yeva pabbato. Kandarā yeva kandarā. Giriguhā yeva giriguhā. Susānaŋ yeva susānaŋ. Abbhokāso yeva abbhokāso. Palālapuñjo[10] yeva palālapuñjo.

V a n a p a t t h a n[11] ti: durānam[12] etaŋ senāsanānaŋ adhivacanaŋ. Vanapatthan ti vanasaṇḍānam etaŋ senāsanānaŋ adhivacanaŋ. Vanapatthan ti bhiŋsanakānam[13] etaŋ senāsanānaŋ adhivacanaŋ. Vanapatthan ti salomahaŋsānam etaŋ senāsanānaŋ adhivacanaŋ. Vanapatthan ti pariyantānam etaŋ senāsanānaŋ adhivacanaŋ. Vanapatthan ti na manussupacārānam etaŋ senāsanānaŋ adhivacanaŋ. Vanapatthan ti durabhisambhavānam etaŋ senāsanānaŋ adhivacanaŋ.

A p p a s a d d a n ti: santike ce pi senāsanaŋ hoti tañ ca anākiṇṇaŋ gahaṭṭhehi pabbajitehi, tena taŋ appasaddaŋ. Dure ce pi senāsanaŋ hoti tañ ca anākiṇṇaŋ gahiṭṭhehi pabbajitehi, tena taŋ appasaddaŋ.

A p p a n i g g h o s a n ti: yad eva taŋ appasaddaŋ tad eva taŋ appanigghosaŋ, yad eva taŋ appanigghosaŋ

---

1 K. *and* B. *omit* ti. B. *adds* sampajānakārī hoti.
2 K: anākiññaŋ. 3 K *and* B: piṭhaŋ.
4 K: bimbohanaŋ. B: bibbohanaŋ. 5 B: māḷo.
6 K: lenaŋ. B: leṇaŋ. 7 K *and* B: °mūlaŋ.
8 S^d *and* B: vuccati vivittaŋ senāsanaŋ bhajatīti.
9 B: indakhilā. 10 S^d: °puñjaŋ.
11 B: vanapattan *always*. 12 S^d: durānaŋ.
13 B: bhisana°.

tad eva taŋ vijanavātaŋ, yad eva taŋ vijanavātaŋ tad eva taŋ manussarāhaseyyakaŋ, yad eva taŋ manussarāhaseyyakaŋ tad eva taŋ paṭisallānasārūpaŋ.[1]

Araññagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā ti: araññagato vā hoti rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā.

Nisīdati pallaŋkaŋ ābhujitvā ti: nisinno hoti pallaŋkaŋ ābhujitvā.

Ujuŋ kāyaŋ paṇidhāyāti: ujuko hoti kāyo ṭhito paṇihito.

Parimukhaŋ satiŋ upaṭṭhapetvā ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaŋ vuccati sati. Ayaŋ sati upaṭṭhitā hoti supaṭṭhitā nāsikagge vā mukhanimitte vā, tena vuccati parimukhaŋ satiŋ upaṭṭhapetvā ti.

Abhijjhaŋ loke pahāyāti: tattha katamā abhijjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaŋ vuccati abhijjhā.

Tattha katamo loko?

Pañcupādānakkhandhā loko: ayaŋ vuccati loko.

Ayaŋ abhijjhā imamhi loke santā hoti samitā vūpasantā atthaŋgatā abbhatthaŋgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantīkatā,[2] tena vuccati abhijjhaŋ loke pahāyāti.

Vigatābhijjhena cetasā ti: tattha katamā cittaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe[3] . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati cittaŋ. Idaŋ cittaŋ vigatābhijjhaŋ hoti, tena vuccati vigatābhijjhena cetasā ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Abhijjhāya cittaŋ parisodhetīti: tattha katamā abhijjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaŋ vuccati abhijjhā.

Tattha katamaŋ cittaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe[3] . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati cittaŋ.

Idaŋ cittaŋ imāya abhijjhāya sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati abhijjhāya cittaŋ parisodhetīti.

---

[1] S[d] *and* B: °sāruppaŋ. [2] S[d]: vyantikatā *always*.
[3] *See above*, p. 144.

V y ā p ā d a p a d o s a ŋ p a h ā y ā t i : atthi vyāpādo, atthi padoso.

Tattha katamo vyāpādo?

Yo cittassa āghāto paṭighāto paṭighaŋ paṭivirodho kopo pakopo sampakopo doso padoso sampadoso cittassa vyāpatti manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaŋ doso dussanā dussitattaŋ[1] vyāpatti vyāpajjanā vyāpajjitattaŋ[2] virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍikkaŋ asuropo anattamanatā cittassa: ayaŋ vuccati vyāpādo.

Tattha katamo padoso?

Yo vyāpādo so padaso. Yo padoso so vyāpādo.

Iti ayañ ca vyāpādo ayañ ca padoso santā honti[3] samitā vūpasantā atthaŋgatā abbhatthaŋgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantīkatā, tena vuccati vyāpādapadosaŋ pahāyāti.

A v y ā p a n n a c i t t o ti: tattha katamaŋ cittaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajja manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati cittaŋ. Idaŋ cittaŋ avyāpannaŋ hoti: tena vuccati avyāpannacitto ti.

V i h a r a t ī t i : iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati: tena vuccati viharatīti.

V y ā p ā d a p a d o s ā c i t t a ŋ p a r i s o d h e t ī t i : atthi vyāpādo, atthi padoso.

Tattha katamo vyāpādo?

Yo cittassa āghāto paṭighāto . . . pe . . . caṇḍikkaŋ asuropo anattamanatā cittassa: ayaŋ vuccati vyāpādo.

Tattha katamo padoso?

Yo vyāpādo, so padoso. Yo padoso, so vyāpādo.

Tattha katamaŋ cittaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajja manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati cittaŋ.

Idaŋ cittaŋ imamhā vyāpādapadosā sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati vyāpādapadosā cittaŋ parisodhetīti.

T h ī n a m i d d h a ŋ[4] p a h ā y ā t i : atthi thīnaŋ, atthi middhaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ thīnaŋ?

Yā cittassa akalyatā akammaññatā olīyanā sallīyanā līnaŋ līyanā līyyitattaŋ thīnaŋ thīyanā thīyitattaŋ cittassa: idaŋ vuccati thīnaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ middhaŋ?

---

[1] K: dūsanā dūsitattaŋ. [2] S[d] *and* B *omit.*
[3] S[d]: hoti. [4] B: thina° *always.*

Yā kāyassa akalyatā akammaññatā onāho pariyonāho antosamorodho middhaŋ soppaŋ pacalāyikā[1] soppaŋ[2] supanā supitattaŋ: idaŋ vuccati middhaŋ.

Iti idañ ca thīnaŋ idañ ca middhaŋ santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaŋgatā abbhatthaŋgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantīkatā, tena vuccati thīnamiddhaŋ pahāyāti.

V i g a t a t h ī n a m i d d h o ti: tassa thīnamiddhassa cattattā vantattā muttattā pahīnattā paṭinissaṭṭhattā pahīnapaṭinissaṭṭhattā, tena vuccati vigatathīnamiddho ti.

V i h a r a t ī t i . . . pe . . . tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ā l o k a s a ñ ñ ī ti: tattha katamā saññā?

Yā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati saññā. Ayaŋ saññā ālokā hoti vivaṭā parisuddhā pariyodātā, tena vuccati ālokasaññī ti.

S a t o s a m p a j ā n o ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaŋ vuccati sati.

Tattha katamaŋ sampajaññaŋ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaŋ vuccati sampajaññaŋ.

Iti imāya ca satiyā iminā ca sampajaññena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati sato sampajāno ti.

T h ī n a m i d d h ā p a r i s o d h e t ī t i: atthi thīnaŋ, atthi middhaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ thīnaŋ?

Yā cittassa akalyatā . . . pe . . . thīyitattaŋ cittassa: idaŋ vuccati thīnaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ middhaŋ?

Yā kāyassa akalyatā . . . pe . . . supitattaŋ: idaŋ vuccati middhaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ cittaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati cittaŋ.

Idaŋ cittaŋ imamhā thīnamiddhā sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati thīnamiddhā cittaŋ parisodhetīti.

U d d h a c c a k u k k u c c a ŋ p a h ā y ā t i: atthi uddhaccaŋ, atthi kukkuccaŋ.

---

[1] Sᵈ: pacalāyikaŋ.

[2] Sᵈ: suppaŋ. B: suppaŋ *both times;* suppanā suppitattaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ uddhaccaŋ?

Yaŋ cittassa uddhaccaŋ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattaŋ cittassa: idaŋ vuccati uddhaccaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ kukkuccaŋ?

Akappiye kappiyasaññitā kappiye akappiyasaññitā, avajje vajjasaññitā vajje avajjasaññitā: yaŋ evarūpaŋ kukkuccaŋ kukkuccāyanā kukkuccāyitattaŋ cetaso vippaṭisāro manovilekho: idaŋ vuccati kukkuccaŋ.

Iti idañ ca uddhaccaŋ idañ ca kukkuccaŋ santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaŋgatā abbhatthaŋgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantīkatā, tena vuccati uddhaccakukkuccaŋ[1] pahāyāti.

A n u d d h a t o ti: tassa uddhaccakukkuccassa cattattā vantattā muttattā pahīnattā paṭinissaṭṭhattā pahīnapaṭinissaṭṭhattā, tena vuccati anuddhato ti.

V i h a r a t ī t i: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

A j j h a t t a n ti: yaŋ ajjhattaŋ paccattaŋ.

V ū p a s a n t a c i t t o ti: tattha katamaŋ cittaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati cittaŋ. Idaŋ cittaŋ ajjhattaŋ santaŋ hoti samitaŋ vūpasantaŋ, tena vuccati ajjhattaŋ vūpasantacitto ti.

U d d h a c c a k u k k u c c ā c i t t a ŋ p a r i s o d h e t ī - ti: atthi uddhaccaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ uddhaccaŋ?

Yaŋ cittassa uddhaccaŋ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattaŋ cittassa: idaŋ vuccati uddhaccaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ kukkuccaŋ?

Akappiye kappiyasaññitā . . . pe[2] . . . manovilekho: idaŋ vuccati kukkuccaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ cittaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati cittaŋ.

Idaŋ cittaŋ imamhā uddhaccakukkuccā sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati uddhaccakukkuccā cittaŋ parisodhetīti.

V i c i k i c c h a ŋ p a h ā y ā t i: tattha katamā vicikicchā?

Yā kaŋkhā kaŋkhāyanā kaŋkhāyitattaŋ vimati vicikicchā dveḷhakaŋ dvedhāpatho saŋsayo anekaŋsagāho āsappanā parisappanā apariyogāhanā thambhitattaŋ cittassa manovilekho: ayaŋ vuccati vivikicchā. Ayaŋ

---

[1] S^d: kukkuccam. [2] S^d *gives full text.*

vicikicchā santā hoti samitā vūpasantā atthaŋgatā abbhatthaŋgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantīkatā, tena vuccati vicikicchaŋ pahāyāti.

T i ṇ ṇ a v i c i k i c c h o ti: imaŋ vicikicchaŋ tiṇṇo hoti uttiṇṇo nittiṇṇo[1] pāragato pāramanuppatto, tena vuccati tiṇṇavicikiccho ti.

V i h a r a t ī t i: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

A k a t h a ŋ k a t h ī k u s a l e s u d h a m m e s ū t i: vicikicchāya kusalesu dhammesu na kaŋkhati na vicikicchati akathaŋkathī hoti nikkathaŋkatho vigatakathaŋkatho,[2] tena vuccati akathaŋkathī kusalesu dhammesūti.

V i c i k i c c h ā y a c i t t a ŋ p a r i s o d h e t ī t i: tattha katamā vicikicchā?

Yā kaŋkhā kaŋkhāyanā kaŋkhāyitattaŋ . . . pe . . . thambhitattaŋ cittassa manovilekho: ayaŋ vuccati vicikicchā.

Tattha katamaŋ cittaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati cittaŋ.

Idaŋ cittaŋ imāya vicikicchāya sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati vicikicchāya cittaŋ parisodhetīti.

I m e p a ñ c a n ī v a r a ṇ e p a h ā y ā t i: ime pañca nīvaraṇā santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaŋgatā abbhatthaŋgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantīkatā, tena vuccati ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāyāti.

C e t a s o u p a k k i l e s e ti: ime pañca nīvaraṇā cittassa upakkilesā.

P a ñ ñ ā y a d u b b a l ī k a r a ṇ e ti: imehi pañcehi nīvaraṇehi anuppannā ceva paññā na uppajjati uppannā ca paññā nirujjhati, tena vuccati paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe ti.

V i v i c c' e v a k ā m e h i v i v i c c a a k u s a l e h i d h a m m e h ī t i: tattha katame kāmā?

Chando kāmo, rāgo kāmo, chandarāgo kāmo; saŋkappo kāmo, rāgo kāmo, saŋkapparāgo kāmo: ime vuccanti kāmā.

Tattha katame akusalā dhammā?

Kāmacchando vyāpādo thīnamiddhaŋ uddhaccakukkuccaŋ vicikicchā: ime vuccanti akusalā dhammā.

---

[1] B: utiṇṇo nitiṇṇo.
[2] B: nikkathaŋkathī vikathaŋkatho.

Iti imehi ca kāmehi imehi ca akusalehi dhammehi vivitto hoti, tena vuccati vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehīti.

Savitakkaŋ savicāran ti: atthi vitakko, atthi vicāro.

Tattha katamo vitakko?

Yo takko vitakko saŋkappo appanā vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā sammāsaŋkappo: ayaŋ vuccati vitakko.

Tattha katamo vicāro?

Yo cāro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro cittassa anusandhanatā anupekkhanatā: ayaŋ vuccati vicāro.

Iti iminā ca vitakkena iminā ca vicārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati savitakkaŋ savicāran ti.

Vivekajan ti: vitakko vicāro pītisukhaŋ cittassa ekaggatā: te imamhi viveke jātā honti sañjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā, tena vuccati vivekajan ti.

Pītisukhan ti: atthi pīti, atthi sukhaŋ.

Tattha katamā pīti?

Yā pīti pāmojjaŋ āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti odagyaŋ attamanatā cittassa: ayaŋ vuccati pīti.

Tattha katamaŋ sukhaŋ?

Yaŋ cetasikaŋ sātaŋ cetasikaŋ sukhaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ sātaŋ sukhaŋ vedayitaŋ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: idaŋ vuccati sukhaŋ.

Idaŋ sukhaŋ imāya pītiyā sahagataŋ hoti sahajātaŋ saŋsaṭṭhaŋ sampayuttaŋ, tena vuccati pītisukhan ti.

Paṭhaman ti: gaṇanānupubbatā[1] paṭhamaŋ. Idaŋ pathamaŋ samāpajjatīti paṭhamaŋ.

Jhānan ti: vitakko vicāro pītisukhaŋ cittassa ekaggatā.

Upasampajjāti: yo paṭhamassa jhānassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā[2] sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Vitakka-vicārānaŋ vūpasamā ti: atthi vitakko, atthi vicāro.

Tattha katamo vitakko?

Yo takko vitakko . . . pe . . . sammāsaŋkappo: ayaŋ vuccati vitakko.

Tattha katamo vicāro?

---

[1] K: °pubbato. [2] S[d]: phassanā *always*.

Yo cāro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro cittassa anusandhanatā anupekkhanatā: ayaŋ vuccati vicāro.

Iti ayañ ca vitakko ayañ ca vicāro santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaŋgatā abbhatthaŋgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantīkatā, tena vuccati vitakkavicārānaŋ vūpasamā ti.

A j j h a t t a n ti: yaŋ ajjhattaŋ paccattaŋ.

S a m p a s ā d a n a ŋ ti: yā saddhā saddahanā okappanā abhippasādo.

C e t a s o e k o d i b h ā v a n ti: yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.

A v i t a k k a ŋ a v i c ā r a n ti: atthi vitakko, atthi vicāro.

Tattha katamo vitakko?

Yo takko . . . pe . . . sammāsaŋkappo: ayaŋ vuccati vitakko.

Tattha katamo vicāro?

Yo cāro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro cittassa anusandhanatā anupekkhanatā: ayaŋ vuccati vicāro.

Iti ayañ ca vitakko ayañ ca vicāro santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaŋgatā abbhatthaŋgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantīkatā, tena vuccati avitakkaŋ avicāran ti.

S a m ā d h i j a n ti: sampasādo pītisukhaŋ cittassa ekaggatā:[1] te imamhi samādhimhi jātā honti sañjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā, tena vuccati samādhijan ti.

P ī t i s u k h a n ti: atthi pīti, atthi sukhaŋ.

Tattha katamā pīti?

Yā pīti pāmojjaŋ . . . pe . . . attamanatā cittassa: ayaŋ vuccati pīti.

Tattha katamaŋ sukhaŋ?

Yaŋ cetasikaŋ sātaŋ . . . pe . . . sukhā vedanā: idaŋ vuccati sukhaŋ.

Iti sukhaŋ imāya pītiyā sahagataŋ hoti sahajātaŋ saŋsaṭṭhaŋ sampayuttaŋ, tena vuccati pītisukhan ti.

D u t i y a n ti: gaṇanānupubbatā[2] dutiyaŋ. Idaŋ dutiyaŋ samāpajjatīti dutiyaŋ.

J h ā n a n ti sampasādo pīti sukhaŋ cittassa ekaggatā.

U p a s a m p a j j ā t i: yo dutiyassa jhānassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

---

[1] S^d *omits* cittassa ekaggatā.   [2] K: °pubbato.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Pītiyā ca virāgā ti: tattha katamā pīti?

Yā pīti pāmojjaŋ āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti odagyaŋ attamanatā cittassa: ayaŋ vuccati pīti. Ayaŋ pīti santā hoti samitā vūpasantā atthaŋgatā abbhatthaŋgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantīkatā, tena vuccati pītiyā ca virāgā ti.

Upekhako ti: tattha katamā upekhā?

Yā upekhā upekhanā ajjhupekkhanā majjhattatā cittassa: ayaŋ vuccati upekhā. Imāya upekhāya upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati upekhako ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sato sampajāno ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaŋ vuccati sati.

Tattha katamaŋ sampajaññaŋ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaŋ vuccati sampajaññaŋ.

Iti imāya ca satiyā iminā ca sampajaññena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati sato sampajāno ti.

Sukhañ ca kāyena paṭisaŋvedetīti: tattha katamaŋ sukhaŋ?

Yaŋ cetasikaŋ sātaŋ cetasikaŋ sukhaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ sātaŋ sukhaŋ vedayitaŋ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: idaŋ vuccati sukhaŋ.

Tattha katamo kāyo?

Saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaŋ vuccati kāyo.

Idaŋ sukhaŋ iminā kāyena paṭisaŋvedeti, tena vuccati sukhañ ca kāyena paṭisaŋvedetīti.

Yan taŋ ariyā ācikkhantīti: tattha katame ariyā?

Ariyā vuccanti buddhā ca buddhasāvakā ca. Te imaŋ ācikkhanti desenti paññāpenti paṭṭhapenti vivaranti vibhajjanti uttānīkaronti[1] pakāsenti, tena vuccati yan taŋ ariyā ācikkhantīti.

Upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti. Tattha katama upekhā?

Yā upekhā upekhanā ajjhupekkhanā majjhattatā cittassa: ayaŋ vuccati upekhā.

---

[1] S[d] *and* B.: uttānikaronti.

Tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaŋ vuccati sati.

Tattha katamaŋ sukhaŋ?

Yaŋ cetasikaŋ sātaŋ . . . pe[1] . . . sukhā vedanā: idaŋ vuccati sukhaŋ.

Iti imāya ca upekhāya imāya ca satiyā iminā ca sukhena samannāgato iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti.

T a t i y a n ti: gaṇanānupubbatā[2] tatiyaŋ. Idaŋ tatiyaŋ samāpajjatīti tatiyaŋ.

J h ā n a n ti: upekhā sati sampajaññaŋ sukhaŋ cittassa ekaggatā.

U p a s a m p a j j ā t i: yo tatiyassa jhānassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

V i h a r a t ī t i: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

S u k h a s s a c a p a h ā n ā d u k k h a s s a c a p a h ā n ā ti: atthi sukhaŋ, atthi dukkhaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ sukhaŋ? Yaŋ kāyikaŋ sātaŋ kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ kāyasamphassajaŋ sātaŋ sukhaŋ vedayitaŋ kāyasamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: idaŋ vuccati sukhaŋ. Tattha katamaŋ dukkhaŋ? Yaŋ kāyikaŋ asātaŋ kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ kāyasamphassajaŋ asātaŋ dukkhaŋ vedayitaŋ kāyasamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaŋ vuccati dukkhaŋ.

Iti idañ ca sukhaŋ idañ ca dukkhaŋ santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaŋgatā abbhatthaŋgatā appitā vyappītā sositā visositā vyantīkatā, tena vuccati sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā ti.

P u b b e v a s o m a n a s s a d o m a n a s s ā n a ŋ a t t h a ŋ g a m ā ti: atthi somanassaŋ, atthi domanassaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ somanassaŋ? Yaŋ cetasikaŋ sātaŋ cetasikaŋ sukhaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ sātaŋ sukhaŋ vedayitaŋ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: idaŋ vuccati somanassaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ domanassaŋ? Yaŋ cetasikaŋ asātaŋ cetasikaŋ dukkhaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ asātaŋ dukkhaŋ vedayitaŋ cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaŋ vuccati domanassaŋ.

Iti idañ ca somanassaŋ idañ ca domanassaŋ pubbe va

---

[1] K. *gives full text. Cf. above, p.* 257. [2] K: °pubbato.

santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaŋgatā abbhatthaŋgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantīkatā; tena vuccati pubbe 'va somanassadomanassānaŋ atthaŋgamā ti.

Adukkhamasukhan ti: yaŋ cetasikaŋ neva sātaŋ nāsātaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ adukkhamasukhaŋ vedayitaŋ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā, tena vuccati adukkhamasukhan ti.

Upekhāsatipārisuddhin ti: tattha katamā upekhā?

Yā upekhā upekhanā ajjhupekkhanā majjhattatā citassa: ayaŋ vuccati upekhā.

Tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaŋ vuccati sati.

Ayaŋ sati imāya upekhāya vivaṭā hoti parisuddhā pariyodātā, tena vuccati upekhāsatipārisuddhin ti.

Catutthan ti: gaṇanānupubbatā[1] catutthaŋ. Idaŋ catutthaŋ samāpajjatīti catutthaŋ.

Jhānan ti: upekhā sati cittassa ekaggatā.

Upasampajjāti: yo catutthassa jhānassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharatīti, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso rūpasaññānaŋ samatikkamā ti: tattha katamā rūpasaññāyo?

Yā[2] rūpāvacarasamāpatti samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārissa[3] vā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattam: imā vuccanti rūpasaññāyo. Imā rūpasaññāyo atikkanto hoti vītikkanto[4] samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso rūpasaññānaŋ samatikkamā ti.

Paṭighasaññānaŋ atthaŋgamā ti: tattha katamā paṭighasaññāyo?[5]

Rūpasaññā saddasaññā gandhasaññā rasasaññā phoṭṭhabbasaññā: imā vuccanti paṭighasaññāyo. Imā paṭighasaññāyo santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaŋgatā abbhatthaŋgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantīkatā, tena vuccati paṭighasaññānaŋ atthaŋgamā ti.

Nānattasaññānaŋ amanasikārā ti: tattha katamā nānattasaññāyo?[6]

Yā[2] asamāpannassa manodhātu samaŋgissa vā mano-

---

[1] K: °pubbato. [2] S[d] *and* B. *omit* yā.
[3] S[d]: diṭṭhadhamme, *&c.* [4] B.: vitikkanto *always.*
[5] S[d] *and* B.: °saññā. [6] S[d] *and* B.: °saññā.

viññāṇadhātu samaṅgissa vā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattaŋ: ima vuccanti nānattasaññāyo. Imā nānattasaññāyo na manasikaroti, tena vuccati nānattasaññānaŋ amanasikārā ti.

Ananto ākāso ti: tattha katamo ākāso? Yo ākāso ākāsagataŋ aghaŋ aghagataŋ vivaro vivaragataŋ asamphuṭṭhaŋ catūhi mahābhūtehi: ayaŋ vuccati ākāso. Tasmiŋ ākāse cittaŋ ṭhapeti saṇṭhapeti anantaŋ pharati, tena vuccati ananto ākāso ti.

Ākāsānañcāyatanan ti: ākāsānañcāyatanaŋ samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārissa[1] vā cittacetasikā dhammā.

Upasampajjāti: yo ākāsānañcāyatanassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso ākāsānañcāyatanaŋ samatikkammā ti: imaŋ[2] ākāsānañcāyatanaŋ atikkanto hoti vītikkanto samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso ākāsānañcāyatanaŋ samatikkammā ti.

Anantaŋ viññāṇan ti: taŋ yeva ākāsaŋ viññāṇena phuṭṭhaŋ manasikaroti anantaŋ pharati, tena vuccati anantaŋ viññāṇan ti.

Viññāṇañcāyatanan ti: viññāṇañcāyatanaŋ samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārissa vā cittacetasikā dhammā.

Upasampajjāti: yo viññāṇañcāyatanassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanaŋ samatikkammāti: imaŋ viññāṇañcāyatanaŋ atikkanto hoti vītikkanto samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanaŋ samatikkammā ti.

Natthi kiñcīti: taŋ yeva viññāṇaŋ abhāveti vibhāveti antaradhāpeti natthi kiñcīti passati, tena vuccati natthi kiñcīti.

Ākiñcaññāyatanan ti: ākiŋcaññāyatanaŋ samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārissa vā cittacetasikā dhammā.

---

[1] *So* Sd. [2] Sd *omits*.

Upasampajjāti: yo ākiñcaññāyatanassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ samatikkammā ti; imaŋ ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ atikkanto hoti vītikkanto samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ samatikkammā ti.

Neva-saññī-nāsaññī ti: taŋ yeva ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ santato manasikaroti saŋkhārāvasesasamāpattiŋ bhāveti, tena vuccati neva-saññī-nāsaññī ti.

Neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanan ti: nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanaŋ samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārissa vā cittacetasikā dhammā.

Upasampajjāti: yo neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAŊ.[1]

Cattāri jhānāni: paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ, dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ, tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ, catutthaŋ jhānaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṇaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye pañcaŋgikaŋ jhānaŋ hoti: vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaŋ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaŋ vuccati paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.[2]

Tattha katamaŋ dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaŋ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṇaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye tivaŋgikaŋ jhānaŋ hoti: pīti sukhaŋ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaŋ vuccati dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

---

[1] K: °bhājanīyaŋ.

[2] K: NOTE. Imassa niddesassa uddeso mātikāyaŋ na nissati, tasmā ayaŋ vā niddeso anireko siyā, so vā uddeso ūno.

Tattha katamaŋ tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṇaŋ; tasmiŋ samaye duvaŋgikaŋ jhānaŋ hoti: sukhaŋ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaŋ vuccati tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaŋ catutthaŋ jhānaŋ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṇaŋ; tasmiŋ samaye duvaŋgikaŋ jhānaŋ hoti: upekhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idaŋ vuccati catutthaŋ jhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṇaŋ; tasmiŋ samaye pañcaŋgikaŋ jhānaŋ hoti: vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaŋ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaŋ vuccati paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, avitakkaŋ vicāramattaŋ vivekajaŋ pītisukhaŋ dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṇaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye caturaŋgikaŋ jhānaŋ hoti: vicāro piti sukhaŋ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaŋ vuccati dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaŋ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ hoti upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṇaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye tivaŋgikaŋ jhānaŋ hoti: pīti sukhaŋ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaŋ vuccati tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṇaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye duvaŋgikaŋ jhānaŋ hoti: sukhaŋ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaŋ vuccati catutthaŋ jhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . pañcamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṇaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye duvaŋgikaŋ jhānaŋ hoti: upekhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idaŋ vuccati pañcamaŋ jhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā . . . pe . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye arūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ

bhāveti, sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ samatikkamma nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññāsahagataŋ, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati, tasmiŋ samaye duvaŋgikaŋ jhānaŋ hoti: upekhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idaŋ vuccati catutthaŋ jhānaŋ.

Cattāri jhānāni: paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ, dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ, tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ, catutthaŋ jhānaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye pañcaŋgikaŋ jhānaŋ hoti: vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaŋ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaŋ vuccati paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.[1]

Tattha katamaŋ dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vitakkavicārānaŋ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye tivaŋgikaŋ jhānaŋ hoti: pīti sukhaŋ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaŋ vuccati dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaŋ tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye duvaŋgikaŋ jhānaŋ hoti: sukhaŋ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaŋ vuccati tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaŋ catutthaŋ jhānaŋ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye duvaŋgikaŋ jhānaŋ hoti: upekhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idaŋ vuccati catutthaŋ jhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikam apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭh-

[1] S[d] *has* . . . pe . . . *down to* Cattāri jhānāni, *p.* 266.

amāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe. . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye pañcaŋgikaŋ jhānaŋ hoti: vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaŋ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaŋ vuccati paṭhamaŋ jhanaŋ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, avitakkaŋ vicāramattaŋ vivekajaŋ pītisukhaŋ dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye caturaŋgikaŋ jhānaŋ hoti : vicāro pīti sukhaŋ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaŋ vuccati dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vitakka-vicārānaŋ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye tivaŋgikaŋ jhānaŋ hoti: pīti sukhaŋ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaŋ vuccati tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, pītiya virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye duvaŋgikaŋ jhānaŋ hoti: sukhaŋ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaŋ vuccati catutthaŋ jhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . pañcamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye duvāŋgikaŋ jhānaŋ hoti: upekhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idaŋ vuccati pañcamaŋ jhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Cattāri jhānāni: paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ, dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ, tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ, catutthaŋ jhānaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ pathamaŋ jhānaŋ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṇaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaŋ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṇaŋ; tasmiŋ

samaye pañcaŋgikaŋ jhānaŋ hoti: vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaŋ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaŋ vuccati paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaŋ dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti vitakkavicārānaŋ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaŋ[1] jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṇaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaŋ vitakkavicārānaŋ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pe . . . tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pe . . . pañcamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṇaŋ; tasmiŋ samaye duvaŋgikaŋ jhānaŋ hoti: upekhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idaŋ vuccati pañcamaŋ jhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā . . . pe . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye arūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti . . .[2] sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ samatikkamma nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññāsahagataŋ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva arūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaŋ sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññāsahagataŋ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati; tasmiŋ samaye duvaŋgikaŋ jhānaŋ hoti: upekhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idaŋ vuccati catutthaŋ jhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Cattāri[3] jhānāni: paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ, dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ, tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ, catutthaŋ jhānaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .

---

[1] S^d *enumerates the other Jhānas here, not in the next sentence, substituting, after* vipākaŋ, sukhassa ca pahānā pañcamaŋ jhānaŋ, *&c.*

[2] S^d *has here* . . . pe . . . *repeating* arūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti.

[3] S^d *commences this section at* Idha . . .

avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' evā lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaŋ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ suññataŋ; tasmiŋ samaye pañcaŋgikaŋ jhānaŋ hoti: vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaŋ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaŋ vuccati paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.[1]

Tattha katamaŋ dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vitakka-vicārānaŋ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaŋ vitakka-vicārānaŋ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pe . . . tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pe . . . pañcamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ suññataŋ; tasmiŋ samaye duvaŋgikaŋ jhānaŋ hoti: upekhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idha vuccati pañcamaŋ jhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Cattāri jhānāni: paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ, dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ, tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ, catutthaŋ jhānaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpāvacaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti[2] kiriyaŋ neva kusalaŋ nākusalaŋ na ca kammavipākaŋ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraŋ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṇaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye pañcaṅgikaŋ jhānaŋ hoti: vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaŋ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaŋ vuccati paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaŋ dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpāvacaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti kiriyaŋ neva kusalaŋ nākusalaŋ na ca kammavipākaŋ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraŋ, vitakka-vicārānaŋ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pe . . . tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pe . . . pañcamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṇaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye duvaŋgikaŋ jhānaŋ hoti: upekhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idaŋ vuccati

[1] S^d^ *has* . . . pe . . . *down to* Cattāri jhānāni.

[2] S^d^ *has* . . . pe . . . *down to* arūpāvacaraŋ jhānaŋ (*on next page*).

pañcamaŋ jhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā . . . pe . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye arūpāvacaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti kiriyaŋ neva kusalaŋ nākusalaŋ na ca kammavipākaŋ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraŋ, sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññāsahagataŋ, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati, tasmiŋ samaye duvaŋgikaŋ jhānaŋ hoti: upekhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idaŋ vuccati catutthaŋ jhānaŋ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAŊ.[1]

Cattāri jhānāni:[2] idha bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakko savicāraŋ vivekajaŋ pītisukhaŋ paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati; vitakka-vicārānaŋ vūpasamā ajjhattaŋ sampasādanaŋ cetaso ekodibhāvaŋ avitakkaŋ avicāraŋ samādhijaŋ pīti sukhaŋ dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati; pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañ ca kāyena paṭisaŋvedeti, yan taŋ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati; sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaŋ atthaŋgamā adukkhamasukhaŋ upekhāsatipārisuddhiŋ catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati.

Catunnaŋ jhānānaŋ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākatā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Siyā kusalā siyā avyākatā.

Tīṇi[3] jhānā[4] etth' uppannaŋ, sukhaŋ vedanaŋ thapetvā, sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā; catutthaŋ jhānaŋ etth' uppannaŋ adukkhamasukhaŋ vedanaŋ thapetvā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā nevavipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā. Siyā asaŋkiliṭṭha-saŋkilesikā siyā asaŋkiliṭṭha-asaŋkilesikā.

---

[1] K: °bhājanīyaŋ.

[2] S^d *has instead:* paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ, *&c.* . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ. *Then*: Catunnaŋ jhānānaŋ kati kusalā, *&c.*

[3] S^d: tīni *always.*

[4] B.: jhānāni *always after* tīṇi; S^d *sometimes only.* K.: jhānā *always, except after* cattāri.

Paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ, etth' uppanne vitakka-vicāre thapetvā, savitakka-savicāraŋ; tīṇi jhānā avitakka-avicārā.

Dve jhānā,[1] etth' uppannaŋ pītiŋ thapetvā, pītisahagatā; tīṇi jhānā, etth' uppannaŋ sukhaŋ thapetvā, sukhasahagatā; catutthaŋ jhānaŋ, etth' uppannaŋ upekhaŋ thapetvā, upekhāsahagataŋ.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Siyā ācayagāmino siyā apacayagāmino siyā neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino.

Siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Siyā mahaggatā siyā appamāṇā. Tīṇi jhānā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi, siyā appamāṇārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā appamāṇārammaṇā ti;[2] catutthaŋ jhānaŋ siyā parittārammaṇaŋ siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇaŋ siyā na vattabbaŋ parittārammaṇan ti pi mahaggatārammaṇan ti pi appamāṇārammaṇan ti pi. Siyā majjhimā siyā paṇītā.

Siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Tīṇi jhānā na maggārammaṇā siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi; catutthaŋ jhānaŋ siyā maggārammaṇaŋ siyā maggahetukaŋ siyā maggādhipati siyā na vattabbaŋ maggārammaṇan ti pi maggahetukan ti pi maggādhipatīti pi.

Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino. Siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Tīṇi jhānā na vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi; catutthaŋ jhānaŋ siyā atītārammaṇaŋ siyā anāgatārammaṇaŋ siyā paccuppannārammaṇaŋ siyā na vattabbaŋ atītārammaṇan ti pi anāgatārammaṇan ti pi paccuppannārammaṇan ti pi.

Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā. Tīṇi jhānā bahiddhārammaṇā: catutthaŋ jhānaŋ siyā ajjhattārammaṇaŋ siyā bahiddhārammaṇaŋ siyā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇaŋ siyā na vattabbaŋ ajjhattārammaṇan ti pi bahiddhārammaṇan ti pi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇan ti pi. Anidassana-appaṭighā.

Na hetū. Sahetukā. Hetusampayuttā. Na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū, na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū, na hetū sahetukā.

Sappaccayā; saŋkhatā. Anidassanā; appaṭighā; arūpā.

---

[1] *So* S[d], K. *and* B. [2] K. *adds* pi.

Siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā. Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Āsavavippayuttā. Na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā siyā na vattabbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti. Na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi. Siyā āsavavippayuttasāsavā siyā āsavavippayuttā-anāsavā.

No saŋyojanā . . . pe . . . . No ganthā . . . . No oghā . . . . No yogā . . . . No nīvaraṇā . . . . No parāmāsā . . . . Sārammaṇā.

No cittā. Cetasikā. Cittasampayuttā ; . . . cittasaŋsaṭṭhā ; cittasamuṭṭhānā ; cittasahabhuno ; cittānuparivattino ; cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā ; cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānasahabhuno ; cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino. Bāhirā ; no upādā :[1] siyā upādiṇṇā siyā anupādiṇṇā.

No upādānā.[2] No kilesā.

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ, etth' uppannaŋ vitakkaŋ ṭhapetvā, savitakkaŋ ; tīṇi jhānā avitakkā. Paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ, etth' uppannaŋ vicāraŋ thapetvā, savicāraŋ ; tīṇi jhānā avicārā. Dve jhānā, etth' uppannaŋ pīti ṭhapetvā, sappītikā. Dve jhānā appītikā. Dve jhānā, etth' uppannaŋ pītiŋ ṭhapetvā, pītisahagatā ; dve jhānā na pītisahagatā.

Tīṇi jhānā, etth' uppannaŋ sukhaŋ ṭhapetvā, sukhasahagatā ; catutthaŋ jhānaŋ na sukhasahagataŋ. Catutthaŋ jhānaŋ, etth' uppannaŋ upekhaŋ ṭhapetvā, upekhāsahagataŋ ; tīṇi jhānā na upekhāsahagatā.

Na kāmāvacarā ; siyā rūpāvacarā ; siyā na rūpāvacarā ; tīṇi jhānā na arūpāvacarā ;[3] catutthaŋ jhānaŋ siyā arūpāvacaraŋ siyā na arūpāvacaraŋ. Siyā pariyāpannā siyā apariyāpannā.

Siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyānikā. Siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā. Siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā. Araṇa ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAŊ.

JHĀNAVIBHAŊGO SAMATTO DVĀDASAKO.[4]

---

[1] K : nupādā. Sd : nopādā. [2] K : nupādānā.

[3] Sd *omits this phrase.*

[4] K. *and* B. *omit* dvādasako. Sd *omits* samatto. B. *substitutes* niṭṭhito.

XIII.

Appamaññāvibhaŋgo.

Cattasso appamaññāyo: idha bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaŋ disaŋ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaŋ tathā tatiyaŋ tathā catutthaŋ, iti uddham adho tiriyaŋ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaŋ lokaŋ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati; karuṇāsahagatena cetasā ekaŋ disaŋ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaŋ tathā tatiyaŋ tathā catutthaŋ, iti uddham adho tiriyaŋ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaŋ lokaŋ karuṇāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati; muditāsahagatena cetasā ekaŋ disaŋ pharitvā viharati tathā dutiyaŋ tatha tatiyaŋ tathā catutthaŋ, iti uddham adho tiriyaŋ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaŋ lokaŋ muditāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati; upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekaŋ disaŋ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaŋ tathā tatiyaŋ tathā catutthaŋ, iti uddham adho tiriyaŋ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaŋ lokaŋ upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaŋ disaŋ pharitvā viharati?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekaŋ puggalaŋ piyaŋ manāpaŋ disvā mettāyeyya, evam eva sabbe satte mettāya pharati.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Yā sattesu metti mettāyanā mettāyitattaŋ mettā cetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati mettā.

Tattha katamaŋ cittaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ hadayaŋ[1] paṇḍaraŋ mano manāyatanaŋ manindriyaŋ viññāṇaŋ viññāṇakkhandho

---

[1] S^d *condenses as before, cf. p.* 144 *passim.*

tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati cittaŋ. Idaŋ cittaŋ imāya mettāya sahagataŋ hoti sahajātaŋ saŋsaṭṭhaŋ sampayuttaŋ, tena vuccati mettāsahagatena cetasā ti.

Ekaŋ disan ti: puratthimaŋ vā disaŋ pacchimaŋ vā disaŋ uttaraŋ vā disaŋ dakkhiṇaŋ vā disaŋ uddhaŋ vā adho vā tiriyaŋ vā vidisaŋ vā.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Tathā dutiyan ti: yath' eva ekaŋ disaŋ tathā dutiyaŋ disaŋ tathā tatiyaŋ disaŋ tathā catutthaŋ disaŋ tathā uddhaŋ tathā adho tathā tiriyaŋ tathā vidisaŋ.

Sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaŋ lokan ti: sabbena sabbaŋ sabbathā[1] sabbaŋ asesaŋ nissesaŋ pariyādāya vacanam etaŋ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaŋ lokan ti.

Mettāsahagatena cetasā ti: tattha katamā mettā?

Yā sattesu metti mettāyanā mettāyitattaŋ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati mettā.

Tattha katamaŋ cittaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati cittaŋ.

Idaŋ cittaŋ imāya mettāya sahagataŋ hoti sahajātaŋ saŋsaṭṭhaŋ sampayuttaŋ, tena vuccati mettāsahagatena cetasā ti.

Vipulenāti: yaŋ vipulaŋ taŋ mahaggataŋ. Yaŋ mahaggataŋ taŋ appamāṇaŋ. Yaŋ appamāṇaŋ so avero. Yo avero so avāpajjho.[1]

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā[2] adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu karuṇāsahagatena cetasā ekaŋ disaŋ pharitvā viharati?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekaŋ puggalaŋ duggataŋ durupetaŋ disvā karuṇāyeyya, evam eva sabbe satte karuṇāya pharati.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Yā sattesu karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyitattaŋ karuṇācetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati karuṇā.

Tattha katamaŋ cittaŋ?

---

[1] S[d]: sabbatthā. [2] B: abyāpajjo *always*.

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati cittaŋ.

Idaŋ cittaŋ imāya karuṇāya sahagataŋ hoti sahajātaŋ saŋsaṭṭhaŋ sampayuttaŋ, tena vuccati karuṇāsahagatena cetasā ti.

Ekaŋ disan ti: puratthimaŋ vā disaŋ pacchimaŋ vā disaŋ uttaraŋ vā disaŋ dakkhiṇaŋ vā disaŋ uddhaŋ vā adho vā tiriyaŋ vā vidisaŋ vā.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . tena vuccati viharatīti.

Tathā dutiyan ti: yath' eva ekaŋ disaŋ tathā dutiyaŋ disaŋ tathā tatiyaŋ disaŋ tathā catutthaŋ disaŋ tathā uddhaŋ tathā adho tathā tiriyaŋ tathā vidisaŋ.

Sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaŋ lokan ti: sabbena sabbaŋ sabbathā[1] sabbaŋ asesaŋ nissesaŋ pariyādāya[2] vacanam etaŋ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaŋ lokan ti.

Karuṇāsahagatena cetasā ti: tattha katamā karuṇā?

Yā sattesu karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyitattaŋ karuṇācetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati karuṇā.

Tatthā katamaŋ cittaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati cittaŋ.

Idaŋ cittaŋ imāya karuṇāya sahagataŋ hoti sahajātaŋ saŋsaṭṭhaŋ sampayuttaŋ, tena vuccati karuṇāsahagatena cetasā ti.

Vipulenāti: yaŋ vipulaŋ taŋ mahaggataŋ. Yaŋ mahaggataŋ taŋ appamāṇaŋ. Yaŋ appamāṇaŋ so avero. Yo avero so avyāpajjho.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu muditāsahagatena cetasā ekaŋ disaŋ pharitvā viharati?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekaŋ puggalaŋ piyaŋ manāpaŋ disvā mudito assa, evam eva[3] sabbe satte muditāya pharati.

Tattha katamā muditā?

Yā sattesu muditā muditāyanā muditāyitattaŋ muditācetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati muditā.

---

[1] *So* S^d. [2] S^d: nissesapariyādāya. [3] S^d: evam evaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ cittaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhatu: idaŋ vuccati cittaŋ.

Idaŋ cittaŋ imāya muditāya sahagataŋ hoti sahajātaŋ saŋsaṭṭhaŋ sampayuttaŋ, tena vuccati muditāsahagatena cetasā ti.

E k a ŋ d i s a n ti: puratthimaŋ vā disaŋ pacchimaŋ vā disaŋ uttaraŋ vā disaŋ dakkhiṇaŋ vā disaŋ uddhaŋ vā adho vā tiriyaŋ vā vidisaŋ vā.

P h a r i t v ā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

V i h a r a t ī t i: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

T a t h ā d u t i y a n ti: yath' eva ekaŋ disaŋ tathā dutiyaŋ disaŋ tathā tatiyaŋ disaŋ tathā catutthaŋ disaŋ tathā uddhaŋ tathā adho tathā tiriyaŋ tathā vidisaŋ.

S a b b a d h i s a b b a t t a t ā y a s a b b ā v a n t a ŋ l o k a n ti: sabbena sabbaŋ sabbathā sabbaŋ asesaŋ nissesaŋ pariyādāya[1] vacanam etaŋ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaŋ lokan ti.

M u d i t ā s a h a g a t e n a c e t a s ā ti: tattha katamā muditā?

Yā sattesu muditā muditāyanā muditāyitattaŋ muditācetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati muditā.

Tattha katamaŋ cittaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati cittaŋ.

Idaŋ cittaŋ imāya muditāya sahagataŋ hoti sahajātaŋ saŋsaṭṭhaŋ sampayuttaŋ, tena vuccati muditāsahagatena cetasā ti.

V i p u l e n ā t i: yaŋ vipulaŋ taŋ mahaggataŋ. Yaŋ mahaggataŋ taŋ appamāṇaŋ. Yaŋ appamāṇaŋ so avero. Yo avero so avyāpajjho.

P h a r i t v ā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

V i h a r a t ī t i: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekaŋ disaŋ pharitvā viharati?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekaŋ puggalaŋ neva manāpaŋ na amanāpaŋ disvā upekhako assa, evam eva[2] sabbe satte upekhāya pharati.

Tattha katamā upekhā?

---

[1] S[d]: asesā nissesapariyādāna vacanam.
[2] S[d]: evam evaŋ.

Yā sattesu upekhā upekhāyanā upekhāyitattaŋ upekhācetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati upekhā.

Tattha katamaŋ cittaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññaṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati cittaŋ.

Idaŋ cittaŋ imāya upekhāya sahagataŋ hoti sahajātaŋ saŋsaṭṭhaŋ sampayuttaŋ, tena vuccati upekhāsahagatena cetāsā ti.

E k a ŋ d i s a n ti: puratthimaŋ vā disaŋ pacchimaŋ vā disaŋ uttaraŋ vā disaŋ dakkhiṇaŋ vā disaŋ uddhaŋ vā adho vā tiriyaŋ vā vidisaŋ vā.

P h a r i t v ā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

V i h a r a t ī t i: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

T a t h ā d u t i y a n ti: yath' eva ekaŋ disaŋ tathā dutiyaŋ disaŋ tathā tatiyaŋ disaŋ tathā catutthaŋ disaŋ tathā uddhaŋ tathā adho tathā tiriyaŋ tathā vidisaŋ.

S a b b a d h i s a b b a t t a t ā y a s a b b ā v a n t a ŋ l o k a n ti: sabbena sabbaŋ sabbathā sabbaŋ asesaŋ nissesaŋ pariyādāya[1] vacanam etaŋ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaŋ lokan ti.

U p e k h ā s a h a g a t e n a c e t a s ā ti: tattha katamā upekhā?

Yā sattesu upekhā upekhāyanā upekhāyitattaŋ upekhācetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati upekhā

Tattha katamaŋ cittaŋ?

Yaŋ cittaŋ mano mānasaŋ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaŋ vuccati cittaŋ.

Idaŋ cittaŋ imāya upekhāya sahagataŋ hoti sahajātaŋ saŋsaṭṭhaŋ saŋpayuttaŋ, tena vuccati upekhāsahagatena cetasā ti.

V i p u l e n ā t i: yaŋ vipulaŋ taŋ mahaggataŋ. Yaŋ mahaggataŋ taŋ appamāṇaŋ. Yaŋ appamāṇaŋ so avero. Yo avero so avyāpajjho.

P h a r i t v ā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

V i h a r a t ī t i: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAŊ.[2]

Catasso appamaññāyo: mettā karuṇā muditā upekhā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

---

[1] *See* p. 275, *n* 1. [2] K: °bhājanīyaŋ.

Idha[1] bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataŋ, yā tasmiŋ samaye metti mettāyanā mettāyitattaŋ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaŋ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataŋ, yā tasmiŋ samaye metti mettāyanā mettayitāttaŋ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tatthā katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataŋ, yā tasmiŋ samaye metti mettāyanā mettāyitattaŋ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati mettā, Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataŋ, yā tasmiŋ samaye metti mettāyanā mettāyitattaŋ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, avitakkaŋ vicāramattaŋ vivekajaŋ pītisukhaŋ dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataŋ, yā tasmiŋ samaye metti mettāyanā mettāyitattaŋ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaŋ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataŋ, yā tasmiŋ samaye metti mettāyanā mettāyitattaŋ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataŋ, yā tasmiŋ samaye metti mettāyanā mettāyitattaŋ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

---

[1] *Cf.* Dh. S. §§ 251-62.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataŋ, yā tasmiŋ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyittaŋ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaŋ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaŋ[1] jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataŋ, yā tasmiŋ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyitattaŋ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . . tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataŋ, yā tasmiŋ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyitattaŋ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataŋ, yā tasmiŋ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyitattaŋ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇā sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, avitakkaŋ vicāramattaŋ vivekajaŋ pītisukhaŋ dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataŋ, yā tasmiŋ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyitattaŋ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaŋ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataŋ, yā tasmiŋ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyitattaŋ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataŋ, yā tasmiŋ samaye

---

[1] Sd. *here includes the following paragraphs by adding :* . . . tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja, *&c.*

karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyitattaŋ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā muditā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataŋ, yā tasmiŋ samaye muditā muditāyanā muditāyitattaŋ muditā-cetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati muditā. Avasesā dhammā muditāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, vitakkavicarānaŋ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaŋ[1] jhānaŋ . . . tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ . . . paṭhamaŋ jhanaŋ . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataŋ, yā tasmiŋ samaye muditā muditāyanā muditāyitattaŋ muditā - cetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati muditā. Avasesā dhammā muditāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā upekhā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati upekhāsahagataŋ, yā tasmiŋ samaye upekhā upekhāyanā upekhāyitattaŋ upekhā-cetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati upekhā. Avasesā dhammā upekhāya sampayuttā.

Catasso appamaññāyo: mettā, karuṇā, muditā, upekhā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaŋ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataŋ, yā tasmiŋ samaye metti mettāyanā mettāyitattaŋ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaŋ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaŋ

[1] K: tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati, *&c. Then another paragraph for Fourth* jhāna.

jhānaŋ . . . pe . . . tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaŋ pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ[1] jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagtaŋ, yā tasmiŋ samaye metti mettāyanā mettāyitattaŋ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaŋ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataŋ, yā tasmiŋ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyitattaŋ karuṇā - cetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaŋ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pe . . . tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ[2] jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaŋ pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataŋ, yā tasmiŋ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyitattaŋ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

---

[1] *So* S[d]. K. *and* B. *arrange the condensation thus:* Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti vitakkavicarānaŋ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaŋ vitakkavicārānaŋ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pe . . . tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ, *&c.*

[2] *So* S[d]. K. *and* B. *condense as in the former paragraph.*

Tattha katamā muditā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaŋ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataŋ, yā tasmiŋ samaye muditā muditāyanā muditāyitattaŋ muditā-cetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati muditā. Avasesā dhammā muditāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā muditā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaŋ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pe . . . tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ[1] jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaŋ pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataŋ, yā tasmiŋ samaye muditā muditāyanā muditāyitattaŋ muditā-cetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati muditā. Avasesā dhammā muditāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā upekhā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati upekhāsahagataŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaŋ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati upekhāsahagataŋ, yā tasmiŋ samaye upekhā upekhāyanā upekhāyitattaŋ upekhā-cetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati upekhā. Avasesā dhammā upekhāya sampayuttā.

Catasso appamaññāyo: mettā karuṇā muditā upekhā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpāvacaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti kiriyaŋ neva kusalaŋ nākusalaŋ na ca kammavipākaŋ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraŋ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataŋ:

---

[1] K. *and* B. *condense as in foregoing paragraphs.*

yā tasmiŋ samaye metti mettāyanā mettāyitattaŋ mettācetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpāvacaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti kiriyaŋ neva kusalaŋ nākusalaŋ na ca kammavipākaŋ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraŋ, vitakkavicārānaŋ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pe . . . tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataŋ, yā tasmiŋ samaye metti mettāyanā mettāyitattaŋ mettācetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā muditā . . . pe . . .[1]

Tattha katamā upekhā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiŋ samaye rūpāvacaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti kiriyaŋ neva kusalaŋ nākusalaŋ na ca kammavipākaŋ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraŋ, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati upekhāsahagataŋ, yā tasmiŋ samaye upekhā upekhāyanā upekhāyitattaŋ upekhā-cetovimutti: ayaŋ vuccati upekhā. Avasesā dhammā upekkhāya sampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAŊ.[2]

Catasso appamaññāyo: idha bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaŋ disaŋ pharitvā viharati tathā dutiyaŋ tathā tatiyaŋ tathā catutthaŋ: iti uddham adho tiriyaŋ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaŋ lokaŋ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena ayāpajjhena pharitvā viharati; karuṇāsahagatena cetasā . . . pe . . .[3] muditāsahagatena cetasā . . . pe . . . upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekaŋ disaŋ pharitvā viharati tathā dutiyaŋ tathā tatiyaŋ tathā catutthaŋ iti uddham adho tiriyaŋ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaŋ lokaŋ upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena ayāpajjhena pharitvā viharati.

Catunnaŋ appamaññānaŋ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākatā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

---

[1] S[d] *gives full text.* K. *omits all* . . . pe . . .

[2] K: °bhājanīyaŋ.

[3] *So* S[d]. B. *and* K. *give full text.*

Siyā kusalā siyā avyākatā.

Tisso appamaññāyo[1] sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā; upekhā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā nevavipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Asaŋkiliṭṭha-saŋkilesikā.

Tisso appamaññāyo siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā; upekhā avitakka avicārā.

Tisso appamaññāyo siyā pītisahagatā[2] siyā sukhasahagatā na upekhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti; upekhā upekhāsahagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siyā ācayagāminiyo[3] siyā neva ācayagāminiyo na apacayagāminiyo[3] Neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Mahaggatā; na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi appamāṇārammaṇā ti pi. Majjhimā. Aniyatā. Na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi.

Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādiniyo.[4] Siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Na vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi[5] paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā; bahiddhārammaṇā; anidassana-appaṭighā.

Mettā hetu; tisso appamaññāyo na hetū. Sahetukā; hetusampayuttā. Mettā hetu ceva sahetukā ca; tisso appamaññāyo na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Mettā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā ca; tisso appamaññāyo na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū. Tisso appamaññāyo na hetū sahetukā; mettā na vattabbā na hetu sahetukā ti pi na hetu ahetukā ti pi.

Sappaccayā, saŋkhatā. Anidassanā; appaṭighā; arūpā; lokiyā; kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Sāsavā; āsavavippayuttā; na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā, na vattabbā

---

[1] K. *has here, and once below*, appamaññāño.

[2] S[d]: siyā pītisahagatā sukhassa ca sahagatā, na upekhāsahagatā, siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti upekhāsahagatā.

[3] B. *and* K. °gāmino. [4] B. *and* K: uppādino.

[5] S[d] *omits*.

āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; āsavavippayuttasāsavā.

No saŋyojanā . . . pe . . . No ganthā . . . No oghā . . . No yogā . . . No nīvaraṇā . . . No parāmāsā . . . Sārammaṇā.

No cittā. Cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; cittasaŋsaṭṭhā; cittasamuṭṭhānā; cittasahabhuno; cittānuparivattiniyo;[1] cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā; cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānasahabhuno; cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattiniyo.

Bāhirā. No upādā.[2] Siyā upādiṇṇā siyā anupādiṇṇā.

No upādānā . . . pe . . .[3]

No kilesā . . . pe . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Tisso appamaññāyo siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā; upekhā avitakkā. Tisso appamaññāyo siyā savicārā siyā avicārā; upekhā avicārā. Tisso appamaññāyo siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā; upekhā appītikā. Tisso appamaññāyo siyā pītisahagatā siyā na na pītisahagatā; upekhā na pītisahagatā. Tisso appamaññāyo sukhasahagatā; upekhā na sukhasahagatā. Upekhā upekhāsahagatā; tisso appamaññāyo na upekhāsahagatā.

Na kāmāvacarā;[4] rūpāvacarā; na arūpāvacarā; pariyāpannā.

Aniyyānikā; aniyatā. Sa-uttarā; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAŊ.

APPAMAÑÑĀVIBHAŊGO SAMATTO TERASAMO.[5]

---

[1] K *and* B: °parivattino. [2] K: nupādā.
[3] K: nupādānā. B. *alone gives* . . . pe . . .
[4] S[d] *inserts* na.
[5] K. *omits* terasamo; S[d] *omits* samatto. *Neither has* niṭṭhito.

XIV.

Sikkhāpadavibhaŋgo.

Pañca sikkhāpadāni: pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ, adinnādānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ, musāvādā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ.

(*a*) Tattha katamaŋ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ? Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacaraŋ kusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ, pāṇātipātā viramantassa yā tasmiŋ samaye pāṇātipātā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyā akaraṇaŋ anajjhāpatti velāanatikkamo setughāto: idaŋ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyā sampayuttā.

(*b*) Tattha katamaŋ pāṇātipatā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ? Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacaraŋ kusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ, pāṇātipātā viramantassa yā tasmiŋ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: idaŋ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(*c*) Tattha katamaŋ pāṇātipatā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ? Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacaraŋ kusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ, pāṇātipātā viramantassa phasso vedanā . . .[1] paggāho avikkhepo: idaŋ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ.

(*a**) Tattha[2] katamaŋ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ? Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacaraŋ kusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena . . . pe[3] . . . somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ . . .

---

[1] *Only* B. *indicates any hiatus here. Cf. above* passim *and* Dh. S. § 1, passim. K. *and* B. *omit* vedanā *throughout.*
[2] S[d] *gives this paragraph* on p. 287, *and omits* (*b**) *and* (*c**).
[3] K. *omits* . . . pe . . .

pe[1] . . . somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena . . . pe . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ . . . pe . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena . . . pe . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ . . . pe . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena, pāṇātipātā viramantassa yā tasmiŋ samaye pāṇātipātā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyā akaraṇaŋ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto: idaŋ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyā sampayuttā.

(*b**) Tattha katamaŋ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ?

Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacaraŋ kusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena, pāṇātipātā viramantassa yā tasmiŋ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: idaŋ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(*c**) Tattha katamaŋ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ?

Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacaraŋ kusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena, pāṇātipātā viramantassa phasso vedanā . . . paggāho avikkhepo: idaŋ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ adinnādānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ? . . . pe[2] . . .

kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇ īsikkhāpadaŋ? . . . pe . . .

musāvādā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ? . . . pe . . .

(*a*) surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ?

Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacaraŋ kusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā viramantassa yā tasmiŋ samaye surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyā akaraṇaŋ anajjhāpatti vetā-anatikkamo setughāto: idaŋ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyā sampayuttā.

(*b*) Tattha katamaŋ surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānaŋ veramaṇi sikkhāpadaŋ?

Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacaraŋ kusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ

---

[1] K. *omits remaining* . . . pe' . . . *s.*

[2] S[d] *gives in full the three paragraphs corresponding to* (*a*), (*b*) *and* (*c*) *only, in the case of this and the next two* sikkhāpadāni.

hoti somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇasāmpayuttaŋ, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā viramantassa yā tasmiŋ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: idaŋ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(*c*) Tattha katamaŋ surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ?

Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacaraŋ kusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā viramantassa phasso vedanā . . . paggāho avikkhepo: idaŋ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ.

(*a**) Tattha[1] katamaŋ surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ?

Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacaraŋ kusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena . . . somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ . . . somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ, . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā viramantassa yā tasmiŋ samaye surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyā akaraṇaŋ anajjhāpatti velāanatikkamo setughāto: idaŋ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyā sampayuttā.

(*b**) Tattha katamaŋ surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ?

Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacaraŋ kusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā viramantassa yā tasmiŋ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: idaŋ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(*c**) Tattha katamaŋ surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ?

Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacaraŋ kusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhā nā viramantassa phasso ve-

---

[1] S[d] *inserts here the paragraph* (*a**), *p.* 285, *down to* upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena, *and then continues* surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā *as above.*

danā . . . paggāho avikkhepo: idaŋ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ.

Pañca sikkhāpadāni: pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ, adinnādānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ, musāvādā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaŋ, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ.

(*a*) Tattha katamaŋ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ? Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacaraŋ kusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ

hīnaŋ . . . pe[1] . . .
majjhimaŋ . . . pe . . .
paṇītaŋ . . . pe . . .
chandādhipateyyaŋ . . . pe . . .
viriyādhipateyyaŋ . . . pe . . .
cittādhipateyyaŋ . . . pe . . .
vīmaŋsādhipateyyaŋ . . .

chandādhipateyyaŋ hīnaŋ . . . majjhimaŋ . . . paṇītaŋ . . . viriyādhipateyyaŋ hīnaŋ . . . majjhimaŋ . . . paṇītaŋ . . . cittādhipateyyaŋ hīnaŋ . . . majjhimaŋ . . . paṇītaŋ . . . vīmaŋsādhipateyyaŋ hīnaŋ . . . majjhimaŋ . . . paṇītaŋ,[2] pāṇātipātā viramantassa yā tasmiŋ samaye pāṇātipātā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyā akaraṇaŋ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto: idaŋ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyā sampayuttā.

(*b*) Tattha katamaŋ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ? Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacaraŋ kusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ hīnaŋ . . . majjhimaŋ . . . paṇītaŋ, chandādhipateyyaŋ . . . viriyādhipateyyaŋ . . . cittādhipateyyaŋ . . . vīmaŋsādhipateyyaŋ . . . chandādhipateyyaŋ hīnaŋ . . . majjhimaŋ . . . paṇītaŋ . . . viriyādhipateyyaŋ hīnaŋ . . . majjhimaŋ . . . paṇītaŋ . . . cittādhipateyyaŋ hīnaŋ . . . majjhimaŋ . . . paṇītaŋ . . . vīmaŋsādhipateyyaŋ hīnaŋ . . . majjhimaŋ . . . paṇītaŋ, pāṇātipātā viramantassa yā tasmiŋ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaŋ: idaŋ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(*c*) Tattha katamaŋ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ?

---

[1] K. *omits all* . . . pe . . . *See* Dh. S. § 269.

[2] S[d] *here omits the following, ending as under paragraph* (*c*), p. 287, *then reverting to* (*b*) *above, contracts the next* 5 *replies into one paragraph.*

Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacaraŋ kusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ hīnaŋ . . . majjhimaŋ . . . paṇītaŋ . . . chandādhipateyyaŋ . . . viriyādhipateyyaŋ . . . cittādhipateyyaŋ . . . vīmaŋsādhipateyyaŋ . . . chandādhipateyyaŋ hīnaŋ . . . majjhimaŋ . . . paṇītaŋ . . . viriyādhipateyyaŋ hīnaŋ . . . majjhimaŋ . . . paṇītaŋ . . . cittādhipateyyaŋ hīnaŋ . . . majjhimaŋ . . . paṇītaŋ . . . vīmamsādhipateyyaŋ hīnaŋ . . . majjhimaŋ . . . paṇītaŋ, pāṇātipātā viramantassa phasso vedanā . . . paggāho avikkhepo: idaŋ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ.

(*a**—*c**) Tattha katamaŋ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ?

Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacaraŋ kusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena . . . somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ . . . somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇavipayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena hīnaŋ . . . majjhimaŋ . . . paṇītaŋ . . . chandādhipateyyaŋ . . . viriyādhipateyyaŋ . . . cittādhipateyyaŋ . . .[1] chandādhipateyyaŋ hīnaŋ . . . majjhimaŋ . . . paṇītaŋ . . . viriyādhipateyyaŋ hīnaŋ . . . majjhimaŋ . . . paṇītaŋ, cittādhipateyyaŋ hīnaŋ . . . majjhimaŋ . . . paṇītaŋ, pāṇātipātā viramantassa yā tasmiŋ samaye pāṇātipātā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyā akaraṇaŋ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughātō: idaŋ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyā sampayuttā . . . pe . . . Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . . phasso vedanā . . . paggāho avikkhepo: idaŋ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ.

(*a*) Tattha katamaŋ adinnādānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ . . . kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ . . . musāvādā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ . . . surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ?

Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacaraŋ kusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ hīnaŋ . . . majjhimaŋ . . . paṇītaŋ . . . chandādhipateyyaŋ . . . viriyādhipateyyaŋ . . . cittādhipateyyaŋ . . . vīmaŋsādhipateyyaŋ . . . chandādhipateyyaŋ hīnaŋ . . . majjhimaŋ . . . paṇītaŋ . . .

[1] *All texts omit* vīmaŋsādhipateyyaŋ (*in conjunction with consciousness which is* ñāṇavippayuttaŋ).

viriyādhipateyyaŋ hīnaŋ . . . majjhimaŋ . . . paṇītaŋ . . . cittādhipateyyaŋ hīnaŋ . . . majjhimaŋ . . . paṇītaŋ . . . vīmaŋsādhipateyyaŋ hīnaŋ . . . . majjhimaŋ . . . paṇītaŋ, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā viramantassa yā tasmiŋ samaye surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyā akaraṇaŋ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto: idaŋ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaŋ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyā sampayuttā . . . pe . . . (*b*) avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . . (*c*) phasso vedanā . . . paggāho avikkhepo: idaŋ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ.

(*a**) Tattha katamaŋ surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ?

Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacaraŋ kusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ sasaṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇavipayuttaŋ . . . somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena hīnaŋ . . . majjhimaŋ . . . paṇītaŋ . . . chandhādhipateyyaŋ . . . viriyādhipateyyaŋ . . . cittādhipateyyaŋ . . . chandhādhipateyyaŋ hīnaŋ . . . majjhimaŋ . . . paṇītaŋ . . . viriyādhipateyyaŋ hīnaŋ . . . majjhimaŋ . . . paṇītaŋ . . . cittādhipateyyaŋ hīnaŋ . . . majjhimaŋ . . . paṇītaŋ, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā viramantassa yā tasmiŋ samaye surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyā akaraṇaŋ anajjhāpaṭṭi velā-anatikkamo setughāto: idaŋ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaŋ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyā sampayuttā . . . pe (*b**) . . . Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā . . . pe (*c**) . . . phasso vedanā . . . paggāho avikkhepo: idaŋ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ.

Katame dhammā sikkhā?

Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacaraŋ kusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ, rūpārammaṇaŋ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaŋ vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan' ārabbha, tasmiŋ samaye phasso[1] hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā sikkhā.

---

[1] S[d] *adds* vedanā *and omits* pe.

Katame dhammā sikkhā?
Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacaraŋ kusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena . . . somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ . . . somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena, rūpārammaṇaŋ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaŋ vā, yaŋ yaŋ vā pan' ārabbha; tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti[1] . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti; ime dhammā sikkhā.
Katame dhammā sikkhā?
Yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti[2] . . . pe . . . arūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhaveti . . . pe . . .[3] lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā sikkhā.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAŊ.[4]

Pañca sikkhāpadāni: pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ, adinnādānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ, musāvādā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaŋ. Pañcannaŋ sikkhāpadānaŋ[5] kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākatā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?
Kusalā yeva. Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Vipākadhammadhammā. Anupādinnupādāniyā. Asaŋkiliṭṭha-saŋkilesikā.
Savitakka-savicārā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā.
Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā, neva dassanena bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

---

[1] *So* S^d^.
[2] S^d^ *gives nearly full text: the* jhānas, *and the* arūpajhānaŋ: sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ samatikkamma, *&c., both ending as in preceding paragraph.*
[3] K. *omits* pe. [4] K. °bhājanīyaŋ.
[5] S^d^: pañcasikkhāpadānaŋ.

Ācayagāmino. Neva sekhā nāsekhā. Parittā; parittārammaṇā; majjhimā. Aniyatā. Na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vattabbā uppādino ti.

Siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Paccuppannārammaṇā.

Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā. Bahiddharammaṇā; anidassana-appaṭighā.

Na hetū; sahetukā; hetusampayuttā; na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetu, na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū; na hetū sahetukā. Sappaccayā; saŋkhatā; anidassanā; appaṭighā; arūpā; lokiyā; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā; sāsavā; āsavavippayuttā, na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā; na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi, āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; āsavavippayutta-sāsavā.

No saŋyojanā. . . . No ganthā. . . . No oghā . . . No yogā. . . . No nīvaraṇā. . . . No parāmāsā. . . . Sārammaṇā.

No cittā; cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; cittasaŋsaṭṭhā; cittasamuṭṭhānā; cittasahabhuno; cittānuparivattino; cittasaŋsaṭṭha - samuṭṭhānā; cittasaŋsaṭṭha - samuṭṭhānasahabhuno; cittasaŋsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino.

Bahirā; no upādā;[1] anupādiṇṇā.

No upādānā.[2] . . . No kilesā. . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Savitakka-savicārā. Siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

Kāmāvacarā; na rūpāvacarā; na[3] arūpāvacarā; pariyāpannā. Aniyyānikā; aniyatā. Sa-uttarā. Araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAŊ.

SIKKHĀPADAVIBHAŊGO SAMATTO CUDDASAMO.[4]

---

[1] K: nupādā. S[d]: no' pādā.
[2] K: nupādānā. S[d]: no'pādānā. [3] S[d] *omits* na.
[4] S[d] *omits* Pañhāpucchakaŋ *and* samatto. K. *omits* cuddasamo. B. *has* niṭṭhito.

XV.

Paṭisambhidāvibhaŋgo.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā. Atthe ñāṇaŋ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dhamme ñāṇaŋ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra[1] dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaŋ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Ñāṇesu ñāṇaŋ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā. Dukkhe ñāṇaŋ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaŋ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaŋ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaŋ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra[1] dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaŋ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Ñāṇesu ñāṇaŋ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā. Atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā. Hetumhi ñāṇaŋ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Hetuphale ñānaŋ atthapaṭisambhidā. Tatra[2] dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaŋ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Ñāṇesu ñāṇaŋ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapatisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā. Ye dhammā jātā bhūtā sañjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā, imesu dhammesu ñāṇaŋ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yehi dhammehi te dhammā jātā bhūtā sañjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā, tesu dhammesu ñāṇaŋ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaŋ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Ñāṇesu ñāṇaŋ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

---

[1] S^d: tattha, *and always.*
[2] S^d: yamhā dhammā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Jarāmaraṇe ñāṇaŋ atthapatisambhidā. Jarāmaraṇasamudaye ñāṇaŋ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Jarāmaraṇanirodhe ñāṇaŋ atthapaṭisambhidā. Jarāmaraṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaŋ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaŋ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Ñāṇesu ñāṇaŋ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Jātiyā ñāṇaŋ,[1] bhave ñāṇaŋ, upādāne ñāṇaŋ, taṇhāya ñāṇaŋ, vedanāya ñāṇaŋ, phasse ñāṇaŋ, saḷāyatane ñāṇaŋ, nāmarūpe ñāṇaŋ, viññāṇe ñāṇaŋ,[1] saŋkhāresu ñāṇaŋ atthapaṭisambhidā. Saŋkhārasamudaye ñāṇaŋ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Saŋkhāranirodhe ñāṇaŋ atthapaṭisambhidā. Saŋkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaŋ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaŋ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Ñāṇesu ñāṇaŋ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisamphidā.

Tattha katamā dhammapaṭisambhidā?

Idha bhikkhu dhammaŋ jānāti suttaŋ geyyaŋ veyyākaraṇaŋ gāthaŋ[2] udānaŋ itivuttakaŋ jātakaŋ abbhutadhammaŋ vedallaŋ:[3] ayaŋ vuccati dhammapaṭisambhidā. So tassa tass' eva bhāsitassa atthaŋ jānāti: ayaŋ imassa bhāsitassa attho, ayaŋ imassa bhāsitassa attho ti: ayaŋ vuccati atthapaṭisambhidā. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaŋ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Ñāṇesu ñāṇaŋ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAŊ.[4]

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacaraŋ kusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ, rūpārammaṇaŋ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaŋ vā yaŋ yaŋ vā

---

[1] S[d] *inserts* . . . pe . . .
[2] S[d]: gāthā.
[3] *The* 'Navaŋgaŋ Buddhavacanaŋ.' See Vin. III., 8; M., I., 133; A. II., 7, 103, 108; P.P., 43, 62.
[4] *Both* K. *and* S[d]: °bhājanīyaŋ.

pan' ārabbha, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti; ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaŋ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesaŋ vipāke ñāṇaŋ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesaŋ dhammānaŋ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaŋ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaŋ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacaraŋ kusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena . . . somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ . . . somanassasahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇasampayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ . . . upekhāsahagataŋ ñāṇavippayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena, rūpārammaṇaŋ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaŋ vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan' ārabbha, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaŋ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesaŋ vipāke ñāṇaŋ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesaŋ dhammānaŋ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaŋ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaŋ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidhā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiya maggaŋ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṇaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaŋ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesaŋ vipāke ñāṇaŋ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesaŋ dhammānaŋ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaŋ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaŋ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā . . . pe[1] . . .

---

[1] B. *and* K. *omit* . . . pe . . S[d] *here repeats the formula giving the second-fourth, with first-fifth Jhānas in one and the same reply.*

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiŋ samaye arūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññāsahagataŋ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaŋ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesaŋ vipāke ñāṇaŋ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesaŋ dhammānaŋ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaŋ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena bhāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaŋ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapatisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaŋ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesaŋ vipāke ñāṇaŋ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesaŋ dhammānaŋ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñānaŋ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaŋ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā . . . pe . . .[1]

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiŋ samaye akusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti somanassasahagataŋ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaŋ, rūpārammaṇaŋ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaŋ vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan' ārabbha, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā akusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaŋ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesaŋ vipāke ñāṇaŋ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesaŋ dhammānaŋ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaŋ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, nāṇesu ñāṇaŋ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

[1] B. *and* K. *omit* . . . pe . . .

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiŋ samaye akusalaŋ cittaŋ uppannaŋ hoti somanassasahagataŋ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena . . . somanassasahagataŋ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaŋ . . . somanassasahagataŋ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataŋ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaŋ . . . upekhāsahagataŋ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataŋ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaŋ . . . upekhāsahagataŋ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena . . . domanassasahagataŋ paṭighasampayuttaŋ . . . domanassasahagataŋ paṭighasampayuttaŋ sasaŋkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataŋ vicikicchāsampayuttaŋ . . . upekhāsahagataŋ uddhaccasampayuttaŋ, rūpārammaṇaŋ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaŋ vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan' ārabbha, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā akusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaŋ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesaŋ vipāke ñāṇaŋ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesaŋ dhammānaŋ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaŋ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaŋ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaŋ cakkhuviññāṇaŋ uppannaŋ hoti upekhāsahagataŋ rūpārammaṇaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaŋ hoti upekhā hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaŋ hoti, upekhindriyaŋ hoti, jīvitindriyaŋ hoti ye vā pana tasmiŋ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā: ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaŋ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesaŋ dhammānaŋ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaŋ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaŋ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaŋ sotaviññāṇaŋ uppannaŋ hoti

upekhāsahagataŋ saddārammaṇaŋ . . . ghānaviññāṇaŋ uppannaŋ hoti upekhāsahagataŋ gandhārammaṇaŋ . . . jivhāviññāṇaŋ uppaññaŋ hoti upekhāsahagataŋ rasārammaṇaŋ . . . kāyaviññāṇaŋ uppannaŋ hoti sukhasahagataŋ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaŋ hoti, sukhaŋ hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaŋ hoti, sukhindriyaŋ hoti, jīvitindriyaŋ hoti ye vā pana tasmiŋ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā: ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaŋ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesaŋ dhammānaŋ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaŋ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaŋ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā[1] vipākā manodhātu[2] uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan' ārabbha, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaŋ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, upekhā hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaŋ hoti, upekhindriyaŋ hoti, jīvitindriyaŋ hoti ye vā pana tasmiŋ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā: ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaŋ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesaŋ dhammānaŋ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaŋ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñānesu ñānaŋ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa . . . vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan' ārabbha, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaŋ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, pīti hoti, sukhaŋ hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaŋ hoti, somanassindriyaŋ hoti, jīvitindriyaŋ hoti ye vā pana tasmiŋ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino

---

[1] S[d] *omits this word here only.* [2] *Cf.* Dh. S. §§ 445 *foll.*

dhammā: ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu . . . pe . . . ñāṇesu ñāṇaŋ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭtibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa . . . vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . upekhindriyaŋ hoti ye vā . . . arūpino dhammā: ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu . . . pe . . . ñāṇesu ñāṇaŋ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaŋkhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaŋkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaŋkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaŋkhārena, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan' ārabbha, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaŋ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesaŋ dhammānaŋ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaŋ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaŋ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṇaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaŋ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṇaŋ; tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaŋ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesaŋ dhammānaŋ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaŋ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena

ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti ñāṇesu ñāṇaŋ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.[1]

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ samaye arūpūpapattiyā maggaŋ bhāveti sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññāsahagataŋ, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva arūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaŋ sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññāsahagataŋ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati; tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaŋ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesaŋ dhammānaŋ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaŋ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaŋ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ samaye lokuttaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti niyyānikaŋ apacayagāmiŋ diṭṭhigatānaŋ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaŋ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ dandhābhiññaŋ suññataŋ; tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaŋ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesaŋ dhammānaŋ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaŋ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaŋ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.[2]

Tisso patisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

---

[1] *There is no sign in any of the texts that the remaining Jhānas are here to be taken as read.*

[2] S^d^ *adds* . . . pe . . .

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaŋ cakkhuviññāṇaŋ uppannaŋ hoti upekhāsahagataŋ rūpārammaṇaŋ . . . pe[1] . . . sotaviññāṇaŋ uppannaŋ hoti upekhāsahagataŋ saddārammaṇaŋ . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaŋ uppannaŋ hoti upekhāsahagataŋ gandhārammaṇaŋ; . . . pe . . . jivhāviññāṇaŋ uppannaŋ hoti upekhāsahagataŋ rasārammaṇaŋ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaŋ uppannaŋ hoti dukkhasahagataŋ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaŋ, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaŋ hoti, dukkhaŋ hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaŋ hoti, dukkhindriyaŋ hoti, jīvitindriyaŋ hoti, ye vā pana tasmiŋ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā: ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaŋ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesaŋ dhammānaŋ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaŋ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaŋ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manodhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan' ārabbha, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaŋ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, upekhā hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaŋ hoti, upekhindriyaŋ hoti, jīvitindriyaŋ hoti ye vā pana tasmiŋ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā: ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaŋ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesaŋ dhammānaŋ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaŋ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaŋ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ samaye manodhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā upekhāsahagatā

---

[1] K. *omits* pe. S[d] *has it here only.*

rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā . . . pe[1] . . . manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaŋ yaŋ vā pan' ārabbha, tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaŋ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, upekhā hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, viriyindriyaŋ hoti, samādhindriyaŋ hoti, manindriyaŋ hoti, upekhindriyaŋ hoti, jīvitindriyaŋ hoti ye va pana tasmiŋ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā: ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaŋ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesaŋ dhammānaŋ paññatti hoti; tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaŋ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaŋ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiŋ samaye manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . pe . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaŋkhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaŋkhārena . . , upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaŋkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaŋkhārena . . . rūpāvacaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti[2] kiriyaŋ neva kusalaŋ nākusalaŋ na ca kammavipākaŋ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraŋ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . paṭhamaŋ . . . dutiyaŋ . . . tatiyaŋ . . . catutthaŋ . . . paṭhamaŋ . . . pañcamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṇaŋ . . . arūpāvacaraŋ jhānaŋ bhāveti kiriyaŋ neva kusalaŋ nākusalaŋ na ca kammavipākaŋ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraŋ, sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññāsahagataŋ, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati; tasmiŋ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaŋ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya nirut-

[1] K *and* B. *give this answer in full.*
[2] S[d] *omits the next six lines, continuing at* sabbaso, &c.

tiyā tesaŋ dhammānaŋ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaŋ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaŋ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇasambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā kāmāvacarakusalato[1] catūsu ñāṇasampayuttesu cittuppādesu, kiriyato catūsu ñāṇasampayuttesu cittuppādesu uppajjanti. Atthapaṭisambhidā etesu ceva uppajjati catūsu ca maggesu catūsu ca phalesu uppajjati.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAŊ.[2]

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā. Catunnaŋ paṭisambhidānaŋ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākatā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Siyā kusalā siyā avyākatā.

Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā nevavipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Tisso paṭisambhidā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā asaŋkiliṭṭha-sankilesikā;[3] atthapaṭisambhidā siyā asaŋkiliṭṭha-saŋkilesikā siyā asaŋkiliṭṭha-asaŋkilesikā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā savitakka-savicārā, atthapaṭisambhidā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā siyā ācayagāminiyo[4] siyā neva ācayagāminiyo na apacayagāminiyo; atthapaṭisambhidā

---

[1] S^d: kāmāvacaraŋ kusalato. [2] K: °bhājanīyaŋ.

[3] S^d *adds* asaŋkiliṭṭha-asaŋkilesikā, *omitting the rest of the sentence.*

[4] B. *and* K. *have the masculine plural throughout:* °gāmino.

siyā ācayagāminī siyā apacayagāminī siyā neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī. Tisso paṭisambhidā neva sekhā[1] nāsekhā, atthapaṭisambhidā siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā parittā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā parittā siyā appamāṇā. Niruttipaṭisambhidā parittārammaṇā; tisso paṭisambhidā siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā. Tisso paṭisambhidā majjhimā, atthapaṭisambhidā siyā majjhimā, siyā paṇītā. Tisso paṭisambhidā aniyatā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Niruttipaṭisambhidā na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatinī[2] ti pi; atthapaṭisambhidā na maggārammaṇā, siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatinī[3] siyā na vattabbā maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatinī ti pi; dve paṭisambhidā siyā maggārammaṇā, na maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatiniyo[4] siyā na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggādhipatiniyo[4] ti pi.

Tisso paṭisambhidā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattabbā uppādiniyo[5] ti; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādinī.

Siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Niruttipaṭisambhidā paccuppannārammaṇā; dve paṭisambhidā siyā atītārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā atītārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā. Niruttipaṭisambhidā bahiddhārammaṇā; tisso paṭisambhidā siyā ajjhattārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā. Anidassana-appaṭighā.

Hetū, sahetukā, hetusampayuttā, hetū ceva sahetukā ca, hetū ceva hetusampayuttā ca, na vattabbā na hetū sahetukā ti pi na hetū ahetukā ti pi. Sappaccayā; saṇkhatā; anidassanā; appaṭighā; arūpā. Tisso paṭisambhidā lokiyā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā. Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Tisso paṭisambhidā sāsavā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Āsavavippayuttā. Tisso

---

[1] B., K. *and* S^d *have this plural.*
[2] K: °patino. [3] *So* S^d *and* K. [4] B. *and* K.: °patino.
[5] B. *and* K.: uppādino.

paṭisambhidā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā; atthapaṭisambhidā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā, siyā na vattabbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti. Na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi. Tisso paṭisambhidā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā.[1]

No saṃyojanā. . . . No ganthā. . . . No oghā. . . . No yogā. . . . No nīvaraṇā. . . . No parāmāsā. . . . Sārammaṇā.

No cittā; cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; cittasaṃsaṭṭhā; cittasamuṭṭhānā; cittasahabhuno; cittānuparivattino; cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā; cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno, cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino. Bāhirā; no upādā[2]; anupādiṇṇā.

No upādānā.[3] . . .

No kilesā. . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā savitakkā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Tisso paṭisambhidā savicārā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Siyā upekhāsahagatā,[4] siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā kāmāvacarā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Na rūpāvacarā. Na arūpāvacarā. Tisso paṭisambhidā pariyāpannā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā pariyāpannā siyā apariyāpannā. Tisso paṭisambhidā aniyyānikā: atthapaṭisambhidā siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyānikā. Tisso paṭisambhidā aniyatā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā. Tisso paṭisambhidā sa-uttarā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā. Araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṂ.[5]

PAṬISAMBHIDĀVIBHAṂGO SAMMATTO PANNARASAMO.[6]

---

[1] S[d] *has* . . . pe . . . *here*. [2] K. *and* Sp: nupādā.
[3] K. *and* S[d]: nupādānā.
[4] S[d] *omits these two words*. [5] S[d] *omits*.
[6] K. *omits* pannarasamo. S[d] *omits* samatto. B. *substitutes* niṭṭhito.

XVI.

Ñāṇavibhaṅgo.

(Mātikā.)

Ekavidhena ñāṇavatthu:

Pañcaviññāṇā
na hetu
ahetukā
hetuvippayuttā
sappaccayā
saṅkhatā
arūpā
lokiyā
sāsavā
saṅyojaniyā
ganthaniyā
oghaniyā
yoganiyā
nīvaraṇiyā
parāmaṭṭhā
upādāniyā
saṅkilesikā
avyākatā
sārammaṇā
acetasikā
vipākā
upādiṇṇ' upādāniyā
asaṅkilittha-saṅkilesikā
na savitakka-savicārā
na avitakka-vicāramattā
avitakka-avicārā
na pītisahagatā
neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā
neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā
neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino

neva sekhā nāsekhā
parittā
kāmāvacarā
na rūpāvacarā
na arūpāvacarā
pariyāpannā
no apariyāpannā
aniyatā[1]
aniyyānikā
uppannamanoviññāṇa-viññeyyā[2]
aniccā
jarābhibhūtā.

Pañca viññāṇā
uppannavatthukā uppannārammaṇā
pure-jātavatthukā pure-jātārammaṇā
ajjhattikavatthukā bāhirārammaṇā
asambhinnavatthukā asambhinnārammaṇā
nānāvatthukā nānārammaṇā
na[3] aññamaññassa gocaravisayaŋ paccanubhonti
na asamannāhārā uppajjanti
na amanasikārā uppajjanti
na abbokiṇṇā uppajjanti·
na apubbaŋ acarimaŋ uppajjanti
na aññamaññassa samanantarā uppajjanti.

Pañca viññāṇā anābhogā.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci[4] dhammaŋ paṭivijānāti aññatra abhinipātamattā.

Pañcannaŋ viññāṇānaŋ samanantarā pi na kañci dhammaŋ paṭivijānāti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci[5] iriyāpathaŋ kappeti.

Pañcannaŋ viññāṇānaŋ samanantarā pi na kañci[5] iriyāpathaŋ kappeti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kāyakammaŋ na vacīkammaŋ paṭṭhapeti.

Pañcannaŋ viññāṇānaŋ samanantarā pi na kāyakammaŋ na vacīkammaŋ paṭṭhapeti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kusalākusalaŋ dhammaŋ samādiyati.

Pañcannaŋ viññāṇānaŋ samanantarā pi na kusalākusalaŋ dhammaŋ samādiyati.

---

1 S[d] *omits.* 2 B. uppannāmanoviññāṇa°.
3 S[d] *omits* na.
4 *So* S[d], *but* kiñci *in next sentence.* B: kiñci.
5 S[d] *and* B: kiñci.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na samāpajjati na vuṭṭhāti.

Pañcannaŋ viññāṇānaŋ samanantarā pi na samāpajjati na vuṭṭhāti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na cavati na upapajjati.

Pañcannaŋ viññāṇānaŋ samanantarā pi na cavati na upapajjati.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaŋ passati.

Pañcannaŋ viññāṇānaŋ samanantarā pi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaŋ passati.

Yāthāvakavatthuvibhāvanā[1] paññā.

Evaŋ ekavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Duvidhena ñāṇavatthu :

lokiyā }
lokuttarā } paññā,

kenaci viññeyyā }
kenaci na viññeyyā } paññā,

sāsava }
anāsava } pañña,

āsavavippayutta-sāsavā }
āsavavippayutta-anāsavā } paññā,

saŋyojaniyā }
asaŋyojaniyā } paññā,[2]

saŋyojanavippayutta-saŋyojaniyā }
saŋyojanavippayutta-asaŋyojaniyā } paññā,

ganthaniyā }
aganthaniyā } paññā,[2]

ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā }
ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā } paññā,

oghaniyā }
anoghaniyā } paññā,

oghavippayutta-oghaniyā }
oghavippayutta-anoghaniyā } paññā,

yoganiyā }
ayoganiyā } paññā,[3]

yogavippayutta-yoganiyā }
yogavippayutta-ayoganiyā } paññā,

nīvaraṇiyā }
anīvaraṇiyā } paññā,[3]

nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyā }
nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyā } paññā,

---

[1] S[d] : yāvāthākavatthu°, *but cf.* p. 322. K : yāthāvatthavibhāvanā.

[2] S[d] *omits this alternative.*

[3] *So also* S[d].

parāmaṭṭhā / aparāmaṭṭhā } paññā,[1]
parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭhā / parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭhā } paññā,
upādiṇṇā / anupādiṇṇā } paññā,
upādāniyā / anupādāniyā } paññā,
upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā / upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā } paññā,
saŋkilesikā / asaŋkilesikā } paññā,
kilesavippayutta-saŋkilesikā / kilesavippayutta-asaŋkilesikā } paññā,
savitakkā / avitakkā } paññā,
savicārā / avicārā } paññā,
sappītikā / appītikā } paññā,
pītisahagatā / na pītisahagatā } paññā,[1]
sukhasahagatā / na sukhasahagatā } paññā,
upekhāsahagatā / na upekhāsahagatā } paññā,
kāmāvacarā / na kāmāvacarā } paññā,
rūpāvacarā / na rūpāvacarā } paññā,
arūpāvacarā / na arūpāvacarā } paññā,
pariyāpannā / apariyāpannā } paññā,
niyyānikā / aniyyānikā } paññā,
niyatā / aniyatā } paññā,
sa-uttarā / anuttarā } paññā,
atthajāpikā / jāpitatthā } paññā,

Evaŋ duvidhena ñāṇavatthu.

---

[1] S[d] *omits this alternative.*

Tividhena ñāṇavatthu :

cintāmayā[1]
sutamayā } paññā,
bhāvanāmayā

dānamayā
sīlamayā } paññā,
bhāvanāmayā

adhisīle
adhicitte[2] } paññā,
adhipaññāya

āyakosallaŋ
apāyakosallaŋ }
upāyakosallaŋ,

vipākā
vipākadhammadhammā } paññā,
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā

upādiṇṇupādāniyā
anupādiṇṇupādāniyā } paññā,
anupādiṇṇā-anupādāniyā

savitakka-savicarā
avitakka-vicaramattā } paññā,
avitakka-avicārā

pītisahagatā
sukhasahagatā } paññā,
upekhāsahagatā

ācayagāminī
apacayagāminī } paññā,
neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī

sekhā
asekhā } paññā,
neva sekhā nāsekhā

parittā
mahaggatā } paññā,
appamāṇā

parittārammaṇā
mahaggatārammaṇā } paññā,
appamāṇārammaṇā

maggārammaṇā
maggahetukā } paññā,
maggādhipatinī

uppaññā
anuppannā } paññā,
uppādinī

---

[1] S^d : cittāmayā. [2] S^o : adhicittena.

atītā / anāgatā / paccuppaññā } paññā,
atītārammaṇa / anāgatārammaṇā / paccuppannārammaṇā } paññā,
ajjhattā / bahiddhā / ajjhattabahiddhā } paññā,
ajjhattārammaṇā / bahiddhārammaṇā / ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā } paññā.

Savitakka-savicārā paññā:

atthi { vipākā / vipākadhammadhammā / neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
atthi { upādiṇṇupādāniyā / anupādiṇṇupādāniyā / anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā,
atthi { pītisahagatā / sukhasahagatā / upekhāsahagatā,
atthi { ācayagāminī / apacayagāminī / neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī,
atthi { sekhā / asekhā / neva sekhā nāsekhā,
atthi { parittā / mahaggatā / appamāṇā,
atthi { parittārammaṇā / mahaggatārammaṇā / appamāṇārammaṇā,
atthi { maggārammaṇā / maggahetukā / maggādhipatinī,
atthi { uppannā / anuppannā / uppādinī,
atthi { atītā / anāgatā / paccuppannā,

atthi {atītārammaṇā / anāgatārammaṇā / paccuppannārammaṇā,
atthi {ajjhattā / bahiddhā / ajjhattabahiddhā,
atthi {ajjhattārammaṇā / bahiddhārammaṇā / ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā.

Avitakka-vicāramattā paññā:

atthi {vipākā / vipākadhammadhammā / neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
atthi {upādiṇṇupādāniyā / anupādiṇṇupādāniyā / anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā,
atthi {ācayagāminī / apacayagāminī / neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī,
atthi {sekhā / asekhā / neva sekhā nāsekhā,
atthi {uppannā / anuppannā / uppādinī,
atthi {atītā / anāgatā / paccuppannā,
atthi {ajjhattā / bahiddhā / ajjhattabahiddhā.

Avitakka-avicārā paññā:

atthi {vipākā / vipākadhammadhammā / neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
atthi {upādiṇṇupādāniyā / anupādiṇṇupādāniyā / anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā,
atthi {pītisahagatā / sukhasahagatā / upekhāsahagatā,
atthi {ācayagāminī / apacayagāminī / neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī,

atthi { sekhā
asekhā
neva sekhā nāsekhā,

atthi { parittārammaṇā
mahaggatārammaṇā
appamāṇārammaṇā,

atthi { maggārammaṇā
maggahetukā
maggādhipatinī,

atthi { uppannā
anuppannā
uppādinī,

atthi { atītā
anāgatā
paccuppannā,

atthi { atītārammaṇā
anāgatārammaṇā
paccuppannārammaṇā,

atthi { ajjhattā
bahiddhā
ajjhattabahiddhā,

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇā
bahiddhārammaṇā
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā.

Pītisahagatā paññā . . . pe[1] . . . sukhasahagatā paññā :

atthi { vipākā
vipākadhammadhammā
neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,

atthi { upādiṇṇupādāniyā
anupādiṇṇupādāniyā
anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā,

atthi { savitakka-savicārā
avitakka-vicāramattā
avitakka-avicārā,

atthi { ācayagāminī
apacayagāminī
neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī,

atthi { sekhā
asekhā
neva sekhā nāsekhā,

atthi { parittā
mahaggatā
appamāṇā,

---

[1] B. *and* K. *omit* . . . pe . . .

atthi { parittārammaṇā
mahaggatārammaṇā
appamāṇārammaṇā,

atthi { maggārammaṇā
maggahetukā
maggādhipatinī,

atthi { uppannā
anuppannā
uppādinī,

atthi { atītā
anāgatā
paccuppannā,

atthi { atītārammaṇā
anāgatārammaṇā
paccuppannā,

atthi { ajjhattā
bahiddhā
ajjhattabahiddhā,

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇā
bahiddhārammaṇā
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā.

Upekhāsahagatā paññā :

atthi { vipākā
vipākadhammadhammā
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,

atthi { upādiṇṇupādāniyā
anupādiṇṇupādāniyā
anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā,

atthi { ācayagāminī
apacayagāminī
neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī,

atthi { sekhā
asekhā
neva sekhā nāsekhā,

atthi { parittā
mahaggatā
appamāṇā,

atthi { parittārammaṇā
mahaggatārammaṇā
appamāṇārammaṇā,

atthi { maggārammaṇā
maggahetukā
maggādhipatinī,

atthi { uppannā / anuppannā / uppādinī,
atthi { atītā / anāgatā / paccuppannā,
atthi { atītārammaṇā / anāgatārammaṇā / paccuppannārammaṇā,
atthi { ajjhattā / bahiddhā / ajjhattabahiddhā,
atthi { ajjhattārammaṇā / bahiddhārammaṇā / ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā.

Evaŋ tividhena ñāṇavatthu.

Catubbidhena ñāṇavatthu:

kammassakataŋ
saccānulomikaŋ
maggasamaŋgissa
phalasamaŋgissa } ñāṇaŋ,

dukkhe
dukkhasamudaye
dukkhanirodhe
dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya } ñāṇaŋ,

kāmāvacarā
rūpāvacarā
arūpāvacarā
apariyāpannā } paññā,

dhamme
anvaye
paricce
sammati } ñāṇaŋ.

Atthi paññā:

{ ācayāya no apacayāya
apacayāya no ācayāya
ācayāya ceva apacayāya ca
neva ācayāya no apacayāya;

{ nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya
paṭivedhāya no nibbidāya
nibbidāya ceva paṭivedhāya ca
neva nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya;

hānabhāginī
ṭhitibhāginī
visesabhāginī
nibbedhabhāginī
} paññā.

catasso paṭisambhidā,
catasso paṭipadā,[1]
cattāri ārammaṇāni,

jarāmaraṇe
jarāmaraṇasamudaye
jarāmaraṇanirodhe
jarāmaraṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya
} ñāṇaŋ,[2]

jātiyā ñāṇaŋ . . . pe[3] . . .
bhave ñāṇaŋ . . . pe . . .
upādāne ñāṇaŋ . . . pe . . .
taṇhāya ñāṇaŋ . . . pe . . .
vedanāya ñāṇaŋ . . . pe . . .
phasse ñāṇaŋ . . . pe . . .
saḷāyatane ñāṇaŋ . . . pe . . .
nāmarūpe nāṇaŋ . . . pe . . .
viññāṇe ñāṇaŋ . . . pe . . .

saŋkhāresu
saŋkhārasamudaye
saŋkhāranirodhe
saŋkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya
} ñānaŋ.

Evaŋ catubbidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Pañcavidhena ñāṇavatthu:
pañcaŋgiko sammāsamādhi
pañcañāṇiko sammāsamādhi.[4]
Evaŋ pañcavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Chabbidhena ñāṇavatthu:
chasu abhiññāsu paññā.[5]
Evaŋ chabbidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Sattavidhena ñāṇavatthu:
satta sattari[6] ñāṇavatthūni.
Evaŋ sattavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

---

[1] S^d *omits these.* [2] *Cf.* S. II, 56-59.
[3] K. *omits* pe *throughout.*
[4] S^d *inverts the order of these two groups, but not below* (p. 334).
[5] K. *omits* paññā.
[6] B: sattati. *Cf.* S. II, 59, 60.

Aṭṭhavidhena ñāṇavatthu:

catūsu[1] maggesu, catūsu[1] phalesu paññā.

Evaŋ aṭṭhavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Navavidhena ñāṇavatthu:

navasu anupubbavihārasamāpattīsu paññā.

Evaŋ navidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Dasavidhena ñāṇavatthu:

dasa tathāgatassa tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi samannāgato Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaŋ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaŋ nadati brahmacakkaŋ pavatteti.

Katamāni dasa?

Idha Tathāgato ṭhānañ ca ṭhānato aṭṭhānañ ca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtaŋ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato ṭhānañ ca ṭhānato aṭṭhānañ ca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtaŋ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaŋ hoti, yaŋ balaŋ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaŋ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaŋ nadati brahmacakkaŋ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraŋ Tathāgato atītānāgatapaccuppannānaŋ kammasamādānānaŋ ṭhānaso hetuso vipākaŋ yathābhūtaŋ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato atītānāgatapaccuppannānaŋ kammasamādānānaŋ ṭhānaso hetuso vipākaŋ yathābhūtaŋ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaŋ hoti, yaŋ balaŋ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaŋ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaŋ nadati brahmacakkaŋ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraŋ Tathāgato sabbatthagāminiŋ paṭipadaŋ yathābhūtaŋ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato sabbatthagāminiŋ paṭipadaŋ yathābhūtaŋ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaŋ hoti, yaŋ balaŋ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaŋ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaŋ nadati brahmacakkaŋ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraŋ Tathāgato anekadhātuŋ nānādhātuŋ lokaŋ yathābhūtaŋ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato anekadhātuŋ nānādhātuŋ lokaŋ yathābhūtaŋ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaŋ hoti, yaŋ balaŋ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaŋ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaŋ nadati brahmacakkaŋ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraŋ Tathāgato sattānaŋ nānādhimuttikataŋ yathābhūtaŋ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato sattānaŋ nanā-

---

[1] S^{d}: catusu.

dhimuttikataŋ yathābhūtaŋ pajānati, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaŋ hoti, yaŋ balaŋ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaŋ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaŋ nadati brahmacakkaŋ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraŋ Tathāgato parasattānaŋ parapuggalānaŋ indriyaparopariyattaŋ yathābhūtaŋ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato parasattānaŋ parapuggalānaŋ indriyaparopariyattaŋ yathābhūtaŋ pajānāti: idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaŋ hoti, yaŋ balaŋ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaŋ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaŋ nadati brahmacakkaŋ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraŋ Tathāgato jhānavimokhasamādhisamāpattīnaŋ[1] saŋkilesaŋ vodānaŋ vuṭṭhānaŋ yathābhūtaŋ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato jhānavimokhasamādhisamāpattīnaŋ saŋkilesaŋ[2] vodānaŋ vuṭṭhānaŋ[3] yathābhūtaŋ pajānāti; idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaŋ hoti, yaŋ balaŋ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaŋ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādāŋ nadati brahmacakkaŋ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraŋ Tathāgato pubbenivāsānussatiŋ yathābhūtaŋ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato pubbenivāsānussatiŋ yathābhūtaŋ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaŋ hoti, yaŋ balaŋ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaŋ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaŋ nadati brahmacakkaŋ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraŋ Tathāgato sattānaŋ cutūpapātaŋ yathābhūtaŋ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato sattānaŋ cutūpapātaŋ yathābhūtaŋ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaŋ hoti, yaŋ balaŋ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaŋ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaŋ nadati brahmacakkaŋ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraŋ Tathāgato āsavānaŋ khayaŋ yathābhūtaŋ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato āsavānaŋ khayaŋ yathābhūtaŋ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaŋ hoti, yaŋ balaŋ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaŋ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaŋ nadati brahmacakkaŋ pavatteti.

Imāni dasa tathāgatassa tathagatabalāni, yehi balehi samannāgato Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaŋ paṭijanāti parisāsu sīhanādaŋ nadati brahmacakkaŋ pavatteti.

Evaŋ dasavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

MĀTIKĀ.[4]

---

[1] B. *and* K: °vimokkha°.
[2] S[d]: °pattīnasaŋkilesaŋ.
[3] S[d]: uṭṭhānaŋ.
[4] S[d]: mātikaŋ.

Pañcaviññāṇaŋ na hetum eva, ahetukam eva, hetuvippayuttam eva, sappaccayam eva, saŋkhatam eva, arūpam eva, lokiyam eva, sāsavam eva, saŋyojaniyam eva, ganthaniyam eva, oghaniyam eva, yoganiyam eva, nīvaraṇiyam eva, parāmaṭṭham eva, upādāniyam eva, saŋkilesikam eva, avyākatam eva, sārammaṇam eva, acetasikam eva, vipākam eva, upādiṇṇ' upādāniyam eva, asaŋkiliṭṭha-saŋkilesikam eva, na savitakka-savicāram eva, na avitakkavicāramattam eva, avitakka-avicāram eva, na pītisahagatam eva, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbam eva, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukam eva, neva ācayagāmiŋ na apacayagāmiŋ eva, neva sekhaŋ nāsekham eva; parittam eva, kāmāvacaram eva, na rūpāvacaram eva, na arūpāvacaram eva, pariyāpannam eva, no apariyāpannam, eva aniyatam eva, aniyyānikam eva, uppannamanoviññāṇaviññeyyam eva, aniccam eva, jarābhibhūtam eva.

Pañca viññāṇā uppannavatthukā uppannārammaṇā ti: uppannasmiŋ vatthusmiŋ uppanne ārammaṇe uppajjanti.

Purejātavatthukā purejātārammaṇā ti: pure jātasmiŋ vatthusmiŋ pure jāte ārāmmaṇe uppajjanti.

Ajjhattikavatthukā bāhirārammaṇā ti: pañcannaŋ viññāṇānaŋ vatthū ajjhattikā, ārāmmaṇā bāhirā.

Asambhinnavatthukā asambhinnārammaṇā ti: asambhinnasmiŋ vatthusmiŋ asambhinne ārammaṇe uppajjanti.

Nānāvatthukā nānārammaṇā ti: aññaŋ cakkhuviññānassa vatthu ca ārammaṇañ ca, aññaŋ sotaviññāṇassa vatthu ca ārammaṇañ ca, aññaŋ ghānaviññāṇassa vatthu ca ārammaṇañ ca, aññaŋ jivhāviññāṇassa vatthu ca ārammaṇañ ca, aññaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa vatthu ca ārammaṇañ ca.

Na aññamaññassa gocaravisayaŋ paccanubhontīti: cakkhuviññāṇassa gocaravisayaŋ sotaviññāṇaŋ na paccanubhoti, sotaviññāṇassa gocaravisayam pi[1] cakkhuviññāṇaŋ na paccanubhoti; cakkhuviññāṇassa gocaravisayaŋ ghānaviññāṇaŋ na paccanubhoti, ghānaviññāṇassa gocaravisayam pi cakkhuviññāṇaŋ na paccanubhoti; cakkhuviññāṇassa gocaravisayaŋ jivhāviññāṇaŋ

[1] B. *and* K: °visayaŋ pi *throughout.*

na paccanubhoti, jivhāviññāṇassa gocaravisayam pi cakkhuviññāṇaŋ na paccanubhoti; cakkhuviññāṇassa gocaravisayaŋ kāyaviññāṇaŋ na paccanubhoti, kāyaviññāṇassa gocaravisayam pi cakkhuviññāṇaŋ na paccanubhoti; sotaviññāṇassa . . . pe[1] . . . ghānaviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . jivhāviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇassa gocaravisayaŋ cakkhuviññāṇaŋ na paccanubhoti, cakkhuviññāṇassa gocaravisayam pi kāyaviññāṇaŋ na paccanubhoti. Kāyaviññāṇassa gocaravisayaŋ sotaviññāṇaŋ na paccanubhoti, sotaviññāṇassa gocaravisayam pi kāyaviññāṇaŋ na paccanubhoti; kāyaviññāṇassa gocaravisayaŋ ghānaviññāṇaŋ na paccanubhoti, ghānaviññāṇassa gocaravisayam pi kāyaviññāṇaŋ na paccanubhoti; kāyaviññāṇassa gocaravisayaŋ jivhāviññāṇaŋ na paccanubhoti, jivhāviññāṇassa gocaravisayam pi kāyaviññāṇaŋ na paccanubhoti.

Na asamannāhārā[2] uppajjantīti: samannāharantassa uppajjanti.

Na amanasikārā uppajjantīti: manasikarontassa uppajjanti.

Na abbokiṇṇā uppajjantīti: na paṭipāṭiyā uppajjanti.

Na apubbaŋ acarimaŋ uppajjantīti: na ekakkhaṇe uppajjanti.

Na aññamaññassa samanantarā uppajjantīti: cakkhuviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā sotaviññāṇaŋ na uppajjati, sotaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi cakkhuviññāṇaŋ na uppajjati; cakkhuviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā ghānaviññāṇaŋ na uppajjati, ghānaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi cakkhuviññāṇaŋ na uppajjati; cakkhuviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā jivhāviññāṇaŋ na uppajjati, jivhāviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi cakkhuviññāṇaŋ na uppajjati; cakkhuviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā kāyaviññāṇaŋ na uppajjati, kāyaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi cakkhuviññāṇaŋ na uppajjati. Sotaviññāṇassa . . . pe[3] . . . ghānaviññāṇassa . . . jivhāviññāṇassa . . . kāyaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ na uppajjati, cakkhuviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi kāyaviññāṇaŋ na uppajjati; kāyaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā sotaviññāṇaŋ na uppajjati, sotaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi kāyaviññāṇaŋ na uppajjati; kāyaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā ghānaviññāṇaŋ na uppajjati, ghānaviñ-

[1] K. *omits*. [2] S[d]: samannā°. [3] K. *and* S[d] *omit*.

ñāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi kāyaviññāṇaŋ na uppajjati; kāyaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā jivhāviññāṇaŋ na uppajjati, jivhāviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi kāyaviññāṇaŋ na uppajjati.

P a ñ c a v i ñ ñ ā ṇ ā a n ā b h o g ā[1] ti: pañcannaŋ viññāṇānaŋ natthi āvajjanā vā ābhogo vā samannāhāro vā manasikāro vā.

P a ñ c a h i v i ñ ñ ā ṇ e h i n a k a ñ c i[2] d h a m m a ŋ p a ṭ i v i j ā n ā t ī t i: pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci[2] dhammaŋ paṭivijānāti. A ñ ñ a t r a a b h i n i p ā t a m a t t ā ti: aññatra āpāthamattā.

P a ñ c a ñ ñ a ŋ v i ñ ñ ā ṇ ā n a ŋ s a m a n a n t a r ā p i n a k a ñ c i[2] d h a m m a ñ p a ṭ i v i j ā n ā t ī t i: pañcannaŋ viññāṇānaŋ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na kañci[2] dhammaŋ paṭivijānāti.

P a ñ c a h i v i ñ ñ ā ṇ e h i n a k a ñ c i[2] i r i y ā p a t h a ŋ k a p p e t ī t i: pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci[2] iriyāpathaŋ kappeti gamanaŋ vā ṭhānaŋ vā nisajjaŋ vā seyyaŋ vā.

P a ñ c a n n a ŋ v i ñ ñ ā ṇ ā n a ŋ s a m a n a n t a r ā p i n a k a ñ c i[2] i r i y ā p a t h a ŋ k a p p e t ī t i: pañcannaŋ viññāṇānaŋ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na kañci[2] iriyāpathaŋ kappeti gamanaŋ vā ṭhānaŋ vā nisajjaŋ vā seyyaŋ vā.

P a ñ c a h i v i ñ ñ ā ṇ e h i n a k ā y a k a m m a ŋ n a v a c ī k a m m a ŋ p a ṭ ṭ h a p e t ī t i: pañcahi viññāṇehi na kāyakammaŋ na vacīkammaŋ paṭṭhapeti.

P a ñ c a n n a ŋ v i ñ ñ ā ṇ ā n a ŋ s a m a n a n t a r ā p i n a k ā y a k a m m a ŋ n a v a c ī k a m m a ŋ p a ṭ ṭ h a p e t ī t i: pañcannaŋ viññāṇānaŋ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na kāyakammaŋ na vacīkammaŋ paṭṭhapeti.

P a ñ c a h i v i ñ ñ ā ṇ e h i n a k u s a l ā k u s a l a ŋ d h a m m a ŋ s a m ā d i y a t ī t i: pañcāhi viññāṇehi na kusalākusalaŋ dhammaŋ samādiyati.

P a ñ c a n n a ŋ v i ñ ñ ā ṇ ā n a ŋ s a m a n a n t a r ā p i n a k u s a l ā k u s a l a ŋ d h a m m a ŋ s a m ā d i y a t ī t i: pañcannaŋ viññāṇānaŋ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na kusalākusalaŋ dhammaŋ samādiyati.

P a ñ c a h i v i ñ ñ ā ṇ e h i n a s a m ā p a j j a t i n a v u ṭ ṭ h ā t ī t i: pañcahi viññāṇehi na samāpajjati na vuṭṭhāti.

P a ñ c a n n a ŋ v i ñ ñ ā ṇ ā n a ŋ s a m a n a n t a r ā p i n a s a m ā p a j j a t i n a v u ṭ ṭ h ā t ī t i: pañcannaŋ

[1] Sd: abhogo. [2] Sd *and* B: kiñci.

viññāñāṇaŋ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na samāpajjati na vuṭṭhāti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na cavati na upajjatīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na cavati na uppajjati.

Pañcannaŋ viññāṇānaŋ samanantarā pi na cavati na uppajjatīti: pañcannaŋ viññāṇānaŋ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na cavati na uppajjati.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaŋ passatīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaŋ passati.

Pañcannaŋ viññāṇānaŋ samanantarā pi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaŋ passatīti: pañcannaŋ viññāṇānaŋ samantarā manodhātuyā pi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaŋ passati.

Evaŋ yāthāvatthavibhāvanā[1] paññā.

Evaŋ ekavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

EKAKAŊ.[2]

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā lokiyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā lokuttarā paññā.

Sabbā 'va paññā kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā sāsavā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anāsavā paññā.[3]

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā āsavavippayuttasāsavā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā saŋyojaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā asaŋyojaniyā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate[4] paññā saŋyojanavippayutta-saŋyojaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā saŋyojanavippayutta-asaŋyojaniyā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā ganthaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā aganthaniyā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā ganthavippayuttaganthaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā oghaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anoghaniyā paññā.

---

[1] Sd: yathāvakāvatthuvibhāvanā. B: yāthāvakā°.
[2] K. *omits.* [3] Sd *omits* paññā.
[4] Sd kusalāvyākatesu.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā oghavippayutta-oghaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā oghavippayutta-anoghaniyā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā yoganiyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā ayoganiyā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā yogavippayutta-yoganiyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā yogavippayutta-ayoganiyā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā nīvaraṇiyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu maggesu paññā anīvaraṇiyā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā parāmaṭṭhā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā aparāmaṭṭhā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭhā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭhā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu vipāke paññā upādiṇṇā paññā; tīsu bhūmīsu kusale[1] tīsu bhūmīsu kiriyāvyākate catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anupādiṇṇā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā upādāniyā paññā; catusu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anupādāniyā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā saŋkilesikā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā asaŋkilesikā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā kilesavippayutta-saŋkilesikā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā kilesavippayutta-asaŋkilesikā paññā.

Vitakkasampayuttā paññā savitakkā paññā; vitakkavippayuttā paññā avitakkā paññā.

Vicārasampayuttā paññā savicārā paññā; vicāravippayuttā paññā avicārā paññā.

Pītisampayuttā paññā sappītikā paññā; pītivippayuttā paññā appītikā paññā.

Pītisampayuttā paññā pītisahagatā paññā; pītivippayuttā paññā na pītisahagatā paññā.

---

[1] S^{d}: kusalesu.

Sukhasampayuttā paññā sukhasahagatā paññā; sukhavippayuttā paññā na sukhasahagatā paññā.

Upekhāsampayuttā paññā upekhāsahagatā paññā; upekhāvippayuttā paññā na upekhāsahagatā paññā.

Kāmāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā kāmāvacarā paññā; rūpāvacarā[1] arūpāvacarā[1] apariyāpannā paññā na kāmāvacarā paññā.

Rūpāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā rūpāvacarā paññā; kāmāvacarā,[2] arūpāvacarā,[2] apariyāpannā paññā na rūpāvacarā paññā.

Arūpāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā arūpāvacarā paññā; kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā apariyāpannā paññā na arūpāvacarā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā pariyāpannā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā apariyāpannā paññā.

Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu[3] paññā niyyānikā paññā; tīsu bhūmīsu kusale[4] catūsu bhūmīsu vipāke tīsu bhūmīsu kiriyāvyākate paññā aniyyānikā paññā.

Catūsu maggesu paññā niyatā paññā, tīsu bhūmīsu kusale[5] catūsu bhūmīsu vipāke tīsu bhūmīsu kiriyāvyākate paññā aniyatā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā sa-uttarā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anuttarā paññā.

Tattha katamā atthajāpikā paññā?

Catūsu bhūmīsu kusale arahato abhiññaŋ uppādentassa samāpattiŋ uppādentassa kiriyāvyākate paññā atthajāpikā paññā; catūsu bhūmīsu vipāke arahato uppannāya abhiññāya uppannāya samāpattiyā kiriyāvyākate paññā jāpitatthā paññā.

Evaŋ duvidhena ñāṇavatthu.

DUKAŊ.[6]

Tattha katamā cintāmayā[7] paññā?

Yogavihitesu vā kammāyatanesu yogavihitesu vā sippāyatanesu yogavihitesu vā vijjaṭṭhānesu kammassakataŋ vā saccānulomikaŋ vā rūpaŋ aniccan ti vā vedanā aniccan ti vā saññā aniccā ti vā saŋkhārā aniccā ti vā

---

[1] S^d *repeats* paññā. [2] *So* S^d.
[3] S^d *omits* catūsu phalesu. [4] S^d: kusalesu.
[5] S^d: kusalesu. [6] K. *omits*. [7] *So* S^d. *Cf.* p. 310.

viññāṇaŋ aniccan ti vā, yaŋ evarūpiŋ anulomikaŋ khantiŋ diṭṭhiŋ ruciŋ mutiŋ pekkhaŋ dhammanijjhānakhantiŋ parato assutvā paṭilabhati: ayaŋ vuccati cintāmayā paññā.

Tattha katamā sutamayā paññā?

Yogavihitesu vā kammāyatanesu yogavihitesu vā sippāyatanesu yogavihitesu vā vijjaṭṭhānesu kammassakataŋ vā saccānulomikaŋ vā: rūpaŋ aniccan ti vā: vedanā aniccā ti vā: saññā aniccā ti vā: saŋkhārā aniccā ti vā: viññāṇaŋ aniccan ti vā, yaŋ evarūpiŋ anulomikaŋ khantiŋ diṭṭhiŋ ruciŋ mutiŋ pekkhaŋ dhammanijjhānakhantiŋ parato sutvā paṭilabhati: ayaŋ vuccati sutamayā paññā.

Sabbā pi samāpannassa paññā bhāvanāmayā paññā.

Tattha katamā dānamayā paññā?

Dānaŋ ārabbha dānādhigaccha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaŋ vuccati dānamayā paññā.

Tattha katamā sīlamayā paññā?

Sīlaŋ ārabbha sīlādhigaccha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaŋ vuccati sīlamayā paññā.

Sabbā pi samāpannassa paññā bhāvanāmayā paññā.

Tattha katamā adhisīle paññā?

Pāṭimokkhasaŋvarasaŋvutassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaŋ vuccati adhisīle paññā.

Tattha katamā adhicitte paññā?

Rūpāvacara-arūpāvacarasamāpattiŋ samāpajjantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaŋ vuccati adhicitte paññā.

Tattha katamā adhipaññāya paññā? Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā: ayaŋ vuccati adhipaññāya paññā.

Tattha katamaŋ āyakosallaŋ?

Ime dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva akusalā dhammā na uppajjanti, uppannā ca akusalā dhammā pahīyanti; ime vā pana ime[1] dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva kusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca kusalā dhammā bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā saŋvattantīti: yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . .

---

[1] *So* S[d]., B. *and* K. *have:* ime vā pana me dhamme, *but in the Corrigenda* K. *has* me (ime).

amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaŋ[1] vuccati āyakosallaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ apāyakosallaŋ?

Ime dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva kusalā dhammā na uppajjanti, uppannā ca kusalā dhammā nirujjhanti; ime vā pana dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva akusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca akusalā dhammā bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya saŋvattantīti: yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaŋ vuccati apāyakosallaŋ.

Sabbā pi tatr' upāyā paññā upāyakosallaŋ.

Catūsu bhūmīsu vipāke paññā vipākā paññā. Catūsu bhūmīsu kusale paññā vipākadhammadhammā paññā. Tīsu bhūmīsu kiriyāvyākate paññā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu vipāke paññā upādiṇṇupādāniyā paññā. Tīsu bhūmīsu kusale,[2] tīsu bhūmīsu kiriyāvyākate paññā anupādiṇṇ' upādāniyā paññā. Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā paññā.

Vitakkavicārasampayuttā paññā savitakka - savicārā paññā. Vitakkavippayuttā vicārasampayuttā paññā avitakka-vicāramattā paññā. Vitakkavicāravippayuttā paññā avitakka-avicārā paññā.

Pītisampayuttā paññā pītisahagatā paññā. Sukhasampayuttā paññā sukhasahagatā paññā. Upekhāsampayuttā paññā upekhāsahagatā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusale paññā ācayagāminī paññā. Catūsu bhūmīsu paññā apacayagāminī paññā. Tīsu bhūmīsu kiriyāvyākate paññā neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī paññā.

Catūsu maggesu tīsu phalesu paññā sekhā paññā. Upariṭṭhime arahattaphale paññā asekhā paññā. Tīsu bhūmīsu kusale, tīsu bhūmīsu vipāke,[3] tīsu bhūmīsu kiriyāvyākate paññā neva sekhā nāsekhā paññā.

Kāmāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā parittā paññā. Rūpāvacara - arūpāvacarakusalāvyākate[4] paññā mahaggatā paññā. Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā appamāṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā parittārammaṇā paññā?

---

[1] S[d]: ayaŋ. [2] S[d]: kusalesu.
[3] *So* S[d]. *and* B. K. *omits these last three words.*
[4] K *and* B: rūpāvacarārūpāvacara°.

Paritte dhamme ārabbha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaŋ vuccati parittārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā mahaggatārammaṇā paññā?

Mahaggate dhamme ārabbha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaŋ vuccati mahaggatārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā?

Appamāṇe dhamme ārabbha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaŋ vuccati appamāṇārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā maggārammaṇā paññā?

Ariyamaggaŋ ārabbha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayaŋ vuccati maggārammaṇā paññā.

Catūsu maggesu paññā maggahetukā paññā.

Tattha katamā maggādhipatinī paññā?

Ariyamaggaŋ adhipatiŋ karitvā yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaŋ vuccati maggādhipatinī paññā.

Catūsu bhūmīsu vipāke paññā siyā uppannā siyā uppādinī, na vattabbā anuppannā ti. Catūsu bhūmīsu kusale, tīsu bhūmīsu kiriyāvyākate paññā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vattabbā uppādinī ti.

Sabbā va paññā siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā.

Tattha katamā atītārammaṇā paññā?

Atīte dhamme ārabbha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaŋ vuccati atītārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā anāgatārammaṇā paññā?

Anāgate dhamme arabbha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaŋ vuccati anāgatārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā paccuppannārammaṇā paññā?

Paccuppanne dhamme ārabbha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaŋ vuccati paccuppannārammaṇā paññā.

Sabbā va paññā siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattārammaṇā paññā?

Ajjhatte dhamme ārabbha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā

. . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaŋ vuccati ajjhattārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā bahiddhārammaṇā paññā?

Bahiddhā dhamme ārabbha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaŋ vuccati bahiddhārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā paññā?

Ajjhattabahiddhā dhamme ārabbha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaŋ vuccati ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā paññā.

Evaŋ tividhena ñāṇavatthu.

TIKAŊ.[1]

Tattha katamaŋ kammassakataŋ ñāṇaŋ?

Atthi dinnaŋ, atthi yiṭṭhaŋ, atthi hutaŋ, atthi sukaṭadukkaṭānaŋ kammānaŋ phalavipāko, atthi ayaŋ loko, atthi paro loko,[2] atthi mātā, atthi pitā, atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaŋ ca lokaŋ parañ ca lokaŋ sayaŋ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti: yā evarūpā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaŋ[3] vuccati kammassakataŋ ñāṇaŋ. Ṭhapetvā saccānulomikaŋ ñāṇaŋ sabbā pi sāsavā kusalā paññā kammassakataŋ ñāṇaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ saccānulomikaŋ ñāṇaŋ?

Rūpaŋ aniccan ti vā vedanā aniccā ti vā saññā aniccā ti vā saŋkhārā aniccā ti vā viññāṇaŋ aniccan ti vā yā evarūpā anulomikā khanti[4] diṭṭhi ruci muti pekkhā dhammanijjhānakhanti: idaŋ vuccati saccānulomikaŋ ñāṇaŋ.

Catūsu maggesu paññā maggasamaŋgissa ñāṇaŋ.

Catūsu phalesu paññā phalasamaŋgissa ñāṇaŋ.

Maggasamaŋgissa ñāṇaŋ dukkhe p' etaŋ ñāṇaŋ dukkhasamudaye p' etaŋ ñāṇaŋ dukkhanirodhe p' etaŋ ñāṇaŋ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya p' etaŋ ñāṇaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ dukkhe ñāṇaŋ?

Dukkhaŋ ārabbha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaŋ vuccati dukkhe ñāṇaŋ. Dukkhasamudayaŋ ārabbha . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodhaŋ ārabbha . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodhagā-

---

[1] K. *omits*. [2] S[d] *and* B: paraloko. [3] S[d]: ayaŋ.
[4] B: evarūpī. S[d]: anulomikaŋ khantiŋ diṭṭhiŋ, *&c*.

miniŋ paṭipadaŋ[1] arabbha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaŋ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaŋ.

Kāmāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā kāmāvacarā paññā. Rūpāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā rūpāvacarā paññā. Arūpāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā arūpāvacarā paññā. Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā apariyāpannā paññā.

Tattha katamaŋ dhamme ñāṇaŋ?

Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā dhamme ñāṇaŋ. So iminā dhammena ñātena diṭṭhena pattena viditena pariyogāḷhena atītānāgate nayaŋ neti[2] ye hi keci atītam addhānaŋ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā dukkhaŋ abbhaññiŋsu dukkhasamudayaŋ abbhaññiŋsu dukkhanirodhaŋ abbhaññiŋsu dukkhanirodhagāminiŋ paṭipadaŋ abbhaññiŋsu, imaŋ yeva te dukkhaŋ abbhaññiŋsu, imaŋ yeva te dukkhasamudayaŋ abbhaññiŋsu, imaŋ yeva te dukkhanirodhaŋ abbhaññiŋsu, imaŋ yeva te dukkhanirodhagāminiŋ paṭipadaŋ abbhaññiŋsu. Ye hi pi keci anāgatam addhānaŋ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā dukkhaŋ abhijānissanti dukkhasamudayaŋ abhijānissanti dukkhanirodhaŋ abhijānissanti dukkhanirodhagāminiŋ paṭipadaŋ abhijānissanti, imaŋ yeva te dukkhaŋ abhijānissanti, imaŋ yeva te dukkhasamudayaŋ abhijānissanti, imaŋ yeva te dukkhanirodhaŋ abhijānissanti, imaŋ yeva te dukkhanirodhagāminiŋ paṭipadaŋ abhijānissantīti: yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaŋ vuccati anvaye ñāṇaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ paricce ñāṇaŋ?

Idha bhikkhu parasattānaŋ parapuggalānaŋ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti: sarāgaŋ vā cittaŋ: sarāgaŋ cittan ti pajānāti, vītarāgaŋ vā cittaŋ: vītarāgaŋ cittan ti pajānāti: sadosaŋ vā cittaŋ: sadosaŋ cittan ti pajānāti, vītadosaŋ vā cittaŋ . . . pe . . . samohaŋ vā cittaŋ . . . vītamohaŋ vā cittaŋ . . . saŋkhittaŋ vā cittaŋ . . . vikkhittaŋ vā cittaŋ . . . mahaggataŋ vā cittaŋ . . . amahaggataŋ vā cittaŋ . . . sā-uttaraŋ vā cittaŋ . . . anuttaraŋ vā cittaŋ . . . samāhitaŋ vā cittaŋ . . . asamāhitaŋ vā cittaŋ . . . vimuttaŋ vā cittaŋ: vimuttaŋ cittan ti pajānāti, avimuttaŋ vā cittaŋ: avimuttaŋ cittan ti pajānātīti: yā tattha

---

[1] S°: °gāminipaṭipadaŋ.
[2] Sd: atītānāgate naye iti: ye hi, *&c.*
[3] K. *and* B. *omit* pi.

paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaŋ vuccati paricce ñāṇaŋ.

Ṭhapetvā dhamme ñāṇaŋ,[1] anvaye ñāṇaŋ, paricce ñāṇaŋ, avasesā paññā sammatiñāṇaŋ.

Tattha katamā paññā ācayāya no apacayāya?

Kāmāvacarakusale paññā ācayāya no apacayāya. Catūsu maggesu paññā apacayāya no ācayāya. Rūpāvacara-arūpāvacarakusale[2] paññā ācayāya ceva apacayāya ca. Avasesā paññā neva ācayāya no apacayāya.

Tattha katamā paññā nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya?

Yāya paññāya kāmesu vītarāgo hoti, na ca abhiññāyo paṭivijjhati na ca saccāni: ayaŋ vuccati paññā nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya.

Sveva paññāya kāmesu vītarāgo samāno abhiññāyo paṭivijjhati, na ca saccāni: ayaŋ vuccati paññā paṭivedhāya no nibbidāya.

Catūsu maggesu paññā nibbidāya ceva paṭivedhāya ca. Avasesā paññā neva nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya.

Tattha katamā hānabhāginī paññā?

Paṭhamassa jhānassa lābhiŋ[3] kāmasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāginī paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati ṭhitibhāginī paññā. Avitakkasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesabhāginī paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā[4] saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasaŋhitā[5] nibbedhabhāginī paññā.

Dutiyassa jhānassa lābhiŋ vitakkasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāginī paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati ṭhitibhāginī paññā. Upekhāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesabhāginī paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasaŋhitā[4] paññā.

Tatiyassa jhānassa lābhiŋ pītisahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāginī paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati ṭhitibhāginī paññā. Adukkhamasukhasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesa-

---

[1] S[d] *repeats* thapetvā *in all three clauses.*
[2] K: rūpāvacarārūpāvacara°.
[3] B: lābhī *throughout.* S[d]: lābhi *throughout.*
[4] S[d]: nibbidāya sahagatā *throughout.*
[5] K: °sañhitā, *and* B: °saññitā, *throughout.*

bhāginī paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasaŋhitā nibbedhabhāginī paññā.

Catutthassa jhānassa lābhiŋ sukhasahagatā[1] saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāginī paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati ṭhitibhāginī paññā. Ākāsānañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesabhāginī paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasaŋhitā nibbedhabhāginī paññā.

Ākāsānañcāyatanassa lābhiŋ rūpasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāginī paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati ṭhitibhāginī paññā. Viññāṇañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesabhāginī paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti viragūpasaŋhitā nibbedhabhāginī paññā.

Viññāṇañcāyatanassa lābhiŋ ākāsānañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāginī paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati ṭhitibhāginī paññā. Ākiñcaññāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesabhāginī paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasaŋhitā nibbedhabhāginī paññā.

Ākiñcaññāyatanassa lābhiŋ viññāṇancāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāginī paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati ṭhitibhāginī paññā. Neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesābhāginī paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasaŋhitā nibbedhabhāginī paññā.

Tattha katamā catasso paṭisambhidā?

Atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā. Atthe ñāṇaŋ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dhamme ñāṇaŋ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra[2] dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaŋ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Ñāṇesu ñāṇaŋ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā. Imā catasso paṭisambhidā.

Tattha katamā catasso paṭipadā?

Dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā, dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā, sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā, sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā?

---

[1] S[d]: upekhā sukhasahagatā. B: upekkhāsahagatā.
[2] S[d]: tattha.

Kicchena kasirena samādhiŋ uppādentassa dandhaŋ taṇṭhānaŋ[1] abhijānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaŋ vuccati dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā? Kicchena kasirena samādhiŋ uppādentassa khippaŋ taṇṭhānaŋ[2] abhijānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaŋ vuccati dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā? Akicchena akasirena samādhiŋ uppādentassa dandhaŋ taṇṭhānaŋ[1] abhijānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaŋ vuccati sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā? Akicchena akasirena samādhiŋ uppādentassa khippaŋ taṇṭhānaŋ[1] abhijānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaŋ vuccati sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamāni cattāri ārammaṇāni? Parittā parittārammaṇā paññā, parittā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā, appamāṇā parittārammaṇā paññā, appamāṇā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā parittā parittārammaṇā paññā? Samādhissa na[3] nikāmalābhissa ārammaṇaŋ thokaŋ pharantassa[4] yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaŋ vuccati parittā parittārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā parittā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā? Samādhissa na nikāmalābhissa ārammaṇaŋ vipulaŋ pharantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaŋ vuccati parittā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā appammāṇā parittārammaṇā paññā? Samādhissa nikāmalābhissa ārammaṇaŋ thokaŋ pharantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaŋ vuccati appamāṇā parittārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā appamāṇā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā? Samādhissa nikāmalābhissa ārammaṇaŋ vipulaŋ pharantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho

---

[1] S[d]: taŋṭhānaŋ.
[2] *So* S[d].
[3] S[d] *omits* na *here only*.
[4] S[d] *has* parantassa *always*.

dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaŋ vuccati appamāṇā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā.

Imāni cattāri ārammaṇāni.

Maggasamaŋgissa ñāṇaŋ jarāmaraṇe p' etaŋ ñāṇaŋ jarāmaraṇasamudaye p' etaŋ ñāṇaŋ jarāmaraṇanirodhe p' etaŋ ñāṇaŋ jarāmaraṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya p' etaŋ ñāṇaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ jarāmaraṇe ñāṇaŋ?

Jarāmaraṇaŋ ārabbha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaŋ vuccati jarāmaraṇe ñāṇaŋ. Jarāmaraṇasamudayaŋ ārabbha . . . pe[1] . . . jarāmaraṇanirodhaŋ ārabbha . . . pe . . . jarāmaraṇanirodhagāminiŋ paṭipadaŋ ārabbha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaŋ vuccati jarāmaraṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaŋ.

Maggasamaŋgissa ñāṇaŋ jātiyā p' etaŋ ñāṇaŋ . . . pe[1] . . .

bhave p' etaŋ ñāṇaŋ . . . pe . . .
upādāne p' etaŋ ñāṇaŋ . . . pe . . .
taṇhāya p' etaŋ ñāṇaŋ . . . pe . . .
vedanāya p' etaŋ ñāṇaŋ . . . pe . . .
phasse p' etaŋ ñāṇaŋ . . . pe . . .
saḷāyatane p' etaŋ ñāṇaŋ . . . pe . . .
nāmarūpe p' etaŋ ñāṇaŋ . . . pe . . .
viññāṇe p' etaŋ ñāṇaŋ . . pe . . .

Saŋkhāre p' etaŋ ñāṇaŋ, saŋkhārasamudaye p'etaŋ ñānaŋ, saŋkhāranirodhe p'etaŋ ñānaŋ, saŋkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya p'etaŋ ñāṇaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ saŋkhāresu ñāṇaŋ?

Saŋkhāre ārabbha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaŋ vuccati saŋkhāresu ñāṇaŋ. Saŋkhārasamudayaŋ ārabbha . . . pe . . . saŋkhāranirodhaŋ ārabbha. . . pe . . . saŋkhāranirodhagāminiŋ paṭipadaŋ ārabbha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaŋ vuccati saŋkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaŋ.

Evaŋ catubbidhena ñāṇavatthu.

CATUKKAŊ.[2]

---

[1] K. *omits all* 'pe's. [2] K. *and* B. *omit.*

Tattha katamo pañcaṅgiko sammāsamādhi?

Pītipharaṇatā sukhapharaṇatā cetopharaṇatā ālokapharaṇatā paccavekkhaṇānimittaŋ.

Dvīsu jhānesu paññā pītipharaṇatā. Tīsu jhānesu paññā sukhapharaṇatā. Paracitte ñāṇaŋ cetopharaṇatā. Dibbacakkhu ālokapharaṇatā. Tamhā tamhā samādhimhā vuṭṭhitassa paccavekkhaṇāñāṇaŋ paccavekkhaṇānimittaŋ. Ayaŋ vuccati paṇcaŋgiko sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamo pañcañāṇiko sammāsamādhi?

Ayaŋ samādhi paccuppannasukho ceva āyatiñ ca sukhavipāko ti: paccattaŋ yeva ñāṇaŋ uppajjati. Ayaŋ samādhi ariyo[1] nirāmiso ti: paccattaŋ yeva ñāṇaŋ uppajjati. Ayaŋ samādhi akāpurisasevito[2] ti: paccattaŋ yeva ñāṇaŋ uppajjati. Ayaŋ samādhi santo paṇīto paṭippassaddhiladdho ekodibhāvādhigato na ca sasaŋkhāraniggayhavāritavato[3] ti: paccattaŋ yeva ñāṇaŋ uppajjati. So kho panāhaŋ imaŋ samādhiŋ sato 'va samāpajjāmi sato 'va vuṭṭhahāmīti:[4] paccattaŋ yeva ñāṇaŋ uppajjati. Ayaŋ pañcañāṇiko sammāsamādhi.

Evaŋ pañcavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Tattha katamā chasu abhiññāsu paññā?

Iddhividhe ñāṇaŋ, sotadhātuvisuddhiyā ñāṇaŋ, paracitte ñāṇaŋ, pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaŋ, sattānaŋ cutūpapāte ñāṇaŋ, āsavānaŋ khaye ñāṇaŋ. Imā[5] chasu abhiññāsu paññā.

Evaŋ chabbidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Tattha katamāni sattasattari[6] ñāṇa vatthūni?

Jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇan ti ñāṇaŋ, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmaraṇan ti ñāṇaŋ, atītam[7] pi addhānaŋ jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇan ti ñāṇaŋ, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmaraṇan ti ñāṇaŋ, anāgatam[7] pi addhānaŋ jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇan ti ñāṇaŋ, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmaraṇan ti ñāṇaŋ, yam[8] p' issa taŋ dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaŋ tam[8] pi khayadhammaŋ vayadhammaŋ virāgadhammaŋ nirodhadhamman ti ñāṇaŋ. Bhavapaccayā jātīti ñāṇaŋ . . . pe[9] . . .

---

[1] Sd: aparāpariyo. [2] B: mahāpurisa°.
[3] B: na sasaŋkhāraniggayhavaritagato. K: °nigayha°. Sd: sasaŋkhaniggayha°. [4] Sd: uṭṭhahāmīti.
[5] Sd: imāsu. [6] Sd *and* B: sattasattati.
[7] K. *and* B: atītaŋ. [8] *So* K. B: yaŋ.
[9] Sd: . . . pe . . . *here only*; B., *throughout*. K. *does not indicate hiatus at all.*

Upādānapaccayā bhavo ti ñāṇaŋ . . . pe . . .
Taṇhāpaccayā[1] upādānan ti ñāṇaŋ . . . pe . . .
Vedanāpaccayā[2] taṇhā ti ñāṇaŋ . . . pe . . .
Phassapaccayā vedanā ti ñāṇaŋ . . pe . . .
Saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso ti ñāṇaŋ . . . pe . . .
Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanan ti ñāṇaŋ . . . pe . . .
Viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpan ti ñāṇaŋ . . . pe . . .
Saŋkhārapaccayā viññāṇan ti ñāṇaŋ . . . pe . . .
Avijjāpaccayā saŋkhārā ti ñāṇaŋ, asati avijjāya natthi saŋkhārā ti ñāṇaŋ, atītam[3] pi addhānaŋ avijjāpaccayā saŋkhārā ti ñāṇaŋ, asati avijjāya natthi saŋkhārā ti ñāṇaŋ, anāgatam[3] pi addhānaŋ avijjāpaccayā saŋkhārā ti ñāṇaŋ, asati avijjāya natthi saŋkhārā ti ñāṇaŋ, yam[3] p' issa taŋ dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaŋ tam[3] pi khayadhammaŋ vayadhammaŋ virāgadhammaŋ nirodhadhamman ti ñāṇaŋ. Imāni sattasattari[4] ñāṇavatthūni.

Evaŋ sattavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Tattha katamā catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā?

Sotāpattimagge paññā sotāpattiphale paññā; sakadāgāmimagge paññā, sakadāgāmiphale paññā; anāgāmimagge paññā, anāgāmiphale paññā; arahattamagge paññā, arahattaphale paññā; imā catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā.

Evaŋ aṭṭhavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Tattha katamā navasu anupubbavihārasamāpattīsu paññā?

Paṭhamajjhāmasamāpattiyā paññā, dutiyajjhānasamāpattiyā paññā, tatiyajjhānasamāpattiyā paññā, catutthajjhānasamāpattiyā paññā; ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattiyā paññā, viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiyā paññā, ākiñcaññāyatana-samāpattiyā paññā, neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā paññā; saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhitassa paccavekkhaṇāñāṇaŋ. Imā[5] navasu anupubbavihārasamāpattīsu paññā.

Evaŋ navavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Tattha katamaŋ tathāgatassa ṭhānañ ca ṭhānato aṭṭhānañ ca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtaŋ ñāṇaŋ?

Idha tathāgato: aṭṭhānam etaŋ anavakāso yaŋ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo[6] kañci[7] saŋkhāraŋ niccato upagaccheyya,

---

[1] S^d: taŋhāya paccayā.
[2] *So also* S^d.
[3] *So too* K. B. *as above*.
[4] S^d *and* B: °sattati.
[5] *So also* S^d.
[6] S^d: sampannapuggalo.
[7] B: kiñci *throughout*.

n' etaŋ ṭhānaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaŋ vijjati yaŋ puthujjano kañci saŋkhāraŋ niccato upagaccheyya, ṭhānam etaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaŋ anavakāso yaŋ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo kañci saŋkhāraŋ sukhato[1] upagaccheyya, n' etaŋ ṭhānaŋ vijjatīti pajānati; ṭhānañ ca kho etaŋ vijjati yaŋ puthujjano kañci saŋkhāraŋ sukhato upagaccheyya, ṭhānam etaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaŋ anavakāso yaŋ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo kañci dhammaŋ attato upagaccheyya, n' etaŋ ṭhānaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaŋ vijjati yaŋ puthujjano kañci dhammaŋ attato upagaccheyya, ṭhānam etaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaŋ anavakāso yaŋ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo mātaraŋ jīvitā voropeyya,[2] n' etaŋ ṭhānaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaŋ vijjati yaŋ puthujjano mātaraŋ jīvitā voropeyya, ṭhānam etaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaŋ anavakāso yaŋ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo pitaraŋ jīvitā voropeyya . . . pe[3] . . . arahantaŋ jīvitā voropeyya . . . duṭṭhena cittena tathāgatassa lohitaŋ uppādeyya . . . saŋghaŋ bhindeyya . . . aññaŋ satthāraŋ uddiseyya . . . aṭṭhamaŋ bhavaŋ nibbatteyya, n' etaŋ ṭhānaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhanañ kho etaŋ vijjati yaŋ puthujjano aṭṭhamaŋ bhavaŋ nibbatteyya, ṭhānam etaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaŋ anavakāso yaŋ ekissā lokadhātuyā dve arahanto sammāsambuddhā apubbaŋ acarimaŋ uppajjeyyuŋ, n' etaŋ ṭhānaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaŋ vijjati yaŋ ekissā lokadhātuyā eko arahaŋ sammāsambuddho uppajjeyya, ṭhānam etaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaŋ anavakāso yaŋ ekissā lokadhātuyā dve rājāno cakkavattino apubbaŋ acarimaŋ uppajjeyyuŋ, n' etaŋ ṭhānaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaŋ vijjati yaŋ ekissā lokadhātuyā eko rājā cakkavatti uppajjeyya, ṭhānam etaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaŋ anavakāso yaŋ itthi[4] arahaŋ assa sammāsambuddho, n' etaŋ thānaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaŋ vijjati yaŋ puriso arahaŋ assa sammāsambuddho, ṭhānam etaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaŋ anavakāso yaŋ itthi rājā assa cakkavatti, n' etaŋ ṭhānaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaŋ vijjati yaŋ puriso rājā assa cakkavatti, ṭhānam etaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaŋ anavakāso yaŋ itthi[4] Sakkattaŋ kāreyya,[5]

---

[1] S^d: saŋkhārasukhato.
[2] S^d *has* . . . pe . . . *down to* pitaraŋ.
[3] K. *omits* pe. [4] K. *and* B: itthī.
[5] S^d: Sakatatkareyya, *then* Marattaŋ kāreyya, *&c.* B. *and* K: kareyya *always*.

Mārattaŋ kāreyya, Brahmattaŋ kāreyya, n' etaŋ ṭhānaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaŋ vijjati yaŋ puriso Brahmattaŋ kāreyya,[1] ṭhānam etaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaŋ anavakāso yaŋ kāyaduccaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etaŋ ṭhānaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaŋ vijjati yaŋ kāyaduccaritassa aniṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānam etaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaŋ anavakāso yaŋ vacīduccaritassa . . . yaŋ manoduccaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etaŋ ṭhānaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaŋ vijjati yaŋ manoduccaritassa aniṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānam etaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaŋ anavakāso yaŋ kāyasucaritassa aniṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etaŋ ṭhānaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaŋ vijjati yaŋ kāyasucaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānam etaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaŋ anavakāso yaŋ vacīsucaritassa . . . yaŋ mano-sucaritassa aniṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etaŋ ṭhānaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; thānañ ca kho etaŋ vijjati yaŋ manosucaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānam etaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaŋ anavakāso yaŋ kāyaduccaritasamaŋgī[2] taŋ-nidānā[3] tappaccayā kāyassa bhedā param[4] maraṇā sugatiŋ saggaŋ lokaŋ uppajjeyya, n' etaŋ ṭhānaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaŋ vijjati yaŋ kāyaduccaritasamaŋgī taŋ-nidānā[5] tappaccayā kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā apāyaŋ duggatiŋ vinipātaŋ nirayaŋ uppajjeyya, ṭhānam etaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaŋ anavakāso yaŋ vacīduccaritasamaŋgī . . . yaŋ manoduccaritasamaŋgī taŋ-nidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā sugatiŋ saggaŋ lokaŋ uppajjeyya, n' etaŋ ṭhānaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaŋ vijjati yaŋ manoduccaritasamaŋgī taŋ-nidānā[6] tappaccayā kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā apāyaŋ duggatiŋ vinipātaŋ nirayaŋ uppajjeyya, ṭhānam etaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaŋ anavakāso yaŋ kāyasucaritasamaŋgī taŋ-nidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā apāyaŋ duggatiŋ vinipātaŋ nirayaŋ uppajjeyya, n' etaŋ ṭhānaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaŋ vijjati yaŋ kāyasucaritasamaŋgī taŋ-nidānā[6] tappaccayā kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā sugatiŋ

---

[1] S[d] : brahmattakāreyya. [2] S[d] : samaŋgi *always*.
[3] B. *and* K : taŋ-nidānaŋ *always*.
[4] K : paraŋ *always*. [5] S[d] : taŋ-nidānatappaccayā.
[6] S[d] : tannidānā.

saggaŋ lokaŋ uppajjeyya, ṭhāṇam etaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaŋ anavakāso yaŋ vacīsucaritasamaŋgī taŋ-nidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā apāyaŋ duggatiŋ vinipātaŋ niriyaŋ uppajjeyya, n' etaŋ ṭhānaŋ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaŋ vijjati yaŋ vacīsucaritasamaŋgī . . .[1] yaŋ[2] manosucaritasamaŋgī taŋ-nidānā[3] tappaccayā kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā sugatiŋ saggaŋ lokaŋ uppajjeyya,[4] ṭhānam etaŋ vijjatīti[5] pajānāti. Ye ye dhammā yesaŋ yesaŋ dhammānaŋ hetū paccayā uppādāya,[6] taŋ taŋ ṭhānaŋ; ye ye dhammā yesaŋ yesaŋ dhammānaŋ na hetū na paccayā[7] uppādāya,[6] taŋ taŋ aṭṭhānan ti: yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaŋ tathāgatassa ṭhānañ ca ṭhānato aṭṭhānañ ca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtaŋ ñāṇaŋ.

Tattha katamā tathāgatassa atītānāgatapaccuppannānaŋ kammasamādānānaŋ ṭhānaso hetuso vipākaŋ yathābhūtaŋ ñāṇaŋ?

Idha tathāgato pajānāti: atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammasamādānāni gatisampattipaṭibāḷhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammasamādānāni upadhisampattipaṭibāḷhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammasamādānāni kālasampattipaṭibāḷhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammasamādānāni[8] payogasampattipaṭibāḷhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni papakāni kammasamādānāni gativipattiŋ āgamma vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammasamādānāni upadhivipattiŋ āgamma vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammasamādānāni kālavipattiŋ āgamma vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammasamādānāni payogavipattiŋ āgamma vipacanti; atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammasamādānāni gativipattipaṭibāḷhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammasamādānāni upadhivipattipaṭibāḷhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammasamādānāni kālavipattipaṭibāḷhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammasamādānāni payogavipattipaṭibāḷhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammasamādānāni gatisampattiŋ āgamma vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammasamādānāni upadhisampattiŋ āgamma vipacanti,

---

[1] S^d *omits* yaŋ vacīsucaritasamaŋgī. K. *and* B. *have no hiatus.*

[2] S^d: yam. [3] S^d: tannidānā. [4] S^d: uppajjati.

[5] S^d: uppajjatīti. [6] B: upādāya.

[7] B: apaccayā. S^d: nappaccayā.

[8] S^d *leaps from here to* kālavipattiŋ *without* pe.

atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammasamādānāni kālasampattiŋ āgamma vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammasamādānāni payogasampattiŋ āgamma vipacantīti: yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaŋ tathāgatassa atītānāgatapaccuppannānaŋ kammasamādānānaŋ ṭhānaso hetuso vipākaŋ yathābhūtaŋ ñāṇaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ tathāgatassa sabbatthagāminiŋ paṭipadaŋ yathābhūtaŋ ñāṇaŋ?

Idha tathāgato: ayaŋ maggo ayaŋ paṭipadā nirayagāminī[1] ti pajānāti, ayaŋ maggo ayaŋ paṭipadā tiracchānagāminī[2] ti pajānāti, ayaŋ maggo ayaŋ paṭipadā pittivisayagāminī[3] ti pajānāti, ayaŋ maggo ayaŋ paṭipadā manussalokagāminī ti pajānāti, ayaŋ maggo ayaŋ paṭipadā devalokagāminī ti pajānāti, ayaŋ maggo ayaŋ paṭipadā nibbānagāminī ti pajānāti . . . yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaŋ tathāgatassa sabbatthagāminiŋ paṭipadaŋ yathābhūtaŋ ñāṇaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ tathāgatassa anekadhātuŋ nānādhatuŋ[4] lokaŋ yathābhūtaŋ ñāṇaŋ?

Idha tathāgatho khandhanānattaŋ pajānāti, dhātunānattaŋ pajānāti, āyatananānattaŋ pajānāti, anekadhātuŋ nānādhātuŋ[4] lokanānattaŋ[5] pajānāti: yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaŋ tathāgatassa anekadhātuŋ nānādhātuŋ[4] lokaŋ yathābhūtaŋ ñāṇaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ tathāgatassa sattānaŋ nānādhimuttikataŋ yathābhūtaŋ ñāṇaŋ?

Idha tathāgato pajānāti:[6] santi sattā hīnādhimuttikā, santi sattā paṇītādhimuttikā; hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti,[7] paṇītādhimuttikā sattā paṇītādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti;[8] atītam pi addhānaŋ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte seviŋsu bhajiŋsu payirupāsiŋsu, paṇītādhimuttikā sattā paṇītādhimuttike satte seviŋsu bhajiŋsu payirupāsiŋsu; anāgatam pi addhānaŋ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti, paṇītādhimuttikā sattā paṇītādhimuttike

---

[1] B: °gāmī *throughout.*
[2] S^d: tiracchānayonigāminī. *So* B. *with* °gāmī.
[3] S^d: petti°. [4] S^d *and* B: anekadhātunānādhātulokaŋ.
[5] K: lokaŋ. [6] *Cf.* S. II. 154.
[7] B: payirūpāsanti *always.* [8] S^d: payirupasenti.

satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissantīti: yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaŋ tathāgatassa sattānaŋ nānādhimuttikataŋ yathābhūtaŋ ñāṇaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ tathāgatassa parasattānaŋ parapuggalānaŋ indriyaparopariyattaŋ yathābhūtaŋ ñāṇaŋ?

Idha tathāgato sattānaŋ āsayaŋ pajānāti, anusayaŋ pajānāti, caritaŋ pajānāti, adhimuttiŋ pajānāti, apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe[1] tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññāpaye duviññāpaye[2] bhabbābhabbe[3] satte pajānāti.[4]

Katamo ca[5] sattānaŋ āsayo?

Sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā antavā loko ti vā anantavā loko ti vā taŋ jīvaŋ taŋ sarīran ti vā aññaŋ jīvaŋ aññaŋ sarīran ti vā hoti tathāgato param[6] maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā: iti bhavadiṭṭhisannissitā vā sattā honti vibhavadiṭṭhisannissitā vā, ete vā pana ubho anto anupagamma idappaccayatā-paṭiccasamuppannesu dhammesu anulomikā khanti[7] paṭiladdhā hoti, yathābhūtaŋ vā ñāṇaŋ: ayaŋ sattānaŋ āsayo.

Katamo ca[8] sattānaŋ anusayo?

Sattānusayā: kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo mānānusayo diṭṭhānusayo vicikicchānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo. Yaŋ loke piyarūpaŋ sātarūpaŋ ettha sattānaŋ rāgānusayo anuseti; yaŋ loke appiyarūpaŋ asātarūpaŋ ettha sattānaŋ paṭighānusayo anuseti: iti imesu dvīsu dhammesu avijjā anupatitā, tadekaṭṭho māno ca diṭṭhi ca vicikicchā ca daṭṭhabbā: ayaŋ sattānaŋ anusayo.

Katamañ ca[8] sattānaŋ caritaŋ?

Puññābhisaŋkhāro apuññābhisaŋkhāro āneñjābhisaŋkhāro[9] parittabhūmako vā mahābhūmako vā: idaŋ sattānaŋ caritaŋ.

Katamaŋ ca sattānaŋ adhimutti?

Santi sattā hīnādhimuttikā, santi sattā paṇītādhimuttikā; hīnādhimuttikā sattā[10] hīnādhimuttike satte sevanti bha-

---

[1] Sd: maha°. [2] K.: dūviñ°.
[3] B., K. *and* S. *invert order of these five pairs in the analysis following*.
[4] *Except this last instance* Sd *has* jānāti *throughout this sentence*. [5] Sd *omits*.
[6] *So* K. *throughout*. [7] Sd: anulomiyā khantiyā.
[8] *So* Sd. [9] Sd āṇaŋñabhisaŋkhāro. [10] Sd *omits*.

janti payirupā santi, paṇītādhimuttikatā sattā[1] paṇītādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti; atītam pi addhānaŋ hīnādhimuttikā[2] sattā hīnādhimuttike satte seviŋsu bhajiŋsu payirupāsiŋsu, paṇītādhimuttikā sattā paṇītādhimuttike satte seviŋsu bhajiŋsu payirupāsiŋsu; anāgatam pi addhānaŋ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti, paṇītādhimuttikā sattā panītādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti: ayaŋ sattānaŋ adhimutti.

Katame te sattā mahārajakkhā?

Dasa[3] kilesavatthūni: lobho doso moho māno diṭṭhi vicikicchā thīnaŋ uddhaccaŋ ahirikaŋ anottappaŋ. Yesaŋ sattānaŋ imāni dasa kilesavatthūni āsevitāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni ussadagatāni: ime te sattā mahārajakkhā.

Katame te sattā apparajakkhā?

Yesaŋ sattānaŋ imāni dasa kilesavatthūni anāsevitāni abhāvitāni abahulīkatāni anussadagatāni: ime te sattā apparajakkhā.

Katame te sattā mudindriyā?

Pañcindriyāni: saddhindriyaŋ viriyindriyaŋ satindriyaŋ samādhindriyaŋ paññindriyaŋ. Yesaŋ sattānaŋ imāni pañcindriyāni anāsevitāni abhāvitāni abahulīkatāni anussadagatāni: ime te sattā mudindriyā.

Katame te sattā tikkhindriyā?

Yesaŋ sattānaŋ imāni pañcindriyāni āsevitāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni ussadagatāni: ime te sattā tikkhindriyā.

Katame te sattā dvākārā?

Ye te sattā pāpāsayā pāpānusayā pāpacaritā pāpādhimuttikā mahārajakkhā mudindriyā: ime te sattā dvākārā.

Katame te sattā svākārā?

Ye te sattā kalyāṇāsayā kalyāṇacaritā kalyāṇādhimuttikā apparajakkhā tikkhindriyā: ime te sattā svākārā.

Katame te sattā duviññāpayā?[4]

Ye va te sattā dvākārā te va te sattā duviññāpayā. Yeva te sattā svākārā te va te sattā suviññāpayā.

Katame te sattā abhabbā?

Ye te sattā kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā assaddhā acchandikā duppaññā abhabbā niyāmaŋ okkamituŋ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaŋ: ime te sattā abhabbā.

---

[1] Sd *omits.* [2] Sd *omits down to* anāgatam pi.
[3] Sd: Yesaŋ sattānaŋ imāni dasa, *&c.*, *repeating on next line.* [4] K: dūviññāpayā.

Katame te sattā bhabbā?

Ye te sattā na kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā na kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā na vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā saddhā chandikā paññavanto bhabbā niyāmaŋ okkamituŋ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaŋ: ime te sattā bhabbā ti: yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaŋ tathāgatassa parasattānaŋ parapuggalānaŋ indriyaparopariyattaŋ yathābhūtaŋ ñāṇaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ tathāgatassa jhānavimokhasamādhisamāpattīnaŋ[1] saŋkilesaŋ vodānaŋ vuṭṭhānaŋ yathābhūtaŋ ñāṇaŋ?

Jhāyī ti: cattāro jhāyī: atth' ekacco jhāyī sampattiŋ yeva samānaŋ vipattīti pacceti, atth' ekacco jhāyī vipattiŋ yeva samānaŋ sampattīti pacceti, atth' ekacco jhāyī sampattiŋ yeva samānaŋ sampattīti pacceti, atth' ekacco jhāvī vipattiŋ yeva samānaŋ vipattīti pacceti. Ime cattāro jhāyī.

Apare pi cattāro jhāyī: atth' ekacco jhāyī dandhaŋ samāpajjati khippaŋ vuṭṭhāti, atth' ekacco jhāyī khippaŋ samāpajjati dandhaŋ vuṭṭhāti, atth' ekacco jhāyī dandhaŋ samāpajjati dandhaŋ vutthāti, atth' ekacco jhāyī khippaŋ samāpajjati khippaŋ vuṭṭhāti. Ime cattāro jhāyī.

Apare pi cattāro jhāyī: atth' ekacco jhāyī samādhismiŋ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiŋ samāpattikusalo; atth' ekaccco jhāyī samādhismiŋ samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismiŋ samādhikusalo; atth' ekacco jhāyī samādhismiŋ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiŋ samāpattikusalo ca; atth' ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiŋ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiŋ samāpattikusalo. Ime cattāro jhāyī.

Jhānan ti: cattāri jhānāni: paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ catutthaŋ jhānaŋ.

Vimokho ti: aṭṭha vimokhā: rūpi rūpāni passati: ayaŋ paṭhamo vimokho. Ajjhattaŋ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati: ayaŋ dutiyo vimokho. Subhan tveva[2] adhimutto hoti: ayaŋ tatiyo vimokho. Sabbaso rūpasaññānaŋ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaŋ atthaŋgamā[3] nānattasaññānaŋ amanasikārā: ananto ākāso ti ākāsānañcāyatanaŋ upasampajja viharati: ayaŋ catuttho vimokho. Sabbaso ākāsānañcāyatanaŋ samatikkamma: anantaŋ viññāṇan ti viññāṇañcāyatanaŋ upasampajja viharati: ayaŋ pañcamo vimokho. Sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanaŋ

---

[1] B. *and* K: °vimokkha° *throughout.*

[2] S^d: subhan ti. B: subhan teva. [3] S^d: atthagamā.

samatikkamma: natthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ upasampajja viharati: ayaŋ chaṭṭho vimokho. Sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaŋ upasampajja viharati: ayaŋ sattamo vimokho. Sabbaso neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaŋ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaŋ upasampajja viharati: ayaŋ aṭṭhamo vimokho.

Samādhīti: tayo samādhī: savitakka-savicāro samādhi, avitakka-vicāramatto samādhi, avitakka-avicāro samādhi.

Samāpattīti: nava anupubbavihārasamāpattiyo: paṭhamajjhānasamāpatti dutiyajjhānasamāpatti tatiyajjhānasamāpatti catutthajjhānasamāpatti ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpatti viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpatti ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasamāpatti saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpatti.

Saŋkilesan ti: hānabhāgiyo dhammo.

Vodānan ti: visesabhāgiyo dhammo.

Vuṭṭhānan ti: vodānam pi vuṭṭhānaŋ.

Tamhā tamhā samādhimhā vuṭṭhānam pi vuṭṭhānan ti yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaŋ tathāgatassa jhānavimokhasamādhisamāpattīnaŋ saŋkilesaŋ vodānaŋ vuṭṭhānaŋ yathābhūtaŋ ñāṇaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ tathāgatassa pubbe nivāsānussatiŋ yathābhūtaŋ ñāṇaŋ?

Idha tathāgato anekavihitaŋ pubbe nivāsaŋ anussarati, seyyathīdaŋ: Ekam pi jātiŋ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo[1] catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo, dasam pi jātiyo, vīsam pi[2] jātiyo tiŋsam pi[3] jātiyo cattāḷīsam pi jātiyo paññāsam pi jātiyo, jātisatam pi jātisahassam pi jātisatasahassam pi, aneke pi saŋvaṭṭakappe aneke pi vivaṭṭakappe aneke pi saŋvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe: Amutr' āsiŋ evaŋ nāmo evaŋ gotto evaŋ vaṇṇo evam āhāro evaŋ sukhadukkhapaṭisaŋvedī evam āyupariyanto, so tayo cuto amutra udapādiŋ, tatrapāsiŋ[4] evaŋ nāmo evaŋ gotto evaŋ vaṇṇo evam āhāro evaŋ sukhadukkhapaṭisaŋvedī evam āyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno[5] ti: iti sākāraŋ sa-uddesaŋ anekavehitaŋ pubbenivāsaŋ anussarati:[6] yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaŋ tathāgatassa pubbenivāsānussatiŋ yathābhūtaŋ ñāṇaŋ.

---

[1] S[d] *cuts the formula short, down to* iti.
[2] B *and* K: vīsaŋpi. [3] K: tiŋsaŋpi, *and so on.*
[4] K: tatrāpāsiŋ. [5] K: idhupa°.
[6] B: anussaratīti.

Tattha katamaŋ tathāgatassa sattānaŋ cutūpapātaŋ yathābhūtaŋ ñāṇaŋ?

Idha tathāgato dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne uppajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate[1] yathākammupage satte pajānāti: ime vata bhonto sattā bhāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaŋ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā apāyaŋ duggatiŋ vinipātaŋ nirayaŋ uppannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaŋ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā sugatiŋ saggaŋ lokaŋ uppannā ti; iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne uppajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammupage satte pajānāti:[2] yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaŋ tathāgatassa sattānaŋ cutūpapātaŋ[3] yathābhūtaŋ ñāṇaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ tathāgatassa āsavānaŋ khaye yathābhūtaŋ ñāṇaŋ?

Idha tathāgato āsavānaŋ khayā anāsavaŋ cetovimuttiŋ[4] paññāvimuttiŋ diṭṭh' eva dhamme sayaŋ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati:[5] yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaŋ tathāgatassa āsavānaŋ khaye[6] yathābhūtaŋ ñāṇan ti.[7]

Imāni dasa tathāgatassa tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi samannāgato tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaŋ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanadaŋ nadati brahmacakkaŋ pavatteti.

Evaŋ dasavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

ÑĀṆAVIBHAŊGO SAMATTO SOLASAMO.[8]

---

[1] S^d *has here* . . . pe . . . *down to* yathākammupage *below.*

[2] B. *and* S^d pajānātīti.

[3] S^d: cutupapātaŋ.

[4] K: cetovimuttaŋ.

[5] B. *and* S^d: viharatīti.

[6] K: khayaŋ.

[7] S^d *omits* ti. K. *and* B. *end this* Vibhaŋga *here.* S^d *gives the concluding* appanā.

[8] K. *omits* solasamo. S^d *omits* samatto. B. *substitutes* niṭṭhito.

XVII.

KHUDDAKAVATTHUVIBHAŊGO.

(Mātikā.)

Jātimado		rattaññumado
gottamado		piṇḍapātikamado
ārogyamado		anavaññattimado[1]
yobbanamado		iriyāpathamado
jīvitamado		iddhimado
lābhamado		yasamado[2]
sakkāramado		sīlamado
garukāramado		jhānamado
purekkhāramado		sippamado
parivāramado		ārohamado
bhogamado		pariṇāhamado
vaṇṇamado		saṇṭhānamado
sutamado		pāripūrimado
paṭibhāṇamado		mado[3]
	pamādo;	
thambho		arati
sārambho		tandī[5]
aticchatā		vijambhikā[6]
mahicchatā		bhattasammado
pāpicchatā		cetaso līnattaŋ[7]
siŋgaŋ		kuhanā
tintiṇaŋ		lapanā
cāpalyaŋ[4]		nemittikatā[8]
asabhāgavutti		nippesikatā

---

[1] Sᵈ: anavattaññimado. B: anavasaññātamado (*Cf.* It., *p.* 72).
[2] Sᵈ *omits.* [3] Sᵈ *omits.*
[4] Sᵈ: cāpallaŋ. [5] K. *and* Sᵈ: tandi.
[6] B: °bhitā. [7] Sᵈ: olīnattaŋ. B: cetaso calinattaŋ.
[8] Sᵈ: nemittikā.

lābhena lābhaŋ jigiŋsanatā[1]
seyyo' ham asmīti māno,
sadiso 'ham asmīti mano,
hīno 'ham asmīti māno;
seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno,
seyyassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno,
seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno;
sadisassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno,
sadisassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno,
sadisassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno;
hīnassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno,
hīnassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno,
hīnassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno,

māno[2]	omāno
atimāno	adhimāno
mānātimāno	asmimāno

micchāmāno;

ñātivitakko
janapadavitakko
amaravitakko[3]
parānuddayatāpaṭisaŋyutto[4] vitakko
lābhasakkārasilokapaṭisaŋyutto vitakko
anavaññattipaṭisaŋyutto vitakko.

Ekakaŋ.[5]

Kodho ca upanāho ca,
makkho[6] ca palāso ca,[7]
issā ca macchariyañ ca,
māyā ca sāṭheyyañ ca,
avijjā ca bhavataṇhā ca
bhavadiṭṭhi ca vibhavadiṭṭhi ca,
sassatadiṭṭhi ca ucchedadiṭṭhi ca,
antavādiṭṭhi ca anantavādiṭṭhi ca,
pubbantānudiṭṭhi ca aparantānudiṭṭhi ca,
ahirikañ ca anottappañ ca,
dovacassatā ca pāpamittatā ca,
anajjavo[8] ca amaddavo ca,
akkhanti ca asoraccañ ca,
asākhalyañ ca appaṭisanthāro ca,

---

[1] Sd: nijigiŋsanatā. B: nijigīsanatā. [2] Sd *omits.*
[3] Sd: amarā. [4] K: °udayatā°.
[5] K. *and* Sd *omit.* [6] Sd: makko.
[7] B: paḷāso. [8] K: anājjavo.

indriyesu aguttadvāratā ca bhojane amattaññutā ca,
muṭṭhasaccañ ca asampajaññañ ca,
sīlavipatti ca diṭṭhivipatti ca,
ajjhattaŋ saŋyojanañ ca bahiddhā saŋyojanañ ca.

DUKAŊ.

Tīṇi akusalamūlāni
tayo akusalavitakkā
tisso akusalasaññā
tisso akusaladhātuyo
tīṇi duccaritāni
tayo āsavā
tīṇi saŋyojanāni
tisso taṇhā
aparā pi tisso taṇhā
aparā pi tisso taṇhā
aparā pi tisso taṇhā
tisso esanā
tisso vidhā
tīṇi tamāni[1]
tīṇi bhayāni
tīṇi titthāyatanāni
tayo kiñcanā
tīṇi aŋgaṇāni
tīṇi malāni
tīṇi visamāni
aparāni pi tīṇi visamāni
tayo aggī
tayo kasāvā
apare pi tayo kasāvā
assādadiṭṭhi attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi
arati vihesā adhammacariyā
dovacassatā pāpamittatā nānattasaññā
uddhaccaŋ kosajjaŋ pamādo
asantuṭṭhitā[2] asampajaññatā mahicchatā
ahirikaŋ anottappaŋ pamādo
anādariyaŋ dovacassatā pāpamittatā
assaddhiyaŋ avadaññutā kosajjaŋ
uddhaccaŋ asaŋvaro dussīlyaŋ
ariyānaŋ adassanakamyatā[3] saddhammaŋ asotukamyatā[3] upārambhacittatā
muṭṭhasaccaŋ asampajaññaŋ cetaso vikkhepo

---

[1] Sd *inverts order of this and next term.*
[2] K: asantuṭṭhatā. [3] Sd: °kammatā.

ayoniso manasikāro kummaggasevanā cetaso līnattaŋ.[1]

TIKAŊ.

Cattāro āsavā
cattāro khandhā
cattāro oghā
cattāro yogā
cattāri upādānāni
cattāro taṇhuppādā
cattāri agatigamanāni
cattāro vipariyesā
cattāro anariyavohārā
apare pi cattāro anariyavohārā[2]
cattāri duccaritāni
aparāni pi cattāri duccaritāni
cattāri bhayāni
aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni
aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni
aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni[3]
catasso diṭṭhiyo.

CATUKKAŊ.

Pañcorambhāgiyāni saŋyojanāni
pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saŋyojanāni
pañca macchariyāni
pañca saŋgā
pañca sallā
pañca cetokhilā
pañca cetaso vinibandhā
pañca nīvaraṇāni
pañca kammāni anantarakāni[4]
pañca diṭṭhiyo
pañca verā
pañca vyasanā
pañca akkhantiyā ādīnavā
pañca bhayāni
pañca diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā.

PAÑCAKAŊ.

---

[1] Sd: olīnattaŋ. [2] Sd *omits this clause.*
[3] Sd *omits these three clauses.*
[4] Sd: anantariyāni. B. *and* K: ānantarikāni. (*See* Dh. S., § 1028; Asl., p. 358.

Cha vivādamūlāni cha chandarāgagehasitā[1] dhammā cha virodhavatthūni cha taṇhākāyā cha agāravā cha parihāniyā dhammā apare pi cha parihāniyā dhammā cha somanassupavicārā cha domanassupavicārā[2] cha upekhupavicārā cha gehasitāni somanassāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni cha gehasitā upekhā cha diṭṭhiyo.[3]

CHAKKAŊ.

Satta anusayā[4] satta pariyuṭṭhānāni[5] satta saŋyojanāni[6] satta asaddhammā satta duccaritāni satta mānā satta diṭṭhiyo.

SATTAKAŊ.

Aṭṭha kilesavatthūni aṭṭha kusītavatthūni aṭṭhasu lokadhammesu cittassa paṭighāto aṭṭha anariyavohārā aṭṭha micchattā aṭṭha purisadosā aṭṭha asaññivādā aṭṭha neva-saññī-nāsaññīvādā.[7]

AṬṬHAKAŊ.

Nava āghātavatthūni[8] nava purisamalāni navavidhā mānā nava taṇhāmūlakā dhammā nava iñjitāni nava maññitāni nava phanditāni nava papañcitāni nava saŋkhatāni.

NAVAKAŊ.

Dasa kilesavatthūni dasa āghātavatthūni[8] dasa akusalakammapathā dasa sannyojanāni dasa micchattā dasavatthukā micchādiṭṭhi dasavatthukā anataggāhikā[9] diṭṭhi.

DASAKAŊ.

Aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni ajjhattikassa upādāya, aṭṭhārāsa taṇhāvicaritāni bāhirassa upādāya, tad-ekajjhaŋ abhisaŋyūhitvā abhisaŋkhipitvā chattiŋsa taṇhāvicaritāni honti. Iti atītāni chattiŋsa taṇhāvicaritāni, anāgatāni chattiŋsa taṇhāvicaritāni, paccuppannāni chattiŋsa taṇhāvicaritāni,[10] tad-ekajjhaŋ abhisaŋyūhitvā abhisaŋkhipitvā aṭṭhasataŋ taṇhāvicaritaŋ hoti; yāni ca dvāsaṭṭhidiṭṭhigatāni Brahmajāle veyyākaraṇe vuttāni Bhagavatā.

MĀTIKĀ.[11]

---

[1] K: °rāgā gehasitā. B. *omits* gehasitā dhammā.
[2] S[d]: somanassa vicārā, cha upekhupavicārā.
[3] S[d]: cha gehasitāni somanassāni cha gehasitāni upekkhā (*sic*) ca diṭṭhiyo.
[4] S[d]: sattānusayā. [5] K: pariyutthānā.
[6] S[d] *omits.* [7] K. *and* S[d]: saññi°. [8] S[d]; aghātā°.
[9] S[d]: anatagāhikā. B: antaggāh°.
[10] S[d] *omits this clause.* [11] K. *omits.*

Tattha katamo jātimado?

Jātiŋ paṭicca mado majjanā majjitattaŋ māno maññanā[1] maññitattaŋ uṇṇati uṇṇamo[2] dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaŋ vuccati jātimado.

Tattha katamo gottamado?

Gottaŋ paṭicca ārogyaŋ[3] paṭicca yobbanaŋ paṭicca jīvitaŋ paṭicca lābhaŋ paṭicca sakkāraŋ paṭicca garukāraŋ paṭicca purekkhāraŋ paṭicca parivāraŋ paṭicca bhogaŋ paṭicca vaṇṇaŋ paṭicca sutaŋ paṭicca paṭibhāṇaŋ paṭicca rattaññutaŋ paṭicca piṇḍapātikattaŋ paṭicca anavaññattiŋ[4] paṭicca iriyāpathaŋ paṭicca iddhiŋ paṭicca yasaŋ paṭicca sīlaŋ paṭicca jhānaŋ paṭicca sippaŋ paṭicca ārohaŋ paṭicca pariṇāhaŋ paṭicca saṇṭhānaŋ paṭicca pāripūriŋ paticca mado majjanā majjitattaŋ māno maññanā maññitattaŋ uṇṇati uṇṇamo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā[5] cittassa: ayaŋ vuccati pāripūrimado.

Tattha katamo mado?

Yo mado majjanā majjitattaŋ māno maññanā[6] maññitattaŋ uṇṇati uṇṇamo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaŋ vuccati mado.

Tattha katamo pamādo?

Kāyaduccarite vā vacīduccarite vā manoduccarite vā pañcasu vā kāmaguṇesu cittassa vossaggo vossaggānuppadānaŋ kusalānaŋ vā dhammānaŋ bhāvanāya asakkaccakiriyatā asātaccakiriyatā aniṭṭhitakiriyatā[7] olīnavuttitā[8] nikkhittachandatā nikkhittadhuratā[9] anāsevanā abhāvanā abahulīkammaŋ anadhiṭṭhānaŋ ananuyogo pamādo: yo evarūpo pamādo pamajjanā pamajjitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati pamādo.

Tattha katamo thambho?

Yo thambho thambhanā thambhitattaŋ kakkhaliyaŋ phāruliyaŋ ujucittatā amudutā: ayaŋ vuccati thambho.

Tattha katamo sārambho?

Yo sārambho paṭisārambho sārambhanā paṭisārambhanā paṭisārambhitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati sārambho.

Tattha katamā aticchatā?

Itarītaracīvara piṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmaguṇehi asantuṭṭhassa bhiy-

---

[1] *Cf.* Dh. S., § 1116. S^d^: maññitā *nearly always.*

[2] K. *and* B. *have* uṇṇāmo *throughout.*

[3] K. *has* . . . pe . . . *inserted here. So* B, *and repeated at each phrase.*

[4] B: anavaññātaŋ.

[5] S^d^: °kammatā.

[6] *So* S^d^.

[7] K *and* B: anaṭṭhita°.

[8] B: olina°.

[9] B: °dhūratā.

yokamyatā: yā evarūpā icchā icchāgataŋ aticchatā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaŋ vuccati aticchatā.

Tattha katamā mahicchatā?

Itarītaracīvarapiṇḍapātagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmaguṇehi asantuṭṭhassa bhiyyokamyatā: yā evarūpā icchā icchāgataŋ mahicchatā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaŋ vuccati mahicchatā.

Tattha katamā pāpicchatā?

Idh' ekacco assaddho samāno: saddho ti maŋ jano jānātūti icchati, dussīlyo samāno: sīlavā ti maŋ jano jānātūti icchati, appassuto samāno: bahussuto ti maŋ jano jānātūti, saŋgaṇikārāmo samāno: pavivitto ti maŋ jano jānātūti icchati, kusīto samāno: āraddhaviriyo ti maŋ jano jānātūti icchati, muṭṭhassati samāno: upaṭṭhitassatīti maŋ jano jānātūti icchati, asamāhito samāno: samāhito ti maŋ jano jānātūti icchati, duppañño samāno: paññavā[1] ti maŋ jano jānātūti icchati, akhīṇāsavo samāno: khīṇāsavo ti maŋ jano jānātūti icchati: yā evarūpā icchā icchāgataŋ pāpicchatā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaŋ vuccati pāpicchatā.

Tattha katamaŋ siŋgaŋ?

Yaŋ siŋgaŋ singāratā caturatā[2] cāturiyaŋ parikkhattatā parikkhattiyaŋ:[3] idaŋ vuccati siŋgaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ tintiṇaŋ?

Yaŋ tintiṇaŋ tintiṇāyanā[4] tintiṇāyitattaŋ loluppaŋ loluppāyanā loluppāyitattaŋ puñcikatā sādukamyatā:[5] idaŋ vuccati tintiṇaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ cāpalyaŋ?[6]

Cīvaramaṇḍanā pattamaṇḍanā senāsanamaṇḍanā, imassa vā pūtikāyassa[7] bāhirānaŋ vā parikkhārānaŋ[8] maṇḍanā vibhūsanā keḷanā[9] parikeḷanā[10] giddhikatā giddhikattaŋ,[11] capalatā cāpalyaŋ: idaŋ vuccati cāpalyaŋ.

Tattha katamā asabhāgavutti?[12]

Mātari vā pitari vā jeṭṭhe vā bhātari ācariyesu[13] vā uppajjhāye[14] vā Buddhe vā sāvakesu vā aññataraññataresu va[15] garuṭṭhāniyesu vippaṭikulagāhitā[16] vipaccanīkasātatā,[17]

---

[1] K: paññāvā. [2] B: cāturatā

[3] K: pārikkhatiyaŋ. B: pārikkhattiyaŋ.

[4] Sd: tiṇāsanā. [5] B *and* K: sādhu°.

[6] Sd: cāpallaŋ. [7] B: pūti°. [8] Sd: °khāraŋ.

[9] Sd: kelasanā. B: kelanā. [10] Sd: parikelāsanā.

[11] Sd: gedhikatā gedhikattaŋ. [12] Sd: °vuttitā.

[13] Sd: ācariye. [14] K: upajjhāyesu. [15] K. *omits.*

[16] K: vippaṭikūla°. [17] Sd: kāsātatā. B: °nika°.

anādariyaŋ anādaratā[1] agāravatā appaṭissavatā:[2] ayaŋ vuccati asabhāgavutti.[3]

Tattha katamā arati?

Pantesu vā senāsanesu aññatarāññataresu vā adhikusalesu dhammesu vā[4] arati aratikā anabhirati anabhiramaṇā ukkaṇṭhitā paritassitā:[5] ayaŋ vuccati arati.

Tattha katamā tandī?[6]

Yā tandī tandiyanā tandimanakatā, ālasyaŋ[7] ālasāyanā[8] ālasāyitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati tandī.

Tattha katamā vijambhikā?[9]

Yā kāyassa jambhanā vijambhanā ānamanā[10] vinamanā sannamanā paṇamanā[11] vyādhiyakaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati vijambhikā.

Tattha katamo bhattasammado?

Yā bhuttāvissa bhattamucchā bhattakilamatho bhattapariḷāho[12] kāyaduṭṭhullaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati bhattasammado.

Tattha katamaŋ cetaso līnattaŋ?[13]

Yā cittassa akalyatā[14] akammaññatā olīyanā sallīyanā līnaŋ līyanā līyitattaŋ thīnaŋ thīyanā thīyitattaŋ[15] cittassa: idaŋ vuccati cetaso līnattaŋ.

Tattha katamā kuhanā?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpakatassa paccayapaṭisevanasaŋkhātena vā sāmantajappitena vā iriyāpathassa vā aṭṭhapanā[16] ṭhapanā saṇṭhapanā bhākuṭikā[17] bhākuṭiyaŋ kuhanā kuhāyanā kuhitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati kuhanā.

Tattha katamā lapanā?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpakatassa yā paresaŋ ālapanā lapanā[18] sallapanā ullapanā samullapanā unnahanā[19] samunnahanā ukkācanā[20] samukkācanā anuppiyabhāṇitā[21] pāṭukamyatā[22] muggasuppatā pāribbhaṭṭatā:[23] ayaŋ vuccati lapanā.

Tattha katamā nemittikatā?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpa-

---

1 B: anādariyatā. 2 B: appati°. 3 *So* S[d].
4 K. *and* B. *omit* vā. 5 S[d]: pāritassitā.
6 K *and* S[d]: tandi. 7 S[d]: ālass°. 8 B: ālasyāyanā.
9 B: vijambhitā. 10 S[d]: anāmanā. 11 S[d]: panāmanā.
12 S[d]: °lāho. 13 S[d]: olīnattaŋ. B: calinattaŋ.
14 S[d]: akallatā. 15 B: li°, *and* thi°. 16 B: āṭhapanā.
17 B: bhākuṭitā. 18 S[d]: *omits*.
19 S[d]: ullahanā samullahanā. 20 K: °kāpanā.
21 S[d]: °bhāsitā. 22 S[d]: cāṭu°. B: cātu°.
23 K. *and* B: muggasūpatā pāribhaṭyatā. *Cf.* Mil. 370.

katassa yaŋ paresaŋ nimittaŋ nimittakammaŋ obhāso obhāsakammaŋ sāmantajappā parikathā: ayaŋ vuccati nemittikatā.

Tattha katamā nippesikatā?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpakatassa yā paresaŋ akkosanā vambhanā garahanā ukkhepanā samukkhepanā khipanā saŋkhipanā pāpanā sampāpanā: avaṇṇahāriyā parapiṭṭhimaŋsikatā:[1] ayaŋ vuccati nippesikatā.

Tattha katamā lābhena lābhaŋ jigiŋsanatā?[2]

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissito pāpiccho icchāpakato ito laddhaŋ āmisaŋ amutra harati amutra vā laddhaŋ āmisaŋ idha āharati: yā evarūpā āmisena āmisassa eṭṭhi gaveṭṭhi pariyeṭṭhi esanā gavesanā pariyesanā: ayaŋ vuccati lābhena lābhaŋ jigiŋsanatā.[2]

Tattha katamo seyyo 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco[3] jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjaṭṭhānena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā mānaŋ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaŋ uṇṇati uṇṇāmo[4] dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaŋ vuccati seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo sadiso 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjaṭṭhānena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā mānaŋ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaŋ uṇṇati uṇṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaŋ vuccati sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo hīno 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjaṭṭhānena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā omānaŋ jappeti: yo evarūpo omāno omaññanā omaññitattaŋ hīḷanā ohīlanā ohīḷitattaŋ attuññā[5] attavaññā attaparibhavo: ayaŋ vuccati hīno 'ham asmīti māno.

---

[1] B. *and* K: avaṇṇahārikā. [2] B: nijigīsanatā.
[3] S[d]: ekacco ti vā. [4] *So* S[d], K., B. *Cf.* Dh. S., § 1116.
[5] S[d]: yo evarūpo omāno maŋñanā maññitattaŋ gilanā gilītattaŋ attaŋñutā. B: hil°.

Tattha katamo seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco seyyo hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjaṭṭhānena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññatarāññatarena vatthunā parehi seyyaŋ attānaŋ dahati, so taŋ nissāya mānaŋ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaŋ uṇṇati uṇṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaŋ vuccati seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo seyyassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco seyyo hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjaṭṭhānena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññatarāññatarena vatthunā parehi sadisaŋ attānaŋ dahati, so taŋ nissāya mānaŋ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaŋ uṇṇati uṇṇamo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaŋ vuccati seyyassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco seyyo hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjaṭṭhānena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññatarāññatarena vatthunā parehi hīnaŋ attānaŋ dahati, so taŋ nissāya omānaŋ jappeti: yo evarūpo omāno omaññanā omaññitattaŋ hīḷanā ohīḷanā ohīḷitattaŋ attuññā[1] attavaññā[2] attaparibhavo:[3] ayaŋ vuccati seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo sadisassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco sadiso hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe[4] . . . aññatarāññatarena vatthunā parehi seyyaŋ attānaŋ dahati, so taŋ nissāya mānaŋ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaŋ uṇṇati uṇṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaŋ vuccati sadisassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno . . . pe[5] . . .

Tattha katamo hīnassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco hīno hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññatarāññatarena vatthunā parehi sadisaŋ attānaŋ dahati, so taŋ nissāya mānaŋ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaŋ uṇṇati uṇṇāmo

---

[1] S[d]: attaŋñaŋ. [2] K: attā°.
[3] S[d]: attuparibhavo. [4] S[d] *gives full text.*
[5] K. *proceeds without* . . . pe . . . *to the next question.* S[d] *and* B. *give the full alternation of* Tattha katamo sadisassa sadiso . . . sadisassa hīno . . . hīnassa seyyo, *&c.*

dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaŋ vuccati hīnassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo hīnassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco hīno hoti jātiyā vā gottena va kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññatarena vatthunā parehi hīnaŋ attānaŋ dahati, so taŋ nissāya mānaŋ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaŋ omāno omaññanā omaññitattaŋ hīḷanā ohīḷanā ohīḷitattaŋ attuññā attavaṇṇā[1] attaparibhavo: ayaŋ vuccati hīnassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo māno?

Yo māno maññanā maññitattaŋ uṇṇati uṇṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaŋ vuccati māno.

Tattha katamo atimāno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññatarena vatthunā parehi[2] attānaŋ atimaññati: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaŋ uṇṇati uṇṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaŋ vuccati atimāno.

Tattha katamo mānātimāno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññatarena vatthunā pubbakāle[3] parehi sadisaŋ attānaŋ dahati aparakāle[4] attānaŋ seyyaŋ dahati parehi hīnaŋ na dahati: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaŋ uṇṇati uṇṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaŋ vuccati mānātimāno.

Tattha katamo omāno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā va gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjaṭṭhānena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā omānaŋ jappeti: yo evarūpo omāno omaññanā omaññitattaŋ hīḷanā ohīḷanā ohīḷitattaŋ attuññā[5] attavaññā[6] attaparibhavo, ayaŋ vuccati omāno.

Tattha katamo adhimāno?

Appatte pattasaññitā,[7] akate katasaññitā,[8] anadhigate adhigatasaññitā, asacchikate sacchikatasaññitā: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaŋ uṇṇati uṇṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaŋ vuccati adhimāno.

---

[1] S[d]: attaŋñā attavaŋñā. K: attā°.
[2] K: pare. K. *and* S[d] *omit* attānaŋ.
[3] K *and* B: pubbakālaŋ. [4] K *and* B: aparakālaŋ.
[5] *So* S[d]. [6] K: attā°. [7] S[d]: patti°.
[8] S[d] *omits these two words.*

Tattha katamo asmimāno?

Rupe asmīti māno,[1] asmīti chando, asmīti anusayo; vedanāya saññāya saŋkhāresu viññāṇe asmīti māno, asmīti chando, asmīti anusayo: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaŋ uṇṇati uṇṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaŋ vuccati asmimāno.

Tattha katamo micchāmāno?

Idh' ekacco pāpakena vā kammāyatanena pāpakena vā sippāyatanena pāpakena vā vijjaṭṭhānena pāpakena vā sutena pāpakena vā paṭibhāṇena pāpakena vā sīlena pāpakena vā vatena pāpakena vā sīlabbatena pāpikāya vā diṭṭhiyā aññatarāññatarena vatthunā mānaŋ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaŋ uṇṇati uṇṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaŋ vuccati micchāmāno.

Tattha katamo ñātivitakko?

Ñātake ārabbha gehasito takko vitakko saŋkappo appanā vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā micchāsaŋkappo: ayaŋ vuccati ñātivitakko.

Tattha katamo janapadavitakko?

Janapadaŋ ārabbha gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaŋkappo: ayaŋ vuccati janapadavitakko.

Tattha katamo amaravitakko?[2]

Dukkarakārikāpaṭisaŋyutto[3] vā diṭṭhigatapaṭisaŋyutto vā[4] gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaŋkappo: ayaŋ vuccati amaravitakko.

Tattha katamo parānuddayatāpaṭisaŋyutto[5] vitakko?

Idh' ekacco[6] gihisaŋsaṭṭho viharati hasanandī sahasokī sukhitesu sukhito dukkhitesu dukkhito uppannesu kiccakaraṇīyesu attanā va[7] yogaŋ āpajjati: yo tattha gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaŋkappo: ayaŋ vuccati parānuddayatāpaṭisaŋyutto vitakko.

Tattha katamo lābhasakkārasilokapaṭisaŋyutto vitakko?

Lābhasakkārasilokaŋ ārabbha gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaŋkappo: ayaŋ vuccati lābhasakkārasilokapaṭisaŋyutto vitakko.

Tattha katamo anavaññattipaṭisaŋyutto vitakko?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjaṭṭhānena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññatarāññatarena vatthunā: mā maŋ

---

[1] S[d] *omits these three words.* B: rūpaŋ . . . vedanā, *&c.*
[2] S[d]: amarā°. [3] B: dukkarakaritā°.
[4] S[d]: diṭṭhi vā paṭisaŋyutto vā. [5] K: parānudayatā°.
[6] S[d] *omits the entire answer.* [7] B: vā.

pare avajāniŋsūti: yo tattha gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaŋkappo: ayaŋ vuccati anavaññattipaṭisaŋyutto vitakko.

EKAKAŊ.

Tattha katamo kodho?

Yo kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaŋ doso dussanā dussitattaŋ[1] vyāpatti vyāpajjanā vyāpajjitattaŋ[2] virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍikkaŋ asuropo anattamanatā cittassa: ayaŋ vuccati kodho.

Tattha katamo upanāho?

Pubbakāle kodho, aparakāle[3] upanāho: yo evarūpo upanāho upanahanā upanahitattaŋ[4] aṭṭhapanā[5] ṭhapanā saṇṭhapanā anusaŋsandanā anuppabandhanā[6] daḷhīkammaŋ kodhassa: ayaŋ vuccati upanāho.

Tattha katamo makkho?

Yo makkho makkhiyanā[7] makkhiyitattaŋ niṭṭhuriyaŋ niṭṭhuriyakammaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati makkho.

Tattha katamo palāso?

Yo palāso palāsāyanā palāsāyitattaŋ,[8] palāsāhāro vivādaṭṭhānaŋ yugaggāho appaṭinissaggo: ayaŋ vuccati palāso.

Tattha katamā issā?

Yā paralābhasakkāragarukāramānanavandanapūjanāsu issā issāyanā issāyitattaŋ, usūyā usūyanā usūyitattaŋ,[9] ayaŋ vuccati issā.

Tattha katamaŋ macchariyaŋ?

Pañca macchariyāni: āvāsamacchariyaŋ kulamacchariyaŋ lābhamacchariyaŋ vaṇṇamacchariyaŋ dhammamacchariyaŋ: yaŋ evarūpaŋ maccheraŋ maccharāyanā maccharāyitattaŋ vevicchaŋ kadariyaŋ kaṭukañcukatā[10] aggahitattaŋ cittassa: idaŋ vuccati macchariyaŋ.

Tattha katamā māyā?

Idh' ekacco kāyena duccaritaŋ caritvā vācāya duccaritaŋ caritvā manasā duccaritaŋ caritvā tassa paṭicchādanahetu pāpikaŋ icchaŋ paṇidahati: mā maŋ jaññā ti icchati,—

---

[1] K: dus°.
[2] B. *and* S[d] *of these three give only* vyāpajjanā.
[3] K: pubbakālaŋ . . . aparakālaŋ.
[4] S[d]: upanayihanā upanayihitattaŋ. B: upanayhanā. K. *drops the* y *in the Corrigenda.*
[5] B: āṭhapanā. [6] S[d]: anubandhanā. [7] B: makkhayanā.
[8] S[d] *omits.* B. *has* paḷ°. [9] B: ussū°.
[10] K: kaṭa°. *Cf.* Dh. S., transl., p. 300, *n.* 2.

ma maŋ jaññā ti saŋkappeti,[1]—mā maŋ jaññā ti vācaŋ[2] bhāsati,—mā maŋ jaññā ti kāyena parakkamati: yā evarūpā māyā māyāvitā accasarā[3] vaŋcanā nikati vikīraṇā[4] pariharaṇā[5] guhanā pariguhanā chādanā paricchādanā anuttānīkammaŋ anāvikammaŋ vocchādanā pāpakiriyā: ayaŋ vuccati māyā.

Tattha katamaŋ sāṭheyyaŋ?[6]

Idh' ekacco saṭho[7] hoti parisaṭho: yaŋ tattha saṭhaŋ saṭhatā sāṭheyyaŋ kakkaratā kakkariyaŋ[8] parikkhattatā[9] pārikkhattiyaŋ:[10] idaŋ vuccati sāṭheyyaŋ.

Tattha katamā avijjā?[11]

Yaŋ aññāṇaŋ adassanaŋ . . . pe . . . avijjālaŋgī moho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamā bhavataṇhā?

Yo bhavesu bhavacchando bhavarāgo bhavanandī bhavataṇhā bhavasineho[12] bhavapariḷāho bhavamucchā bhavajjhosānaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati bhavataṇhā.

Tattha katamā bhavadiṭṭhi?

Bhavissati attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataŋ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaŋ vuccati bhavadiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā vibhavadiṭṭhi?

Na bhavissati attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataŋ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho:[13] ayaŋ vuccati vibhavadiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā sassatadiṭṭhi?

Sassato attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā diṭṭhi ditthigataŋ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaŋ vuccati sassatadiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā ucchedadiṭṭhi?

Ucchijjissati attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataŋ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaŋ vuccati ucchedadiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā antavā diṭṭhi?

Antavā attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataŋ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaŋ vuccati antavā diṭṭhi.

---

[1] K: saŋkappati. [2] S[d]: vācam.
[3] B. *and* K: accāsarā. *Cf.* M. I., 304; § i., 239: v, 218, *n.* 8.
[4] S[d]: vikaraṇā. B: vikkiranā.. [5] S[d]: pariharinā.
[6] K: sāth°; *below*, satho. *Cf.* M. I., 529.
[7] B: saṭṭho. [8] K: kakkhaḷatā kakkhaḷiyaŋ.
[9] S[d]: parikkhattā. K: parikkhatatā.
[10] S[d]: parikkhattiyaŋ. K: pārikkhatiyaŋ.
[11] *Cf. above* p. 85, *and* Dh. S., §§ 1311 *foll.*
[12] *So both* K. *and* S[d]. B: °sneho. [13] K: °yesaggāho.

Tattha katamā anantavā diṭṭhi?

Anantavā attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataŋ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaŋ vuccati anantavā diṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā pubbantānudiṭṭhi?

Pubbantaŋ ārabbha yā uppajjati diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataŋ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaŋ vuccati pubbantānudiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā aparantānudiṭṭhi?

Aparantaŋ ārabbha yā uppajjati diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataŋ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaŋ vuccati aparantānudiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamaŋ ahirikaŋ?

Yaŋ na hiriyati hiriyitabbena,[1] na hiriyati pāpakānaŋ akusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ samāpattiyā: idaŋ vuccati ahirikaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ anottappaŋ?

Yaŋ na ottappati ottappitabbena,[2] na ottappati pāpakānaŋ akusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ samāpattiyā: idaŋ vuccati anottappaŋ.

Tattha katamā dovacassatā?

Sahadhammike[3] vuccamāne dovacassāyaŋ[4] dovacassiyaŋ dovacassatā vippaṭikūlagāhitā vipaccanīkasātatā,[5] anādariyaŋ anādaratā agāravatā appaṭissavatā[6]: ayaŋ vuccati dovacassata.

Tattha katamā pāpamittatā?

Ye te puggalā assaddhā dussīlā appassutā maccharino duppaññā yā tesaŋ sevanā nisevanā saŋsevanā bhajanā sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti sampavaŋkatā:[7] ayaŋ vuccati pāpamittatā.

Tattha katamo anajjavo?[8]

Yo anajjavo anajjavatā jimhatā[9] vaŋkatā kuṭilatā: ayaŋ vuccati anajjavo.

Tattha katamo amaddavo?

Yā amudutā amaddavatā kakkhaḷatā[10] kathinatā,[11] phārusiyaŋ ujucittatā amuducittatā:[12] ayaŋ vuccati amaddavo.

---

[1] Sd: hiriyatabbe, *or, the following negative particle has been omitted. Cf.* p. 370. B: hirayitabbena.

[2] Sd: ottappitabbe, *or, as in preceding note.*

[3] B: °dhammikena.

[4] Sd *omits.* B. *puts* dovacassatā *first, and adds a fourth:* dovacassitā, *but not on* p. 371.

[5] Sd: vipaṭikula° vipaccanikasattā. B: vippaṭikula° vippaccanika°.

[6] B. *and* Sd: appati°.

[7] Sd: °kataŋ.

[8] K: anājj°.

[9] K: jimhitā.

[10] Sd: kakkhaliyaŋ. B: kakkhaḷiyaŋ phārusiyaŋ kakkhaḷatā katinatā.

[11] Sd *omits.*

[12] Sd *and* B: amudutā.

Tattha katamā akkhanti?

Yā akkhanti akkhamanatā anadhivāsanatā caṇḍikkaŋ asuropo anattamanatā cittassa: ayaŋ vuccati akkhanti.

Tattha katamaŋ asoraccaŋ?

Kāyiko vītikkamo[1] vācasiko vītikkamo kāyikavācasiko vītikkamo: idaŋ vuccati asoraccaŋ. Sabbam[2] pi dussīlyaŋ asoraccaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ asākhalyaŋ?

Yā sā vācā aṇḍakā kakkasā[3] parakaṭukā parābhisajjanī kodhasāmantā asamādhisaŋvattanikā tathārūpiŋ vācaŋ bhāsitā hoti: yā tattha asaṇhavācatā asakhilavācatā pharusavācatā: idaŋ vuccati asākhalyaŋ.

Tattha katamo appaṭisanthāro?

Dve paṭisanthārā: āmisapaṭisanthāro ca dhammapaṭisanthāro ca. Idh' ekacco appaṭisanthārako hoti āmisapaṭisanthārena vā dhammapaṭisanthārena vā: ayaŋ vuccati appaṭisanthāro.

Tattha katamā indriyesu aguttadvāratā?

Idh' ekacco cakkhunā rūpaŋ disvā nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam enaŋ cakkhundriyaŋ asaŋvutaŋ viharantaŋ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuŋ, tassa saŋvarāya na paṭipajjati na rakkhati cakkhundriyaŋ cakkhundriye na saŋvaraŋ āpajjati, sotena saddaŋ sutvā,[4] ghānena gandhaŋ ghāyitvā, jivhāya rasaŋ sāyitvā, kāyena phoṭṭhabbaŋ phusitvā, manasā dhammaŋ viññāya nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam enaŋ manindriyaŋ asaŋvutaŋ viharantaŋ abhijjhādomanassa pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuŋ, tassa saŋvarāya na paṭipajjati na rakkhati manindriyaŋ manindriye na saŋvaraŋ āpajjati: yā imesaŋ channaŋ indriyānaŋ agutti agopanā anārakkho asaŋvaro: ayaŋ vuccati indriyesu aguttadvāratā.

Tattha katamā bhojane amattaññutā?

Idh' ekacco appaṭisaŋkhā ayoniso āhāraŋ āhāreti davāya madāya maṇḍanāya vibhūsanāya: yā tattha asantuṭṭhitā[5] amattaññutā appaṭisaṇkhā bhojane: ayaŋ vuccati bhojane amattaññutā.

Tattha katamaŋ muṭṭhasaccaŋ?

Yā asati[6] ananussati appaṭissati asati[7] asaraṇatā adhāraṇatā pilāpanatā sammussanatā:[8] idaŋ vuccati muṭṭhasaccaŋ.

---

[1] B: vitik°. [2] B: sabbaŋ. [3] S^d: kakkhasā.
[4] *Only* B. *inserts* 'pe'*s*.' [5] K: asantuṭṭhatā.
[6] K: assati. [7] S^d *and* B. *omit.*
[8] S^d: apilāpanatā pammosanatā. K: samusanatā.

Tattha katamaŋ asampajaññaŋ?

Yaŋ aññāṇaŋ adassanaŋ . . . pe . . . avijjālaŋgı moho akusalamūlaŋ: idaŋ vuccati asampajaññaŋ.

Tattha katamā sīlavipatti?

Kāyiko vītikkamo vācasiko vītikkamo kāyikavācasiko vītikkamo: ayaŋ vuccati sīlavipatti. Sabbam pi dussīlyaŋ sīlavipatti.

Tattha katamā diṭṭhivipatti?

Natthi dinnaŋ, natthi yiṭṭhaŋ . . . pe[1] . . . ye imañ ca lokaŋ parañ ca lokaŋ sayaŋ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti: yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataŋ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaŋ vuccati diṭṭhivipatti. Sabbā pi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti.

Tattha katamaŋ ajjhattaŋ saŋyojanaŋ?

Pañcorambhāgiyāni saŋyojanāni ajjhattaŋ saŋyojanaŋ. Pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saŋyojanāni bahiddhā saŋyojanaŋ.

Dukaŋ.

Tattha katamāni tīṇi akusalamūlāni?

Lobho doso moho.

Tattha katamo lobho?[2]

Yo rāgo sārāgo anunayo anurodho nandī nandīrāgo[3] cittassa sārāgo icchā mucchā ajjhosānaŋ gedho paligedho[4] saŋgo paŋko ejā māyā janikā sañjananī[5] sibbinī[6] jālinī saritā[7] visattikā suttaŋ visaṭā āyūhanī[8] dutiyā paṇidhi bhavanettī vanaŋ vanatho[9] santhavo sineho[10] apekhā paṭibandhu āsā āsiŋsanā āsiŋsitattaŋ rūpāsā saddāsā[11] gandhāsā rasāsā phoṭṭhabbāsā lābhāsā dhanāsā puttāsā jīvitāsā jappā pajappā abhijappā jappā[12] jappanā jappitattaŋ loluppaŋ[13] loluppāyanā loluppāyitattaŋ puñcikatā[14] sādukamyatā[15] adhammarāgo visamalobho nikanti

---

[1] Sd *gives full text. Cf.* Dh. S., § 1362, *and above*, p. 328.

[2] Dh. S., § 1059.

[3] Sd: nandi nandirāgo.

[4] Sd: paṭigedho. B: pari°.

[5] Sd: sañjani.

[6] Sd: sibbini.

[7] Sd: sariṇā.

[8] Sd: āyuhhani. B: visadā āyuhanī.

[9] Sd: vanato.

[10] *So* K. *and* Sd. B: sneho.

[11] Sd: saddāhasā.

[12] Sd *and* B. *omit.*

[13] Sd *inserts;* loluppanā.

[14] B: pucchañjikatā.

[15] B, K. *and* Asl., p. 365, sādhukamyatā. Sd *reads* sādu°. *Possibly one should read* sādu° *in the* Atthasālinī, *as more congruous with the context:* manāpe visaye kāmetīti.

nikāmanā patthanā pihanā sampatthanā kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā rūpataṇhā arūpataṇhā nirodhataṇhā rūpataṇhā[2] saddataṇhā[3] gandhataṇhā rasataṇhā phoṭṭhabbataṇhā dhammataṇhā ogho yogo gantho upādānaŋ āvaraṇaŋ nīvaraṇaŋ chādanaŋ[4] bandhanaŋ upakkileso anusayo pariyuṭṭhānaŋ latā vevicchaŋ dukkhamūlaŋ dukkhanidānaŋ dukkhappabhavo[5] Mārapāso Mārabalisaŋ Māravisayo taṇhānadī taṇhājālaŋ taṇhāgaddulaŋ taṇhāsamuddo abhijjhā lobho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati lobho.

Tattha katamo doso?

Anatthaŋ[6] me acarīti āghāto jāyati; anatthaŋ me caratīti āghāto jāyati; anatthaŋ me carissatīti āghāto jāyati; piyassa me manāpassa anatthaŋ acari, anatthaŋ carati, anatthaŋ carissatīti āghāto jāyati; appiyassa me amanāpassa atthaŋ acari, atthaŋ carati, atthaŋ carissatīti āghāto jāyati; aṭṭhāne vā pana āghāto jāyati: yo evarūpo cittassa āghāto paṭighāto paṭighaŋ paṭivirodho kopo pakopo sampakopo doso padoso sampadoso cittassa vyāpatti manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaŋ doso dussanā dussitattaŋ[7] vyāpatti vyāpajjanā vyāpajjitattaŋ[8] virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍikkaŋ asuropo anattamanatā cittassa: ayaŋ vuccati doso.

Tattha katamo moho?

Dukkhe aññāṇaŋ dukkhasamudaye aññāṇaŋ dukkhanirodhe aññāṇaŋ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya annāṇaŋ; pubbante aññāṇaŋ aparante aññāṇaŋ pubbantāparante aññāṇaŋ idappaccayatāpaṭiccasamuppannesu dhammesu aññāṇaŋ, yaŋ evarūpaŋ aññāṇaŋ adassanaŋ . . . pe[9] . . . avijjālaŋgī moho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati moho.

Imāni tīṇi akusalamūlāni.

Tattha katame tayo akusalavitakkā?

Kāmavitakko vyāpādavitakko vihiŋsāvitakko.

Tattha katamo kāmavitakko? Kāmapaṭisaŋyutto takko vitakko . . . pe[10] . . . micchāsaŋkappo: ayaŋ vuccati kāmavitakko.

---

[1] S[d] *has* tatthanā, *and omits next two terms.*

[2] S[d] *and* Dh. S. *omit.* *But the second* rūpa *is not synonymous with the first.*

[3] S[d]: saddahatanhā. [4] B: chadanaŋ. [5] S[d] °pabhāvo.

[6] S[d]: anattham. [7] K: dūsanā dūsit°. [8] S[d] *and* B. *omit.*

[9] S[d] *gives full text.. See above p.* 85.

[10] S[d] *gives full text. See above p.* 86.

Tattha katamo vyāpādavitakko?
Vyāpādapaṭisaŋyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaŋkappo: ayaŋ vuccati vyāpādavitakko.
Tattha katamo vihiŋsāvitakko?
Vihiŋsāpaṭisaŋyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaŋkappo: ayaŋ vuccati vihiŋsāvitakko.
Ime tayo akusalavitakkā.

Tattha katamā tisso akusalasaññā?
Kāmasaññā vyāpādasaññā vihiŋsāsaññā.
Tattha katamā kāmasaññā?
Kāmapaṭisaŋyutto saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati kāmasaññā.
Tattha katamā vyāpādasaññā?
Vyāpādapaṭisaŋyuttā saññā saŋjānanā sañjānitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati vyāpādasaññā.
Tattha katamā vihiŋsāsaññā?
Vihiŋsāpaṭisaŋyuttā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati vihiŋsāsaññā.
Imā tisso akusalasaññā.

Tattha katamā tisso akusaladhātuyo?
Kāmadhātu vyāpādadhātu vihiŋsādhātu.
Tattha katamā kāmadhātu?
Kāmavitakko kāmadhātu. . . . Vyāpādavitakko vyāpādadhātu. . . . Vihiŋsāvitakko vihiŋsādhātu.
Tattha katamo kāmavitakko?
Kāmapaṭisaŋyutto takko . . . pe . . . micchāsaŋkappo: ayaŋ vuccati kāmavitakko.
Tattha katamo vyāpādavitakko? Vyāpādapaṭisaŋyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaŋkappo: ayaŋ vuccati vyāpādavitakko.
Tattha katamo vihiŋsāvitakko?
Vihiŋsāpaṭisaŋyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaŋkappo: ayaŋ vuccati vihiŋsāvitakko.
Imā tisso akusaladhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni tīṇi duccaritāni?
Kāyaduccaritaŋ vacīduccaritaŋ manoduccaritaŋ.
Tattha katamaŋ kāyaduccaritaŋ?
Pāṇātipāto adinnādānaŋ kāmesu micchācāro: idaŋ vuccati kāyaduccaritaŋ.
Tattha katamaŋ vacīduccaritaŋ?
Musāvādo pisuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo: idaŋ vuccati vacīduccaritaŋ.
Tattha katamaŋ manoduccaritaŋ?

Abhijjhā vyāpādo micchādiṭṭhi: idaŋ vuccati manoduccaritaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ kāyaduccaritaŋ?

Akusalaŋ kāyakammaŋ kāyaduccaritaŋ. Akusalaŋ vacīkammaŋ vacīduccaritaŋ. . . . Akusalaŋ manokammaŋ manoduccaritaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ akusalaŋ kāyakammaŋ?

Akusalā kāyasañcetanā akusalaŋ kāyakammaŋ. . . . Akusalā vacīsañcetanā akusalaŋ vacīkammaŋ. . . . Akusalā manosañcetanā akusalaŋ manokammaŋ.

Imāni tīṇi duccaritāni.

Tattha katame tayo āsavā?

Kāmāsavo bhavāsavo avijjāsavo.

Tattha katamo kāmāsavo?

Yo kāmesu kāmacchando[1] kāmarāgo kāmanandī kāmataṇhā kāmasineho kāmapariḷāho kāmamucchā kāmajjhosānaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati kāmāsavo.

Tattha katamo bhavāsavo?

Yo bhavesu bhavacchando . . . pe[2] . . . bhavajjhosānaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati bhavāsavo.

Tattha katamo avijjāsavo?

Dukkhe aññāṇaŋ . . . pe . . . avijjālangī moho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjāsavo.

Ime tayo āsavā.

Tattha katamāni tīṇi saŋyojanāni?

Sakkāyadiṭṭhi vicikicchā sīlabbataparāmāso.

Tattha katamā sakkāyadiṭṭhi?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaŋ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaŋ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto, rūpaŋ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaŋ vā attānaŋ, attani vā rūpaŋ, rūpasmiŋ vā attānaŋ; vedanaŋ . . . saññaŋ . . . saŋkhāre . . . viññāṇaŋ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaŋ vā attānaŋ, attani vā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇasmiŋ vā attānaŋ: yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataŋ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaŋ vuccati sakkāyadiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā vicikicchā?

Satthari kaŋkhati vicikicchati, dhamme kaŋkhati vicikicchati, saŋghe kaŋkhati vicikicchati, sikkhāya kaŋkhati vicikicchati; pubbante kaŋkhati vicikicchati, aparante kaŋkhati vicikicchati, pubbantāparante kaŋkhati vicikic-

---

[1] K. *and* B. *have* pe *to* kāmajjhosānaŋ. [2] Dh. S., § 1120.

chati, idappaccayatā-paṭiccasamuppannesu dhammesu kaŋkhati vicikicchati: yā evarūpā kaŋkhā kaŋkhāyanā kaŋkhāyitattaŋ[1] vimati vicikicchā dveḷhakaŋ dvedhāpatho saŋsayo anekaŋsagāho āsappanā parisappanā apariyogāhanā[2] thambhitattaŋ cittassa manovilekho: ayaŋ vuccati vicikicchā.

Tattho katamo sīlabbataparāmāso?

Ito bahiddhā samaṇabrāhmaṇānaŋ sīlena suddhi vatena suddhi sīlabbatena suddhīti: yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataŋ . . . pe[3] . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaŋ vuccati sīlabbataparāmāso.

Imāni tīṇi saŋyojanāni.

Tattha katamā tisso taṇhā?

Kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā?

Tattha katamā bhavataṇhā?[4]

Bhavadiṭṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo anunayo anurodho nandī nandīrāgo[5] cittassa sārāgo: ayaŋ vuccati bhavataṇhā.

Tattha katamā vibhavataṇhā?

Ucchedadiṭṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaŋ vuccati vibhavataṇhā.

Avasesā taṇhā kāmataṇhā.

Tattha katamā kāmataṇhā?

Kāmadhātupaṭisaŋyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaŋ vuccati kāmataṇhā.

Rūpadhātu[6] . . . arūpadhātupaṭisaŋyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaŋ vuccati bhavataṇhā.

Ucchedadiṭṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaŋ vuccati vibhavataṇhā.

Imā tisso taṇhā.

Tattha katamā aparā pi tisso taṇhā?

Kāmataṇhā rūpataṇhā[7] arūpataṇhā.

Tattha katamā kāmataṇhā?

Kāmadhātupaṭisaŋyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaŋ vuccati kāmataṇhā.

---

[1] K. *and* B. *have* pe *to* thambhitattaŋ. [2] Sᵈ: pariyo°.
[3] Dh. S., § 1119. B: vipariyesagāho.
[4] K., B. *and* Sᵈ *take the analysis in this order.*
[5] K., B. *and* Sᵈ *have* pe *for these four terms.*
[6] Sᵈ *gives the question to this and next answer.* K. *and* B. *omit question.*
[7] Sᵈ *reads* rūpataṇhā *first here, but not in the analysis.*

Tattha katamā rūpataṇhā?

Rūpadhātupaṭisaŋyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaŋ vuccati rūpataṇhā.

Tattha katamā arūpataṇhā?

Arūpadhātupaṭisaŋyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaŋ vuccati arūpataṇhā.

Imā tisso taṇhā.

Tatthā katamā aparā pi tisso taṇhā?

Rūpataṇhā arūpataṇhā nirodhataṇhā.

Tattha katamā rūpataṇhā?

Rūpadhātupaṭisaŋyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sarāgo: ayaŋ vuccati rūpataṇhā.

Tattha katamā arūpataṇhā?

Arūpadhātupaṭisaŋyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaŋ vuccati arūpataṇhā.

Tattha katamā nirodhataṇhā?

Ucchedadiṭṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaŋ vuccati nirodhataṇhā.

Imā tisso taṇhā.

Tattha katamā tisso esanā?

Kāmesanā bhavesanā brahmacariyesanā.

Tattha katamā kāmesanā?

Yo kāmesu kāmacchando . . . pe[1] . . . kāmajjhosānaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati kamesanā.

Tattha katamā bhavesanā?

Yo bhavesu bhavacchando . . . pe . . . bhavajjhosānaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati bhavesanā.

Tattha katamā brahmacariyesanā?

Sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā . . . pe[2] . . . neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataŋ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaŋ vuccati brahmacariyesanā.

Tattha katamā kāmesanā?

Kāmarāgo tad-ekaṭṭhaŋ akusalaŋ kāyakammaŋ vacīkammaŋ manokammaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati kāmesanā.

Bhavarāgo[3] tad-ekaṭṭhaŋ akusalaŋ kāyakammaŋ vacīkammaŋ manokammaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati bhavesanā.

---

[1] S[d] *gives full text. See under* tayo āsavā, p. 364.

[2] *So* K., B. *and* S[d]. *See* Dh. S., § 1099.

[3] S[d] *does not suppress the question to this and following statement.* B. *suppresses next question only.*

Antaggāhikā diṭṭhi tad-ekaṭṭhaŋ akusalaŋ kāyakammaŋ vacīkammaŋ manokammaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati brahmacariyesanā.
Imā tisso esanā.

Tattha katamā tisso vidhā?
Seyyo 'ham asmīti vidhā. Sadiso 'ham asmīti vidhā. Hīno 'ham asmīti vidhā.
Imā tisso vidhā.

Tattha katamāni tīṇi bhayāni?
Jātibhayaŋ jarābhayaŋ maraṇabhayaŋ.
Tattha katamaŋ jātibhayaŋ?
Jātiŋ paṭicca bhayaŋ bhayānakaŋ chambhitattaŋ lomahaŋso cetaso utrāso: idaŋ vuccati jātibhayaŋ.
Tattha katamaŋ jarābhayaŋ?
Jaraŋ paṭicca bhayaŋ bhayānakaŋ chambhitattaŋ lomahaŋso cetaso utrāso: idaŋ vuccati jarābhayaŋ.
Tattha katamaŋ maraṇabhayaŋ?
Maraṇaŋ paṭicca bhayaŋ bhayānakaŋ chambhitattaŋ lomahaŋso cetaso utrāso: idaŋ vuccati maraṇabhayaŋ.
Imāni tīṇi bhayāni.

Tattha katamāni tīṇi tamāni?
Atītaŋ vā[1] addhānaŋ ārabbha kaŋkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati, anāgataŋ vā addhānaŋ ārabbha kaŋkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati, etarahi vā[2] paccuppannaŋ addhānaŋ ārabbha kaŋkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati.
Imāni tīṇi tamāni.

Tattha katamāni tīṇi titthāyatanāni?
Idh' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaŋvādī hoti evaŋdiṭṭhī:[3] yaŋ kiñcāyaŋ purisapuggalo paṭisaŋvedeti sukhaŋ vā dukkhaŋ vā adukkhamasukhaŋ vā sabban taŋ pubbe katahetūti.
Idha pan'[4] ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaŋvādī hoti evaŋdiṭṭhī: yaŋ kiñcāyaŋ purisapuggalo paṭisaŋvedeti sukhaŋ vā dukkhaŋ vā adukkhamasukhaŋ vā sabban taŋ issaranimmānahetūti.
Idha pan' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaŋvādī hoti evaŋdiṭṭhī: yaŋ kiñcāyaŋ purisapuggalo paṭisaŋvedeti

---

[1] K. *omits* vā.
[2] K. *omits* etarahi vā.
[3] K. *and* B: evaŋditthi *always*.
[4] S[d]: pana ekacco.

sukhaŋ vā dukkhaŋ vā adukkhamasukkaŋ vā sabban taŋ ahetu appaccayāti.

Imāni tīṇi titthāyatanāni.

Tattha katame tayo kiñcanā?

Rāgo kiñcanaŋ doso kiñcanaŋ moho kiñcanaŋ. Ime tayo kiñcanā.

Tattha katamāni tīṇi aŋgaṇāni?

Rāgo aŋgaṇaŋ doso aŋgaṇaŋ moho aŋgaṇaŋ. Imāni tīṇi aŋganāṇi.

Tattha katamāni tīṇi malāni?

Rāgo malaŋ doso malaŋ moho malaŋ. Imāni tīṇi malāni.

Tattha katamāni tīṇi visamāni?

Rāgo visamaŋ doso visamaŋ moho visamaŋ. Imāni tīṇi visamāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi tīṇi visamāni?

Kāyavisamaŋ vacīvisamaŋ manovisamaŋ. Imāni tīṇi visamāni.

Tattha katame tayo aggī?

Rāgaggi dosaggi mohaggi.

Ime tayo aggī.

Tattha katame tayo kasāvā?

Rāgakasāvo dosakasāvo mohokasāvo. Ime tayo kasāvā.

Tattha katame apare pi tayo kasāvā?

Kāyakasāvo vacīkasāvo manokasāvo. Ime tayo kasāvā.

Tattha katamā assādadiṭṭhi?

Idh' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaŋvādī hoti evaŋdiṭṭhī: natthi kāmesu doso ti, so kāmesu pātavyataŋ āpajjati. Ayaŋ vuccati assādadiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā attānudiṭṭhi?[1]

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaŋ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaŋ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto, rūpaŋ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaŋ vā attānaŋ, attani vā rūpaŋ, rūpasmiŋ vā attānaŋ; vedanaŋ . . . saññaŋ . . . saŋkhāre . . . viññāṇaŋ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaŋ vā attānaŋ, attani vā viññāṇaŋ, viññāṇasmiŋ vā attānaŋ: yā evarūpādiṭṭhi diṭṭhigataŋ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaŋ vuccati attānudiṭṭhi.

[1] *Cf.* S., iii., 185; iv., 148.

Tattha katamā micchādiṭṭhi?

Natthi dinnaŋ, natthi yiṭṭhaŋ . . . pe[1] . . . ye imañ ca lokaŋ parañ ca lokaŋ sayaŋ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti: yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataŋ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaŋ vuccati micchādiṭṭhi.[2]

Sassatadiṭṭhi assādadiṭṭhi sakkāyadiṭṭhi attānudiṭṭhi ucchedadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā arati?

Pantesu vā senāsanesu aññatarāññataresu vā[3] adhikusalesu dhammesu arati[3] aratikā anabhirati anabhiramanā ukkaṇṭhitā paritassitā[4]: ayaŋ vuccati arati.

Tattha katamā vihesā?

Idh' ekacco pāṇinā vā leḍḍunā vā daṇḍena vā satthena vā rajjuyā vā aññatarāññatarena satte viheṭheti: yā evarūpā heṭhanā viheṭhanā hiŋsanā vihiŋsanā rosanā virosanā parūpaghāto: ayaŋ vuccati vihesā.

Tattha katamā adhammacariyā?

Kāyena adhammacariyā visamacariyā, vācāya adhammacariyā visamacariyā, manasā adhammacariyā visamacariyā: ayaŋ vuccati adhammacariyā.

Tattha katamā dovacassatā?

Sahadhammike vuccamāne dovacassāyaŋ dovacassiyaŋ dovacassatā[5] vippaṭikūlagāhitā vipaccanīkasātatā anādariyaŋ anādaratā agāravatā appaṭissavatā: ayaŋ vuccati dovacassatā.

Tattha katamā pāpamittatā?

Ye te puggalā assaddhā dussīlā appassutā maccharino duppaññā, yā tesaŋ sevanā nisevanā saŋsevanā bhajanā sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti taŋ-sampavaŋkatā: ayaŋ vuccati pāpamittatā.

Tattha katamā nānattasaññā?

Kāmasaññā vyāpādasaññā vihiŋsāsaññā: ayaŋ vuccati nānattasaññā. Sabbā pi akusalasaññā nānattasaññā.

Tattha katamaŋ uddhaccaŋ?

Yaŋ cittassa uddhaccaŋ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattaŋ cittassa: idaŋ vuccati uddhaccaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ kosajjaŋ?

Kāyaduccarite vā vacīduccarite vā manoduccarite vā

---

1 *See below, p.* 392.

2 S[d] *continues* diṭṭhigatamasassatadiṭṭhi, *&c.*

3 S[d] *omits.* 4 *So* S[d]. *See p.* 352, *n.* 5.

5 *So also* B. *Cf. p.* 359 *for variants in* B.

pañcasu vā kāmaguṇesu cittassa vossaggo vossaggānuppadānaŋ kusalānaŋ vā dhammānaŋ bhāvanāya asakkaccakiriyatā asātaccakiriyatā aniṭṭhitakiriyatā[1] olīnavuttitā[2] nikkhittachandatā nikkhittadhuratā[3] anāsevanā abhāvanā abahulīkammaŋ anadiṭṭhānaŋ ananuyogo pamādo: idaŋ vuccati kosajjaŋ.

Tattha katamo pamādo?

Kāyaduccarite vā vacīduccarite vā manoduccarite vā pañcasu vā kāmaguṇesu cittassa vossaggo vosaggānuppadānaŋ kusalānaŋ vā[4] dhammānaŋ bhāvanāya asakkaccakiriyatā asātaccakiriyatā aniṭṭhitakiriyatā[1] olīnavuttitā[2] nikkhittachandatā nikkhittadhuratā[3] anāsevanā abhāvanā abahulīkammaŋ anadhiṭṭhānaŋ ananuyogo pamādo: yo evarūpo pamādo pamajjanā pamajjitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati pamādo.

Tattha katamā asantuṭṭhitā?[5]

Itarītaracīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmaguṇehi asantuṭṭhassa[6] bhiyyokamyatā: yā evarūpā icchā icchāgataŋ asantuṭṭhitā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaŋ vuccati asantuṭṭhitā.

Tattha katamā asampajaññatā?

Yaŋ aññāṇaŋ adassanaŋ . . . pe . . . avijjālaŋgī moho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati asampajaññatā.

Tattha katamā mahicchatā?

Itarītaracīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmaguṇehi asantuṭṭhassa[7] bhiyyokamyatā: yā evarūpā icchā icchāgataŋ mahicchatā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaŋ vuccati mahicchatā.

Tattha katamaŋ ahirikaŋ?

Yaŋ na hiriyati hiriyitabbena,[8] na hiriyati pāpakānaŋ akusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ samāpattiyā: idaŋ vuccati ahirikaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ anottappaŋ?

Yaŋ na ottappitabbena,[8] na ottappati pāpakānaŋ akusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ samāpattiyā: idaŋ vuccati anottappaŋ.

Tattha katamo pamādo?

Kāyaduccarite vā vacīduccarite vā manoduccarite vā pañcasu vā kāmaguṇesu cittassa vossaggo vossaggānuppa-

---

[1] K *and* B: anaṭṭhitakir°. [2] B: olina°.
[3] B: °dhūratā. [4] S[d] *omits*. [5] K: asantuṭṭhatā.
[6] S[d]: asantutthissa. [7] *So also* S[d].
[8] *So also* S[d]. *See above*, p. 359.

dānaŋ kusalānaŋ vā dhammānaŋ bhāvanāya asakkaccakiriyatā asātaccakiriyatā aniṭṭhitakiriyatā[1] olīnavuttitā nikkhittachandatā nikkhittadhuratā anāsevanā abhāvanā abahulīkammaŋ anadhiṭṭhānaŋ ananuyogo pamādo: yo evarūpo pamādo pamajjanā pamajjitattaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati pamādo.

Tattha katamaŋ anādariyaŋ?

Yaŋ anādariyaŋ anādaratā agāravatā appaṭissavatā[2] anaddā anaddāyanā anaddāyitattaŋ[3] asīlyaŋ[4] acittikāro[5] idaŋ vuccati anādariyaŋ.

Tattha katamā dovacassatā?[6]

Sahadhammike vuccamāne dovacassāyaŋ dovacassiyaŋ dovacassatā vippaṭikūlagāhitā vipaccanīkasātatā anādariyaŋ anādaratā agāravatā appaṭissavatā: ayaŋ vuccati dovacassatā.

Tattha katamā pāpamittatā?

Ye te puggalā assaddhā dussīlā appassutā maccharino duppaññā: yā tesaŋ sevanā nisevanā saŋsevanā bhajanā sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti taŋ-sampavaŋkatā: ayaŋ vuccati pāpamittatā.

Tattha katamaŋ assaddhiyaŋ?

Idh' ekacco assaddho hoti, na saddahati Buddhaŋ vā dhammaŋ vā saŋghaŋ vā: yaŋ evarūpaŋ assaddhiyaŋ assaddahanā anokappanā anabhippasādo: idaŋ vuccati assaddhiyaŋ.

Tattha katamā avadaññutā?

Pañca macchariyāni: āvāsamacchariyaŋ kulamacchariyaŋ lābhamacchariyaŋ vaṇṇamacchariyaŋ dhammamacchariyaŋ: yaŋ evarūpaŋ maccheraŋ maccharāyanā[7] maccharāyitattaŋ vevicchaŋ kadariyaŋ katukañcukatā[8] aggahitattaŋ cittassa: ayaŋ vuccati avadaññutā.

Tattha katamaŋ kosajjaŋ?

Kāyaduccarite vā vacīduccarite vā manoduccarite vā pañcasu vā kāmaguṇesu cittassa vossaggo vossaggānuppadānaŋ kusalānaŋ vā dhammānaŋ bhāvanāya asakkaccakiriyatā[9] asātaccakiriyatā aniṭṭhitakiriyatā[10] olīnavuttitā

---

[1] K *and* B: anaṭṭhita°. [2] B: appati°.
[3] K: anādā anādāyanā anādāyitattaŋ.
[4] S^d *and* B: asilyaŋ.
[5] *So* S^d. K: acitikāro. B: acittīkāro. *Read* acitti° *on p.* 2. *Cf.* Mil. 229, 230. [6] *See p.* 359.
[7] S^d: maccherayanā, *but* maccharayitattaŋ.
[8] *See p.* 357. [9] S^d: °kiriyā. [10] *See p.* 370, *nn.* 1-3.

nikkhittachandatā nikkhittadhuratā anāsevanā abhāvanā abahulīkammaŋ anadhiṭṭhānaŋ ananuyogo pamādo: idaŋ vuccati kosajjaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ uddhaccaŋ?

Yaŋ cittassa uddhaccaŋ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattaŋ cittassa: idaŋ vuccati uddhaccaŋ.

Tattha katamo asaŋvaro?

Idh' ekacco cakkhunā rūpaŋ disvā nimittaggāhī[1] hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī[1] yatvādhikaraṇam enaŋ cakkhundriyaŋ asaŋvutaŋ viharantaŋ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuŋ,[2] tassa saŋvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati cakkhundriyaŋ, cakkhundriye na saŋvaraŋ āpajjati, sotena saddaŋ sutvā . . . ghānena gandhaŋ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaŋ sāyitvā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaŋ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaŋ viññāya nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī yatvādhikaraṇam enaŋ manindriyaŋ asaŋvutaŋ viharantaŋ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuŋ, tassa saŋvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati manindriyaŋ, manindriye na saŋvaraŋ āpajjati[3]: ayaŋ vuccati asaŋvaro.

Tattha katamaŋ dussīlyaŋ?[4]

Kāyiko vītikkamo[5] vācasiko vītikkamo kāyikavācasiko vītikkamo: idaŋ vuccati dussīlyaŋ.

Tattha katamā ariyānaŋ adassanakamyatā?

Tattha katame ariyā?

Ariyā vuccanti Buddhā ca Buddhasāvakā ca. Yā imesaŋ ariyānaŋ adassanakamyatā adaṭṭhukamyatā asametukamyatā asamāgantukamyatā: ayaŋ vuccati ariyānaŋ adassanakamyatā.

Tattha katamā saddhammaŋ asotukamyatā?

Tattha katamo saddhammo?

Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā cattāro sammappadhānā cattāro iddhipādā pañcindriyāni pañca balāni satta bojjhaŋgā ariyo aṭṭhaŋgiko maggo: ayaŋ vuccati saddhammo. Yā imassa saddhammassa asotukamyatā assavanakamyatā[6] anuggahetukamyatā adhāretukamyatā: ayaŋ vuccati saddhammaŋ asotukamyatā.

Tattha katamā upārambhacittatā?

---

[1] B: *one g only*. [2] B: anvāsa°.
[3] S[d] *adds* (*Cf. above, p.* 360): yā imesaŋ channaŋ indriyānaŋ agutti agopanā anārakkho asaŋvaro: ayaŋ, *&c.*
[4] B: dussilyaŋ. [5] B: vitikk°. [6] B: asav°.

Tattha katamo upārambho?

Yo upārambho anūpārambho upārambhanā anūpārambhanā anūpārambhitattaŋ uññā avaññā paribhavo randhagavesitā:[1] ayaŋ vuccati upārambhacittatā.

Tattha katamaŋ muṭṭhasaccaŋ?

Yā[2] asati ananussati appaṭissati asati[3] asaraṇatā adhāranatā pilāpanatā[4] sammussanatā[5]: idaŋ vuccati muṭṭhasaccaŋ.

Tattha katamaŋ asampajaññaŋ?

Yaŋ aññānaŋ adassanaŋ . . . pe . . . avijjālangī moho akusalamūlaŋ: idaŋ vuccati asampajaññaŋ.

Tattha katamo cetaso vikkhepo?

Yaŋ cittassa uddhaccaŋ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattaŋ cittassa: ayaŋ vuccati cetaso vikkhepo.

Tattha katamo ayoniso manasikāro?

Anicce niccan ti ayoniso manasikāro, dukkhe sukhan ti ayoniso manasikāro, anattani attā ti ayoniso manasikāro, asubhe subhan ti ayoniso manasikāro, saccavippaṭikūlena[6] vā cittassa āvaṭṭanā anvaṭṭanā[7] ābhogo samannāhāro manasikāro: ayaŋ vuccati ayoniso manasikāro.

Tattha katamā kummaggasevanā?

Tattha katamo kummaggo?

Micchādiṭṭhi micchāsaŋkappo micchāvācā micchākammanto micchā-ājīvo micchāvāyāmo micchāsati micchāsamādhi: ayaŋ vuccati kummaggo. Yā imassa kummaggassa sevanā nisevanā saŋsevanā bhajanā sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti taŋ-sampavaŋkatā: ayaŋ vuccati kummaggasevanā.

Tattha katamaŋ cetaso līnattaŋ?[8]

Yā cittassa akalyatā akammaññatā olīyanā[9] sallīyanā līnaŋ līyanā līyitattaŋ thīnaŋ[9] thīyanā thīyitattaŋ cittassa: ayaŋ vuccati cetaso līnattaŋ.

TIKAŊ.

Tattha katame cattāro āsavā?

Kāmāsavo bhavāsavo diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo.

Tattha katamo kāmāsavo?

---

[1] *Cf.* A. IV. 25. [2] S[d] *omits* yā. [3] S[d] *and* B. *omit.*
[4] *So also* S[d]. *See above, p.* 360.
[5] S[d]: pammossanatā. [6] B: °kulena.
[7] K: āvajjanā anāvajjanā. B: āvaṭṭanā anāvaṭṭanā.
[8] B: calinattaŋ. [9] B: li° *and* thi°.

Yo kāmesu kāmacchando kāmarāgo kāmanandī kāmataṇhā kāmasineho[1] kāmapipāso kāmapariḷāho kāmamucchā kāmajjhosānaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati kāmāsavo.

Tattha katamo bhavāsavo?

Yo bhavesu bhavacchando . . . pe . . . bhavajjhosānaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati bhavāsavo.

Tattha katamo diṭṭhāsavo?

Sassato loko ti vā assassato loko ti vā antavā loko ti vā anantavā loko ti vā taŋ jīvaŋ taŋ sarīran ti vā aññaŋ jīvaŋ aññaŋ sarīran ti vā hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maranā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā: yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataŋ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho:[2] ayaŋ vuccati diṭṭhāsavo. Sabbā pi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhāsavo.

Tattha katamo avijjāsavo?

Dukkhe aññāṇaŋ . . . pe . . . avijjālaŋgī moho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati avijjāsavo.

Ime cattāro āsavā.

Tattha katame cattāro ganthā?[3]

Abhijjhā kāyagantho vyāpādo kāyagantho sīlabbataparāmāso kāyagantho idaŋ-saccābhiniveso kāyagantho.

Tattha katamo abhijjhā kāyagantho?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe[4] . . . abhijjhā lobho akusalamūlaŋ: ayaŋ vuccati abhijjhā kāyagantho.

Tattha katamo vyāpādo kāyagantho?

Anatthaŋ me acarīti . . . pe[5] . . . caṇḍikkaŋ asuropo anattamanatā cittassa: ayaŋ vuccati vyāpādo kāyagantho.

Tattha katamo sīlabbataparāmāso kāyagantho?

Ito bahiddhā samaṇabrāhmaṇānaŋ sīlena suddhi vatena suddhi sīlabbatena suddhīti: yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataŋ . . . pe . . . vipariyesaggāho: ayaŋ vuccati sīlabbataparāmāso kāyagantho.

Tattha katamo idaŋ-saccābhiniveso kāyagantho?

Sassato loko: idam eva saccaŋ mogham aññan ti vā, asassato loko: idam evā saccaŋ mogham aññan ti vā . . . pe . . neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā: idam eva saccaŋ mogham aññan ti vā: yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataŋ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho:

---

[1] B: °sneho. [2] K: °yesaggāho.

[3] S[d] *excises down to* cattāro oghā (*next page*).

[4] *See above, p.* 361, *under* lobho. *Cf.* Dh. S., §§ 1135 *foll.*

[5] *See above, p.* 362, *under* doso.

ayaŋ vuccati idaŋ-saccābhiniveso kāyagantho. Thapetvā sīlabbataparāmāsaŋ kāyaganthaŋ sabbā pi micchādiṭṭhi idaŋ-saccābhiniveso kāyagantho.
Ime cattāro ganthā.

Tattha katame cattāro oghā? . . . cattāro yogā? . . . cattāri upādānāni?
Kāmupādānaŋ diṭṭhupādānaŋ sīlabbatupādānaŋ attavādupādānaŋ.
Tattha katamaŋ kāmupādānaŋ?
Yo kāmesu kāmacchando . . . pe . . . kāmajjhosānaŋ: idaŋ vuccati kāmupādānaŋ.
Tattha katamaŋ diṭṭhupādānam?
Natthi dinnaŋ natthi yiṭṭhaŋ . . . pe[1] . . . ye imañ ca lokaŋ parañ ca lokaŋ sayaŋ abhiññā sacchikatva pavedentīti: yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataŋ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho:[2] idaŋ vuccati ḍiṭṭhupādānaŋ. Thapetvā sīlabbatupādānañ ca attavādupādānañ ca sabbā pi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhupādānaŋ.
Tattha katamaŋ sīlabbatupādānaŋ?
Ito bahiddhā samaṇabrāhmaṇānaŋ sīlena suddhi vatena suddhi sīlabbatena suddhīti: yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataŋ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: idaŋ vuccati sīlabbatupadānāŋ.
Tattha katamaŋ attavādupādānaŋ?
Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaŋ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaŋ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto, rūpaŋ attato samanupassati rūpavantaŋ vā attānaŋ attani vā rūpaŋ rūpasmiŋ vā attānaŋ; vedanaŋ . . . saññaŋ . . . saŋkhāre . . . viññāṇaŋ attato samanupassati viññāṇavantaŋ vā attānaŋ attani vā viññāṇaŋ viññāṇasmiŋ vā attānaŋ: yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataŋ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: idaŋ vuccati attavādupādānaŋ. Imāni cattāri upādānāni.

Tattha katame cattāro taṇhuppādā?
Cīvarahetu vā bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, piṇḍapātahetu vā bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, senāsanahetu vā bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, itibhavābhavahetu vā bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati: ime cattāro taṇhuppādā.

Tattha katamāni cattāri agatigamanāni?

---

[1] *See below, p.* 392. [2] K: °yesaggāho *always*.

Chandāgatiŋ gacchati dosāgatiŋ gacchati mohāgatiŋ gacchati bhayāgatiŋ gacchati: yā evarūpā agati[1] agatigamanaŋ[2] chandagamanaŋ vaggagamanaŋ vārigamanaŋ: imāni cattāri agatigamanāni.

Tattha katame cattāro vipariyesā?

Anicce niccan ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso diṭṭhivipariyeso, dukkhe sukhan ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso diṭṭhivipariyeso, anattani attā ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso diṭṭhivipariyeso, asubhe subhan ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso diṭṭhivipariyeso: ime cattāro vipariyesā.

Tattha katame cattāro anariyavohārā?

Adiṭṭhe diṭṭhavāditā, asute[3] sutavāditā, amute mutavāditā, aviññāte viññātavāditā: ime cattāro anariyavohārā.

Tattha katame apare pi cattāro anariyavohārā?

Diṭṭhe adiṭṭhavāditā, sute asutavāditā, mute amutavāditā, viññāte aviññātavāditā: ime cattāro anariyavohārā.

Tattha katamāni cattāri duccaritāni?

Pāṇātipāto adinnādānaŋ kāmesu micchācāro musāvādo: imāni cattāri duccaritāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi cattāri duccaritāni?

Musāvādo pisuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo: imāni cattāri duccaritāni.

Tattha katamāni cattāri bhayāni?

Jātibhayaŋ jarābhayaŋ vyādhibhayaŋ maraṇabhayaŋ: imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni?

Rājabhayaŋ corabhayaŋ aggibhayaŋ udakabhayaŋ: imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha[4] katamāni aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni?

Ūmibhayaŋ kumbhīlabhayaŋ āvaṭṭabhayaŋ susukābhayaŋ: imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni?

Attānuvādabhayaŋ parānuvādabhayaŋ daṇḍabhayaŋ duggatibhayaŋ: imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha katamā catasso diṭṭhiyo?

Sayaŋkataŋ sukhadukkhan ti saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati; parakataŋ sukhadukkhan ti saccato thetato

[1] B. *omits.* [2] B: °gamanā *throughout.*
[3] B: assute. [4] *In* K *this section follows next section.*

diṭṭhi uppajati; sayaŋkatañ ca parakatañ ca sukhadukkhan ti saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati; asayaŋkāraŋ aparaŋkāran[1] adhiccasamuppannaŋ sukhadukkhan ti saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati: imā catasso diṭṭhiyo.

CATUKKAŊ.

Tattha katamāni pañcorambhāgiyāni saŋyojanāni?
Sakkāyadiṭṭhi vicikicchā sīlabbataparāmāso kāmacchando vyāpādo: imāni pañcorambhāgiyāni saŋyojanāni.
Tattha katamāni pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saŋyojanāni?
Rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccaŋ avijjā: imāni pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saŋyojanāni.

Tattha katamāni pañca macchariyāni?
Āvāsamacchariyaŋ kulamacchariyaŋ lābhamacchariyaŋ vaṇṇamacchariyaŋ dhammamacchariyaŋ: imāni pañca macchariyāni.

Tattha katame pañca saŋgā?
Rāgasaŋgo dosasaŋgo mohasaŋgo mānasaŋgo diṭṭhisaŋgo: ime pañca saŋgā.

Tattha katame pañca sallā?
Rāgasallaŋ dosasallaŋ mohasallaŋ mānasallaŋ diṭṭhisallaŋ: ime pañca sallā.

Tattha katame pañca cetokhilā?
Satthari kaŋkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati, dhamme kaŋkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati, saŋghe vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati, sikkhāya kaŋkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati, sabrahmacārīsu[2] kupito hoti anattamano āhatacitto[3] khilajāto: ime pañca cetokhilā.

Tattha katame pañca cetaso vinibandhā?
Kāme avītarāgo hoti avigatachando avigatapemo avigatapipāso avigatapariḷāho avigatataṇho, kāye avītarāgo hoti . . . pe[4] . . . rūpe avītarāgo hoti avigatachando avigatapemo avigatapipāso avigatapariḷāho avigatataṇho,

---

[1] K: asayaŋkataŋ aparaŋkataŋ. [2] S^d: °cārisu.
[3] S^d: āhatanacitto. B: āhaṭa°.
[4] *So* S^d *and* B, *without* . . . pe . . . K. *gives repetition.*

yāvadatthaŋ udarāvadehakaŋ bhuñjitvā seyyasukhaŋ phassasukhaŋ[1] middhasukhaŋ anuyutto viharati, aññataraŋ devanikāyaŋ[2] paṇidhāya brahmacariyaŋ carati: iminā 'haŋ sīlena vā vatena vā tapena vā[3] brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaññataro vā ti: ime pañca cetaso vinibandhā.

Tattha katamāni pañca nīvaraṇāni?
Kāmacchandanīvaraṇaŋ vyāpādanīvaraṇaŋ thīnamiddhanīvaraṇaŋ[4] uddhaccakukkuccanīvaraṇaŋ vicikicchānīvaraṇaŋ: imāni pañca nīvaraṇāni.

Tattha katamāni pañca kammāni ānantarikāni?[5]
Mātā jīvitā voropetā[6] hoti, pitā jīvitā voropetā hoti, arahā[7] jīvitā voropetā hoti, duṭṭhena cittena tathāgatassa lohitaŋ uppāditaŋ hoti, saŋgho bhinno hoti: imāni pañca kammāni ānantarikāni.[5]

Tattha katamā pañca diṭṭhiyo?
Saññī attā hoti arogo[8] param maraṇā ti: itth' eke abhivadanti, asaññī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti: itth' eke abhivadanti, neva-saññī nāsaññī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti: itth' eke abhivadanti, sato vā pana sattassa ucchedaŋ vināsaŋ vibhavaŋ paññāpenti diṭṭhadhammanibbānaŋ vā pan' eke[9] abhivadanti: imā pañca diṭṭhiyo.

Tattha katame pañca verā?
Pāṇātipāto adinnādānaŋ kāmesu micchācāro musāvādo surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā[10]: ime pañca verā.

Tattha katame pañca vyasanā?
Ñātivyasanaŋ bhogavyasanaŋ rogavyasanaŋ sīlavyasanaŋ diṭṭhivyasanaŋ: ime pañca vyasanā.

Tattha katame pañca akkhantiyā ādīnavā?
Bahuno janassa appiyo hoti amanāpo, verabahulo ca[11] hoti, vajjabahulo ca,[11] sammūḷho kālaŋ karoti, kāyassa

---

[1] K. *and* B: passasukhaŋ. [2] K: devakāyaŋ.
[3] S[d] *omits this alternative.* [4] B: thina°.
[5] S[d]: ānantariyāni.
[6] K: voropitā *once, and* voropito *twice.* B: *thrice.*
[7] B: arahanto. [8] K: ārāgo *thrice.*
[9] S[d]: vā aneke. [10] K: °ṭṭhānaŋ. [11] K. *omits* ca.

bhedā param maraṇā apāyaŋ duggatiŋ vinipātaŋ nirayaŋ uppajjati: ime pañca akkhantiya ādīnavā.

Tattha katamāni pañca bhayāni?

Ājīvikabhayaŋ[1] asilokabhayaŋ parisasārajjabhayaŋ maraṇabhayaŋ duggatibhayaŋ: imāni pañca bhayāni.

Tattha katame pañca diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā?

Idh' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaŋvādī hoti evaŋdiṭṭhī:[2] yato kho bho ayaŋ attā pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samappito samaŋgibhūto[3] paricāreti, ettāvatā kho bho ayaŋ attā paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto[4] hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaŋ paññāpenti.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaŋ[5] tvaŋ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaŋ[6] attā ettāvatā paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto[4] hoti. Taŋ kissa hetu? Kāmā hi bho aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā, tesaŋ vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Yato kho bho ayaŋ attā vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati, ettāvatā kho bho[7] ayaŋ attā paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaŋ paññāpenti.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaŋ[5] tvaŋ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaŋ attā ettāvatā paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto hoti. Taŋ kissa hetu? Yad eva tattha vitakkitaŋ vicāritaŋ, etena etaŋ oḷārikaŋ akkhāyati. Yato kho bho yaŋ attā vitakkavicārānaŋ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati, ettāvatā kho bho ayaŋ attā paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaŋ paññāpenti.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaŋ[5] tvaŋ vadesi n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaŋ attā ettavatā paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto hoti. Taŋ kissa hetu? Yad eva tattha pītigataŋ cetaso ubbillāvitaŋ,[8] etena etaŋ oḷārikaŋ akkhāyati. Yato kho bho ayaŋ attā pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati, ettāvatā kho bho ayaŋ attā paramadiṭṭhadhamma-

---

[1] K: ājīvaka°. [2] K., B., *and* S^d^: °diṭṭhi.
[3] B: samaŋgī°. [4] S^d^: °nibbānaŋ patto *throughout.*
[5] S^d^: yan. [6] S^d^: nevakkho ayaŋ. [7] S^d^ *omits.*
[8] S^d^: ubillāvitattaŋ. K: ubbilāvitaŋ. B: uppillāvitaŋ. *Cf.* D. I. 3, 37.

nibbānappatto hotīti: itth' eke sato sattassa paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaŋ paññāpenti.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaŋ[1] tvaŋ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho[2] ayaŋ attā ettāvatā paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto hoti. Taŋ kissa hetu? Yad eva tattha sukhaŋ[3] cetaso ābhogo etena etaŋ oḷārikaŋ akkhāyati. Yato kho bho ayaŋ attā sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaŋ jhānaŋ upasampajja viharati, ettāvatā kho bho ayaŋ attā paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto hotīti: itth' eke sato sattassa paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaŋ paññāpenti.

Ime pañca diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā.

PAÑCAKAŊ.

Tattha katamāni cha vivādamūlāni?[4]

Kodho makkho issā sāṭheyyaŋ[5] pāpicchatā sandiṭṭhiparāmāsitā:[6] imāni cha vivādamulāni.

Tattha katame cha chandarāgagehasitā[7] dhammā?

Manāpikesu[8] rūpesu gehasito rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo, manāpikesu saddesu . . . manāpikesu gandhesu . . . manāpikesu rasesu . . . manāpikesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . manāpikesu dhammesu gehasito rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ime cha chandarāgā gehasitā dhammā.

Tattha katamāni cha virodhavatthūni?

Amanāpikesu rūpesu cittassa āghāto paṭighāto[9] . . . pe . . . caṇḍikkaŋ asuropo anattamanatā cittassa, amanāpikesu saddesu . . . amanāpikesu gandhesu . . . amanāpikesu rasesu . . . amanāpikesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . amanāpikesu dhammesu cittassa āghāto paṭighāto[9] paṭighaŋ paṭivirodho . . . pe . . . caṇḍikkaŋ asuropo anattamanatā cittassa: imāni cha virodhavatthūni.

Tattha katame cha taṇhākāyā?

Rūpataṇhā saddataṇhā gandhataṇhā rasataṇhā phoṭṭhabbataṇhā dhammataṇhā: ime cha taṇhākāyā.

---

[1] Sd: yan. [2] Sd *omits*.
[3] Sd: sukham iti. B: sukhapīti.
[4] *Cf.* A. III. 334, 335. [5] K: sātheyyaŋ.
[6] Sd: °parāmasitā. [7] K. and B: °rāgā gehasitā.
[8] B: manāpiyesu *throughout*. [9] Sd: āghātā paṭighātā.

Tattha katame cha agāravā?

Satthari agāravo viharati appaṭisso[1] dhamme . . . saŋghe . . . sikkhāya . . . appamāde . . . paṭisanthāre[2] agāravo viharati appaṭisso: ime cha agāravā.

Tattha katame cha parihāniyā dhammā?

Kammārāmatā bhassārāmatā niddārāmatā saŋgaṇikārāmatā saŋsaggāramatā papañcārāmatā : ime cha parihāniyā dhammā.

Tattha katame apare pi cha parihāniyā dhammā?

Kammārāmatā bhassārāmatā niddārāmatā saŋgaṇikārāmatā dovacassatā pāpamittatā : ime cha parihāniyā dhammā.

Tattha katame cha somanassupavicārā?

Cakkhunā rūpaŋ disvā somanassaṭṭhāniyaŋ rūpaŋ upavicarati, sotena saddaŋ sutvā . . . ghānena gandhaŋ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaŋ sāyitvā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaŋ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaŋ viññāya somanassaṭṭhāniyaŋ dhammaŋ upavicarati: ime cha somanassupavicārā.

Tattha katame cha domanassupavicārā?

Cakkhunā rūpaŋ disvā domanassaṭṭhāniyaŋ rūpaŋ upavicarati, sotena saddaŋ sutvā . . . ghānena gandhaŋ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaŋ sāyitvā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaŋ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaŋ viññāya domanassaṭṭhāniyaŋ dhammaŋ upavicarati: ime cha domanassupavicārā.

Tattha katame cha upekhūpavicārā?

Cakkhunā rūpaŋ disvā upekhaṭṭhāniyaŋ rūpaŋ upavicarati, sotena saddaŋ sutvā . . . ghānena gandhaŋ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaŋ sāyitvā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaŋ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaŋ viññāya upekhaṭṭhāniyaŋ dhammaŋ upavicarati: ime cha upekhūpavicārā.

Tattha katamāni cha gehasitāni somanassāni?

Manāpikesu rūpesu gehasitaŋ cetasikaŋ sātaŋ cetasikaŋ sukhaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ sātaŋ sukhaŋ vedayitaŋ, cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā, manāpikesu saddesu . . . manāpikesu gandhesu . . . manāpikesu rasesu . . . manāpikesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . manāpikesu dhammesu gehasitaŋ cetasikaŋ sātaŋ cetasikaŋ sukhaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ sātaŋ

---

[1] S[d] *and* B : appatisso. [2] B : paṭisandhāre.

sukhaŋ vedayitaŋ, cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: imāni cha gehasitāni somanassāni.

Tattha katamāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni?
Amanāpikesu rūpesu . . .[1] amanāpikesu saddesu . . . amanāpikesu gandhesu . . . amanāpikesu rasesu . . . amanāpikesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . amanāpikesu dhammesu gehasitaŋ cetasikaŋ asātaŋ cetasikaŋ dukkhaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ asātaŋ dukkhaŋ vedayitaŋ, cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: imāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni.

Tattha katame cha gehasitā upekhā?
Upekhaṭṭhāniyesu[2] rūpesu . . . upekhaṭṭhāniyesu saddesu . . . upekhaṭṭhāniyesu . . . gandhesu upekhaṭṭhāniyesu rasesu . . . upekhaṭṭhāniyesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . upekhaṭṭhāniyesu dhammesu gehasitaŋ cetasikaŋ neva sātaŋ nāsātaŋ cetosamphassajaŋ adukkhamasukhaŋ vedayitaŋ, cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā: imā cha gehasitā upekhā.

Tattha katamā cha diṭṭhiyo?
Atthi me attā ti vā assa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati.
Natthi me attā ti vā assa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati.
Attanā va[3] attānaŋ sañjānāmīti vā assa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati.
Attanā va[3] anattānaŋ sañjānāmīti vā assa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati.
Anattanā va[3] attānaŋ sañjānāmīti vā assa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati.
Atha vā pan' assa evaŋ diṭṭhi hoti:[4] so me ayaŋ attā vado vedeyyo tatra dīgharattaŋ kalyāṇapāpakānaŋ dhammānaŋ vipākaŋ paccanubhoti: na so jāto nāhosi,[5] na so jāto na bhavissati, nicca dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo ti vā pan' assa[6] saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati.
Imā cha diṭṭhiyo.

CHAKKAŊ.

---

[1] K. *gives here, as well as after* dhammesu, *the description of* dukkhaŋ, *which in* S[d] *only follows* dhammesu.
[2] K: upekkhaṭṭhānikesu *always.*
[3] K. *omits* va. B: vā. *See* M. I., 8.
[4] K. *omits this introductory clause.* S[d] *omits* diṭṭhi.
[5] S[d]: na ahosi. [6] K. *omits* pan'.

Tattha katame satta anusayā?

Kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo mānānusayo diṭṭhānusayo vicikicchānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo: ime satta anusayā.

Tattha katame satta pariyuṭṭhānā?[1]

Kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhānaŋ paṭighapariyuṭṭhānaŋ mānapariyuṭṭhānaŋ diṭṭhipariyuṭṭhānaŋ vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhānaŋ bhavarāgapariyuṭṭhānaŋ avijjāpariyuṭṭhānaŋ: ime satta pariyuṭṭhānā.

Tattha katamāni satta saŋyojanāni?

Kāmarāgasaŋyojanaŋ paṭighasaŋyojanaŋ mānasaŋyojanaŋ diṭṭhisaŋyojanaŋ vicikicchāsaŋyojanaŋ bhavarāgasaŋyojanaŋ avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ: imāni satta saŋyojanāni.

Tattha katame satta asaddhammā?

Assaddho hoti, ahiriko hoti, anottāpī[2] hoti, appassuto hoti, kusīto hoti, muṭṭhassati hoti, duppañño hoti: ime satta asaddhammā.

Tattha katamāni satta duccaritāni?

Pāṇātipāto adinnādānaŋ kāmesu micchācāro musāvādo pisuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo: imāni satta duccaritāni.

Tattha katame satta mānā?

Māno atimāno mānātimāno omāno adhimāno asmimāno micchāmāno. Ime satta mānā.

Tattha katamā satta diṭṭhiyo?

Idh'ekacco[3] samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaŋvādī hoti evaŋdiṭṭhī:[4] yato kho bho ayaŋ attā rūpī cātummahābhūtiko mātāpettikasambhavo kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvatā kho bho[5] ayaŋ attā sammā samucchinno hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaŋ vināsaŋ vibhavaŋ paññāpenti.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaŋ[6] tvaŋ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaŋ attā ettāvatā sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā dibbo rūpī kāmāvacaro kabaliŋkārāhārabhakkho,

---

[1] *In* S[d] *these follow the* saŋyojanāni.

[2] K *and* B: anottappī. S[d]: anottāpi.

[3] D. i. 34, 35.

[4] K., B., *and* S[d]: : °diṭṭhi.

[5] S[d] *omits.*

[6] *So* K., B., *and* S[d].

taŋ tvaŋ na jānāsi na passasi, tam ahaŋ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho attā yato kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvatā kho bho[1] ayaŋ attā sammā samucchinno hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaŋ vināsaŋ vibhavaŋ paññāpenti.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho[1] eso attā yaŋ tvaŋ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaŋ attā ettāvatā sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā dibbo rūpimayo[2] sabbaŋgapaccaŋgī ahīnindriyo, taŋ tvaŋ na jānāsi na passasi, tam ahaŋ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho attā yato kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvatā kho bho ayaŋ attā sammā samucchinno hotīti itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaŋ vināsaŋ vibhavaŋ paññāpenti.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaŋ tvaŋ vadesi, neso natthīti vadāmi; no ca kho bho ayaŋ attā ettāvatā sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā sabbaso rūpasaññānaŋ samatikkamā[3] paṭighasaññānaŋ atthaŋgamā[4] nānattasaññānaŋ amanasikārā: ananto ākāso ti ākāsānañcāyatanūpago, taŋ tvaŋ na jānāsi na[5] passasi, tam ahaŋ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho attā yato kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvatā kho bho ayaŋ attā sammā samucchinno hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaŋ vināsaŋ vibhavaŋ paññāpenti.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaŋ tvaŋ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi; no ca kho bho ayaŋ attā ettāvatā sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā sabbaso ākāsānañcāyatanaŋ samatikkamma:[6] Anantaŋ viññāṇan ti viññāṇañcāyatanūpago, taŋ tvaŋ na jānāsi na passasi, tam ahaŋ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho[7] attā yato kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvatā kho bho ayaŋ attā sammā samucchinno hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaŋ vināsaŋ vibhavaŋ paññāpenti.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaŋ tvaŋ vadesi n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaŋ attā ettāvatā sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanaŋ samatikkamma: natthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanūpago, taŋ tvaŋ na jānāsi na passasi

---

[1] S[d] *omits.* [2] K: rūpamayo. B: rūpīmayo. *Cf.* D. I. 34: rūpī manomayo.
[3] S[d]: samatikkamma. [4] S[d]: atthagamā.
[5] S[d] *omits.* [6] S[d] *omits.* [7] S[d]: na passasīti.

tam ahaŋ jānāmi passāmi: so[1] kho bho attā yato kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvatā kho bho ayaŋ attā sammā samucchinno hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaŋ vināsaŋ vibhavaŋ paññāpenti.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaŋ tvaŋ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaŋ attā ettāvatā sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanūpago, taŋ tvaŋ na jānāsi na passasi, tam ahaŋ jānāmi passāmi; so[2] kho bho attā yato kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvatā kho bho ayaŋ attā sammā samucchinno hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaŋ vināsaŋ vibhavaŋ paññāpenti.

Imāni satta diṭṭhiyo.

SATTAKAŊ.

Tattha katamāni aṭṭha kilesavatthūni?

Lobho doso moho māno diṭṭhi vicikicchā thīnaŋ uddhaccaŋ: imāni aṭṭha kilesavatthūni.

Tattha katamāni aṭṭha kusītavatthūni?

Idha bhikkhunā kammaŋ kattabbaŋ hoti. Tassa evaŋ hoti: kammaŋ[3] kho me kattabbaŋ bhavissati, kammaŋ kho pana me karontassa kāyo kilamissati, handāhaŋ nipajjāmīti. So nipajjati na viriyaŋ ārabhati appattassa pattiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaŋ paṭhamaŋ kusītavatthu.[4]

Puna ca paraŋ bhikkhunā kammaŋ kataŋ hoti. Tassa evaŋ hoti: ahaŋ kho kammaŋ akāsiŋ, kammaŋ kho pana me karontassa kāyo kilanto, handāhaŋ nipajjāmīti. So nipajjati na viriyaŋ ārabhati appattassa pattiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaŋ dutiyaŋ kusītavatthu.[5]

Puna ca paraŋ bhikkhunā maggo gantabbo hoti. Tassa

---

[1] S[d] *inserts* ca. [2] S[d] *inserts* ca.

[3] S[d]: Ahaŋ kho kammaŋ akāsiŋ; kammaŋ kho bho kattabbaŋ, *&c.*

[4] K. *has* °vatthuŋ *throughout.*

[5] S[d] *calls this section also* paṭhamaŋ kusītavatthu, *then repeats the section verbatim for* dutiyaŋ kusītavatthu, *only writing* kilamanto *for* kilanto.

evaŋ hoti: Maggo kho bho[1] me gantabbo bhavissati, maggaŋ kho bho me gacchantassa kāyo kilamissati; handāhaŋ nipajjāmīti. So nipajjati na viriyaŋ ārabhati appattassa pattiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaŋ tatiyaŋ kusītavatthu.

Puna ca paraŋ bhikkhunā maggo gato hoti. Tassa evaŋ hoti: ahaŋ kho maggaŋ agamāsiŋ, maggaŋ kho pana me gacchantassa kāyo kilanto. Handāhaŋ nipajjāmīti. So nipajjati na viriyaŋ ārabhati appattassa pattiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaŋ catutthaŋ kusītavatthu.

Puna ca paraŋ bhikkhu gāmaŋ vā nigamaŋ vā piṇḍāya caranto na labhati lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaŋ pāripūriŋ. Tassa evaŋ hoti: ahaŋ kho gāmaŋ vā nigamaŋ vā piṇḍāya caranto nālatthaŋ lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaŋ pāripūriŋ, tassa me kāyo kilanto akammañño. Handāhaŋ nipajjāmīti. So nipajjati na viriyaŋ ārabhati appattassa pattiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaŋ pañcamaŋ kusītavatthu.

Puna ca paraŋ bhikkhu gāmaŋ vā nigamaŋ vā piṇḍāya caranto labhati lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaŋ pāripūriŋ. Tassa evaŋ hoti: ahaŋ kho gāmaŋ vā nigamaŋ vā piṇḍāya caranto alatthaŋ lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaŋ pāripūriŋ, tassa me kāyo garuko[2] akammañño māsācitaŋ maññe. Handāhaŋ nipajjāmīti. So nipajjati na viriyaŋ ārabhati appattassa pattiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaŋ chaṭṭhaŋ kusītavatthu.

Puna ca paraŋ bhikkhuno uppanno hoti appamattako ābādho. Tassa evaŋ hoti: uppanno kho me ayaŋ appammattako ābādho, atthi kappo nipajjituŋ. Handāhaŋ nipajjāmīti. So nipajjati na viriyaŋ ārabhati appattassa pattiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaŋ sattamaŋ kusītavatthu.

Puna ca paraŋ bhikkhu gilānā vuṭṭhito hoti aciravuṭṭhito gelaññā. Tassa evaŋ hoti: ahaŋ kho gilānā vuṭṭhito aciravuṭṭhito gelaññā, tassa me kāyo dubbalo akammañño. Handāhaŋ nipajjāmīti. So nipajjati na viriyaŋ ārabhati appattassa patiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaŋ aṭṭhamaŋ kusītavatthu.

Imāni aṭṭha kusītavatthūni.

---

[1] S[d] *omits.* [2] B. *for* garuko *reads* kilanto.

Tattha katamesu aṭṭhasu lokadhammesu cittassa paṭighāto?

Lābhe sārāgo alābhe paṭivirodho yase sārāgo ayase paṭivirodho pasaŋsāya sārāgo nindāya paṭivirodho sukhe sārāgo dukkhe paṭivirodho. Imesu aṭṭhasu lokadhammesu cittassa paṭighāto.

Tatth katame aṭṭha anariyavohārā?

Adiṭṭhe diṭṭhavāditā, asute sutavāditā, amute mutavāditā, aviññāte viññātavāditā; diṭṭhe adiṭṭhavāditā, sute asutavāditā, mute amutavaditā, viññāte aviññātavāditā. Ime aṭṭha anariyavohārā.

Tattha katame aṭṭha micchattā?

Micchādiṭṭhi micchāsaŋkappo micchāvācā micchākammanto micchā-ājīvo micchāvāyāmo micchāsati micchāsamādhi. Ime aṭṭha micchattā.

Tattha katame aṭṭha purisadosā?

Idha bhikkhū bhikkhuŋ āpattiyā codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyā codiyamāno: na sarāmi[1] na sarāmīti asatiyā[2] nibbeṭheti.[3] Ayaŋ paṭhamo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraŋ bhikkhū bhikkhuŋ āpattiyā codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyā codiyamāno codakaŋ yeva paṭippharati: Kin nu[4] kho tuyhaŋ bālassa avyattassa bhaṇitena? Tuvam[5] pi nāma maŋ[6] bhaṇitabbaŋ maññasīti. Ayaŋ dutiyo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraŋ bhikkhū bhikkhuŋ āpattiyā codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyā codiyamāno codakass' eva[7] paccāropeti;[8] tuvam[5] pi kho 'si itthannāmaŋ āpattiŋ āpanno, tuvaŋ[9] tāva paṭhamaŋ paṭikarohīti. Ayaŋ tatiyo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraŋ bhikkhū bhikkhuŋ āpattiyā codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyā codiyamāno aññenaññaŋ paṭicarati bahiddhā kathaŋ apanāmeti kopañ ca dosañ ca appaccayañ ca pātukaroti. Ayaŋ catuttho purisadoso.

Puna ca paraŋ bhikkhū bhikkhuŋ apattiyā codenti. So

---

[1] K: nassarāmi. [2] S^d: assatibhāvā nibbeṭheti.
[3] B: nibbedheti. K. *corrects* dh *to* ṭh.
[4] S^d *omits*. [5] K: tvaŋ pi. B: tuvaŋ.
[6] S^d: nāmaŋ *omitting* maŋ.
[7] S^d: codakassa ceva. B: codakaŋ yeva.
[8] S^d: °ropīti. [9] K: tvaŋ.

bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyā codiyamāno saŋghamajjhe bāhā vikkhepakaŋ bhaṇti. Ayaŋ pañcamo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraŋ bhikkhū bhikkhuŋ āpattiyā codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyā codiyamāno anādiyitvā[1] saŋghaŋ anādiyitvā[1] codakaŋ sāpattiko va yena[2] kāmaŋ pakkamati. Ayaŋ chaṭṭho purisadoso.

Puna[3] ca paraŋ bhikkhū bhikkhuŋ āpattiyā codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyā codiyamāno: nevāhaŋ[4] āpanno 'mhi na[5] panāhaŋ anāpanno 'mhīti tuṇhībhūto[6] saŋghaŋ viheseti. Ayaŋ sattamo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraŋ bhikkhūhi bhikkhuŋ āpattiyā codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyā codiyamāno evam āha: kin nu kho[7] tumhe āyasmanto atibāḷhaŋ mayi vyāvaṭā?[8] Idān' āhaŋ sikkhaŋ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattissāmīti,[9] so sikkhaŋ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattitvā evam āha: idāni kho tumhe āyasmanto attamanā hothāti. Ayaŋ aṭṭhamo purisadoso.

Ime aṭṭha purisadosā.

Tattha katame aṭṭha asaññīvādā?

Rūpī attā hoti arogo[10] param maraṇā asaññīti naŋ paññāpenti.

Arūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaññīti naŋ paññāpenti.

Rūpī ca arūpī ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaññīti naŋ paññāpenti.

Neva rūpī nārūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaññīti[11] naŋ paññāpenti.

Antavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaññīti naŋ paññāpenti.

Anantavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā saññīti naŋ paññāpenti.

---

[1] K: anādayitvā.

[2] S^d: sāpattiko kodhavasena pakkamati. B: āpattiko va yena. . . .

[3] B. *puts this paragraph before preceding one.*

[4] K. *omits from* n'evāhaŋ *to* 'mhīti *inclusive.*

[5] S^d: *omits* na.

[6] S^d *and* B.: tuṇhi°.

[7] S^d: kiŋ kho.

[8] K: vyāvaṭhā.

[9] B: °vattiyāmīti.

[10] K: ārāgo *throughout.*

[11] S^d: neva-saññī-nāsaññī. S^d *then inserts the following:* Arūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saññī-nāsaññī. Antavā attā hoti, *&c.*

Antavā ca anantavā ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaññīti naŋ paññāpenti.
Neva antavā nānantāvā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaññīti naŋ paññāpenti. Ime aṭṭha asaññīvādā.

Tattha katame aṭṭha neva-saññī-nāsaññīvādā?
Rūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā nevasaññīnāsaññīti naŋ paññāpenti.
Arūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saññī-nāsaññīti naŋ paññāpenti.
Rūpī ca arūpī ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saññī-nāsaññīti naŋ paññāpenti.
Neva rūpī nārūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saññī-nāsaññīti naŋ paññāpenti.
Antavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saññī-nāsaññīti naŋ paññāpenti.
Anantavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saññī-nāsaññīti naŋ paññāpenti.
Antavā ca anantavā ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saññī-nāsaññīti naŋ paññāpenti.
Neva antavā nānantavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saññī-nāsaññīti naŋ paññāpenti.
Ime aṭṭha nevasaññī-nāsaññīvādā.

AṬṬHAKAŊ.

Tattha katamāni nava āghātavatthūni?
Anatthaŋ[1] me acarīti āghāto jāyati.
Anatthaŋ me caratīti āghāto jāyati.
Anatthaŋ me carissatīti āghāto jāyati.
Piyassa me manāpassa anatthaŋ acari . . . anatthaŋ carati . . . anatthaŋ carissatīti āghāto jāyati.
Appiyassa me amanāpassa atthaŋ acari . . . atthaŋ carati . . . atthaŋ carissatīti āghāto jāyati.
Imāni nava āghātavatthūni.

Tattha katamāni nava purisamalāni?
Kodho makkho issā macchariyaŋ māyā sāṭheyyaŋ[2] musāvādo pāpicchā micchādiṭṭhi: imāni nava purisamalāni.

Tattha katame navavidhā mānā?[3]
Seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.

---

[1] S^d: anattham *throughout*. [2] K: sath°.
[3] S^d: nava vidhamānā.

Seyyassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.
Seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.
Sadisassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.
Sadisassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.
Sadisassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.
Hīnassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.
Hīnassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.
Hīnassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.
Ime navavidhā mānā.

Tattha katame nava taṇhāmūlakā dhammā?

Taṇhaŋ paṭicca pariyesanā, pariyesanaŋ paṭicca lābho, lābhaŋ paṭicca vinicchayo, vinicchayaŋ paṭicca chandarāgo, chandarāgaŋ paṭicca ajjhosānaŋ, ajjhosānaŋ paṭicca pariggaho, pariggahaŋ paṭicca macchariyaŋ, macchariyaŋ paṭicca ārakkho, ārakkhādhikaraṇaŋ daṇḍhādāna[1]-satthādāna-kalaha[2]-viggaha-vivāda-tuvaŋtuvaŋ pesuñña-musāvādo aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti.

Ime nava taṇhāmūlakā dhammā.

Tattha katamāni nava iñjitāni?
Asmīti: iñjitam etaŋ.
Ayam[3] aham asmīti: iñjitam etaŋ.
Bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaŋ.
Na bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaŋ.
Rūpī bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaŋ.
Arūpī bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaŋ.
Saññī bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaŋ.
Asaññī bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaŋ.
Neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaŋ.
Imāni nava iñjitāni.

Tattha katamāni nava maññitāni . . . nava phanditāni . . . nava papañcitāni . . . nava saŋkhatāni?[4]
Asmīti:[5] saŋkhatam etaŋ.
Ayam aham asmīti: saŋkhatam etaŋ.

---

[1] S^d *omits.*

[2] S^d: kalahaŋ viggaha-vivāda-tuvaŋtuvaŋ. K. *separates the whole compound. Cf.* M. i., 110, 410.

[3] S^d *has here* Amahamasmīti, *repeats it for* 3, *and omits eighth* iñjitaŋ. B. *has* Ahaŋ asmīti *twice, and omits fourth* iñjitaŋ.

[4] S^d: sasaŋkhatāni.

[5] S^d: Asmin ti . . . ahasmin ti . . . amahasmin ti . . . bhavissan ti . . . rūpī, *&c.* B: asmīti . . . aham asmīti . . . ayam aham asmīti, *&c., also omitting* na bhavissan ti. . . .

Bhavissan ti: saŋkhatam etaŋ.
Na bhavissan ti: saŋkhatam etaŋ.
Rūpī bhavissan ti: saŋkhatam etaŋ.
Arūpī bhavissan ti: saŋkhatam etaŋ.
Saññī bhavissan ti: saŋkhatam etaŋ.
Asaññī bhavissan ti: saŋkhatam etaŋ.
Neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti: saŋkhatam etaŋ.
Imāni nava saŋkhatāni.

NAVAKAŊ.

Tattha katamāni dasa kilesavatthūni?[1]
Lobho doso moho māno diṭṭhi vicikicchā thīnaŋ[2] uddhaccaŋ ahirikaŋ anottappaŋ.
Imāni dasa kilesavatthūni.

Tattha katamāni dasa āghātavatthūni?
Anatthaŋ[3] me acarīti āghāto jāyati.
Anatthaŋ me caratīti āghāto jāyati.
Anatthaŋ me carissatīti āghāto jāyati.
Piyassa me manāpassa anatthaŋ acari . . . anatthaŋ carati . . . anatthaŋ carissatīti āghāto jāyati.
Appiyassa me amanāpassa atthaŋ acari . . . atthaŋ carati . . . atthaŋ carissatīti āghāto jāyati; aṭṭhāne vā pana āghāto jāyati.
Imāni dasa āghātavatthūni.

Tattha katame dasa akusalakammapathā?
Pāṇātipāto adinnādānaŋ kāmesu micchācāro musāvādo pisuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo abhijjhā vyāpādo micchādiṭṭhi.
Ime dasa akusalakammapathā.

Tattha katamāni dasa saŋyojanāni?
Kāmarāgasaŋyojanaŋ paṭighasaŋyojanaŋ mānasaŋyojanaŋ diṭṭhisaŋyojanaŋ vicikicchāsaŋyojanaŋ sīlabbataparāmāsasaŋyojanaŋ bhavarāgasaŋyojanaŋ issāsaŋyojanan macchariyasaŋyojanaŋ avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ: imāni dasa saŋyojanāni.

Tattha katamā dasa micchattā?
Micchādiṭṭhi micchāsaŋkappo micchāvācā micchākammanto micchā-ājīvo micchāvāyāmo micchāsati micchā-

---

[1] Dh. S. § 1229. [2] B: thi°. [3] S^d: anattham *throughout*.

samādhi micchāñāṇaŋ micchāvimutti: ime dasa micchattā.

Tattha katamā dasavatthukā micchādiṭṭhi?
Natthi dinnaŋ, natthi yiṭṭhaŋ, natthi hutaŋ, natthi sukaṭadukkaṭānaŋ kammānaŋ phalaŋ vipāko,[1] natthi ayaŋ loko, natthi paro loko, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imañ ca lokaŋ parañ ca lokaŋ sayaŋ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti:[2] ayaŋ dasavatthukā micchādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā dasavatthukā antaggāhikā diṭṭhi?
Sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā antavā loko ti vā anantavā loko ti vā taŋ jīvaŋ[3] taŋ sarīran ti vā aññaŋ jīvaŋ aññaŋ sarīran ti vā hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā: ayaŋ dasavatthukā antaggāhikā diṭṭhi.

DASAKAŊ.

Tattha katamāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni ajjhattikassa upādāya?

Asmīti hoti
Itth' asmīti hoti
Ev' asmīti hoti
Aññath' asmīti hoti[4]
Bhavissan ti hoti
Itthaŋ bhavissan ti hoti
Evaŋ bhavissan ti hoti
Aññathā bhavissan ti hoti
As' asmīti[5] hoti
Sāt' asmīti[6] hoti
Siyan ti hoti
Itthaŋ siyan ti hoti
Evaŋ siyan ti hoti
Aññathā siyan ti hoti[7]

---

[1] K: phalavipāko.
[2] K. *omits* iti.
[3] S[d]: jīvan.
[4] B: aññathāsmīti. . . .
[5] S[d]: Bhavissāmīti.
[6] S[d]: sat'asmīti.
[7] S[d] *adds*: Aññathā pi siyan ti honti hoti, *making* 19 vicaritāni.

Apāhaŋ siyan ti hoti
Apāhaŋ itthaŋ siyan ti hoti[1]
Apāhaŋ evaŋ siyan ti hoti
Apāhaŋ aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Kathañ ca asmīti hoti?

Kañci dhammaŋ anavakāriŋ[2] karitvā rūpaŋ[3] vedanaŋ saññaŋ saŋkhāre viññāṇaŋ: asmīti chandaŋ paṭilabhati, asmīti mānaŋ paṭilabhati, asmīti diṭṭhiŋ paṭilabhati. Tasmiŋ sati imāni papañcitāni honti: itth' asmīti vā ev' asmīti vā aññath' asmīti vā.[4]

Kathañ ca itth' asmīti[5] hoti?

Khattiyo 'smīti vā brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā vesso 'smīti vā suddo 'smīti vā gahaṭṭho 'smīti vā pabbajito 'smīti vā devo 'smīti vā manusso 'smīti vā rūpī 'smīti vā arūpī 'smīti vā saññī 'smīti vā asaññī 'smīti vā nevasaññī-nāsaññī 'smīti vā. Evaŋ itth' asmīti[5] hoti.

Kathañ ca ev' asmīti hoti?

Parapuggalaŋ upanidhāya[6]: yathā so khattiyo tathā 'haŋ khattiyo 'smīti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo tathā 'haŋ brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā, yathā so vesso tathā 'haŋ vesso 'smīti vā, yathā so suddo tathā 'haŋ suddo 'smīti va, yathā so suddo tathā 'haŋ suddo 'smīti vā, yathā so gahaṭṭho tathā 'haŋ gahaṭṭho 'smīti vā, yathā so pabbajito tathā 'haŋ pabbajito 'smīti vā yathā so devo tathā 'haŋ devo 'smīti vā, yathā so manusso tathā 'haŋ manusso 'smīti vā, yathā so rūpī tathā 'haŋ rūpī 'smīti vā, yathā so arūpī tathā 'haŋ arūpī 'smīti vā, yathā so saññi tathā 'haŋ saññī 'smīti vā, yathā so asāññī tathā 'haŋ asaññī 'smīti vā, yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññī tathā 'haŋ neva-saññī-nāsaññi 'smīti vā. Evaŋ ev' asmīti[7] hoti.

Kathañ ca aññath' asmīti[8] hoti?

Parapuggalaŋ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo nāhaŋ tathā khattiyo 'smīti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo nāhaŋ tathā brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā, yathā so vesso nāhaŋ tathā vesso 'smīti vā, yathā so suddo nāhaŋ tathā suddo 'smīti vā, yathā so gahaṭṭho nāhaŋ tathā gahaṭṭho 'smīti vā, yathā so pabbajito nāhaŋ tathā pabbajito 'smīti vā, yathā so devo nāhaŋ devo 'smīti vā, yathā so manusso nāhaŋ tathā

[1] S[d] *omits* hoti. [2] B: kiñci dhammaŋ anavakārī.
[3] S[d]: rūpā vedanā saññā, *&c.* [4] B: aññathāsmīti . . .
[5] S[d]: asmin ti, *but not in the answer.*
[6] K: paraŋ puggalaŋ *throughout.* [7] S[d]: asmin ti.
[8] K., *here and next page only, has* aññathā 'smīti.

manusso 'smīti vā, yathā so rūpī[1] nāhaŋ tathā rūpī 'smīti vā, yathā so arūpī nāhaŋ tathā arūpī 'smīti vā yathā so saññī nāhaŋ tathā saññī 'smīti vā, yathā so asaññī nāhaŋ tathā asaññī 'smīti vā, yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī nāhaŋ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī 'smīti vā. Evaŋ aññathasmīti[2] hoti.

Kathañ ca bhavissan ti hoti?

Kañci dhammaŋ anavakāriŋ[3] karitvā rūpaŋ vedanaŋ saññaŋ saŋkhāre viññāṇaŋ: bhavissan ti chandaŋ paṭilabhati,[4] bhavissan ti mānaŋ paṭilabhati, bhavissan ti diṭṭhiŋ paṭilabhati. Tasmiŋ sati imāni papañcitāni honti: itthaŋ bhavissan ti vā evaŋ bhavissan ti vā aññathā bhavissan ti vā.

Kathañ ca itthaŋ bhavissan ti hoti?

Khattiyo bhavissan ti vā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā vesso bhavissan ti vā suddo bhavissan ti vā gahaṭṭho bhavissan ti vā pabbajito bhavissan ti vā devo bhavissan ti vā manusso bhavissan ti vā rūpī bhavissan ti vā arūpī bhavissan ti vā saññī bhavissan ti vā asaññī bhavissan ti vā neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaŋ itthaŋ bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathañ ca evaŋ bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaŋ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo tathā 'haŋ khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo tathā 'haŋ brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā . . . pe[5] . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī tathā 'haŋ neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaŋ evaŋ bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathañ ca aññathā bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaŋ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo nāhaŋ tathā khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo nāhaŋ tathā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā . . . pe[5] . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī nāhaŋ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaŋ aññathā bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathañ ca as' asmīti[6] hoti?

Kañci dhammaŋ anavakāriŋ karitvā rūpaŋ[3] vedanaŋ saññaŋ saŋkhāre viññāṇaŋ: nicco 'smi, dhuvo 'smi, sassato 'smi, avipariṇāmadhammo 'smīti: evaŋ as 'asmīti hoti.

---

1. Sd; rūpi.
2. Sd *has* °smin ti *and* 'smīti *about equally often through the foregoing paragraph.*
3. *See prev. page, nn.* 2 *and* 3.
4. Sd *omits next clause.*
5. Sd *and* B. *give full text.*
6. *So* Sd.

Kathañ ca sātasmīti[1] hoti?

Kañci dhammaŋ anavakāriŋ karitvā rūpaŋ[2] vedanaŋ saññaŋ saŋkhāre viññāṇaŋ: ucchijissāmi vinassissāmi na bhavissāmīti: evaŋ sātasmīti[1] hoti.

Kathañ ca siyan ti hoti?

Kañci dhammaŋ anavakāriŋ karitvā rūpaŋ[2] vedanaŋ saññaŋ saŋkhāre viññāṇaŋ: siyan ti chandaŋ paṭilabhati, siyan ti mānaŋ paṭilabhati,[3] siyan ti diṭṭhiŋ paṭilabhati. Tasmiŋ sati imāni papañcitāni honti: itthaŋ siyan ti vā evaŋ siyan ti vā aññathā siyan ti vā.

Kathañ ca itthaŋ siyan ti hoti?

Khattiyo siyan ti vā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā vesso siyan ti vā suddo siyan ti vā gahaṭṭho siyan ti vā pabbajito siyan ti vā devo siyan ti vā manusso siyan ti vā rūpī[4] siyan ti vā arūpī[4] siyan ti vā saññī siyan ti vā asaññī siyan ti vā neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaŋ itthaŋ siyan ti hoti.

Kathañ ca evaŋ siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaŋ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo tathā 'haŋ khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo tathā 'haŋ brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe[5] . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī tathā 'haŋ neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaŋ evaŋ siyan ti hoti.

Kathañ ca aññathā siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaŋ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo nāhaŋ tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo nāhaŋ tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe[5] . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī, nāhaŋ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaŋ aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Kathañ ca apāhaŋ siyanti hoti?

Kañci dhammaŋ anavakāriŋ karitvā rūpaŋ[2] vedanaŋ saññaŋ saŋkhāre viññāṇaŋ: apāhaŋ siyan ti mānaŋ paṭilabhati, apāhaŋ siyan ti chandaŋ paṭilabhati, apāhaŋ siyan ti diṭṭhiŋ paṭilabhati. Tasmiŋ sati imāni papañcitāni honti: apāhaŋ itthaŋ siyan ti vā apāhaŋ evaŋ siyan ti vā apāhaŋ aññathā siyan ti vā.

Kathañ ca apāhaŋ itthaŋ siyan ti hoti?

Apāhaŋ khattiyo siyan ti vā apāhaŋ brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā apāhaŋ vesso siyan ti vā apāhaŋ suddo siyan ti vā apāhaŋ gahaṭṭho siyan ti vā apāhaŋ pabbajito

---

1 Sᵈ: sat 'asmīti. 2 *See* p. 398, *nn.* 2 *and* 3.
3 *So* Sᵈ. (*Cf. prev. page, n.* 4.)
4 *So* Sᵈ. (*Cf. prev. page, n.* 1.) 5 Sᵈ *gives full text.*

siyan ti vā apāhaŋ devo siyan ti va apāhaŋ manusso vā apāhaŋ rūpī[1] siyan ti vā apāhaŋ arūpī siyan ti vā apāhaŋ saññī siyan ti vā apāhaŋ asaññī siyan ti vā apāhaŋ neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaŋ apāhaŋ itthaŋ siyan ti hoti.

Kathañ ca apāhaŋ evaŋ siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaŋ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo apāhaŋ tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo apāhaŋ tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe[2] . . . yathā so nevā-saññī-nāsaññī apāhaŋ tathā nevā-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaŋ apāhaŋ evaŋ siyan ti hoti.

Kathañ ca apāhaŋ aññathā siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaŋ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo apāhaŋ na tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo apāhaŋ na tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe[2] . . . yathā so nevā-saññī-nāsaññī apāhaŋ na tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evaŋ apāhaŋ aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Imāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni ajjhattikassa upādāya.

Tattha katamāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni bāhirassa upādāya?

Iminā asmīti hoti
Iminā itth' asmīti[3] hoti
Iminā ev' asmīti[3] hoti
Iminā aññath' asmīti[4] hoti
Iminā bhavissan ti hoti
Iminā itthaŋ bhavissan ti hoti
Iminā evaŋ bhavissan ti hoti
Iminā aññathā bhavissan ti hoti
Iminā as' asmīti[5] hoti
Iminā sāt' asmīti[6] hoti
Iminā siyan ti hoti
Iminā itthaŋ siyan ti hoti
Iminā evaŋ[7] siyan ti hoti
Iminā aññathā siyan ti hoti
Iminā apāhaŋ siyan ti hoti
Iminā apāhaŋ itthaŋ siyan ti hoti
Iminā apāhaŋ evaŋ siyan ti hoti
Iminā apāhaŋ aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Kathañ ca iminā asmīti hoti?

---

[1] *So* S[d]. [2] S[d] *gives full text.* [3] S[d]: asmin ti.
[4] S[d] *has* aññāthāsmīti *here only.* [5] S[d]: iminā asmīti.
[6] S[d]: sat 'asmīti. [7] S[d] *omits* evaŋ.

Kañci dhammaŋ anavakāriŋ[1] karitvā rūpaŋ[2] vedanaŋ saññaŋ saŋkhāre viññāṇaŋ: iminā asmīti chandaŋ paṭilabhati, iminā asmīti mānaŋ paṭilabhati, iminā asmīti diṭṭhiŋ paṭilabhati. Tasmiŋ sati imāni papañcitāni honti: iminā itth' asmīti vā iminā ev 'asmīti vā iminā aññath'asmīti[3] vā.

Kathañ ca iminā itth' asmīti hoti?

Iminā khattiyo 'smīti vā iminā brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā iminā vesso 'smīti vā iminā suddo 'smīti vā iminā gahaṭṭho 'smīti vā iminā pabbajito 'smīti vā iminā devo 'smīti vā iminā manusso 'smīti vā iminā rūpī 'smīti vā iminā arūpī 'smīti vā iminā saññī 'smīti vā iminā asaññī 'smīti vā iminā neva-saññī-nāsaññī 'smīti vā. Evaŋ iminā itth 'asmīti hoti.

Kathañ ca iminā ev' asmīti hoti?

Parapuggalaŋ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā tathā 'haŋ khattiyo 'smīti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā tathā 'haŋ brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā . . . pe[4] . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā tathā 'haŋ neva-saññī-nāsaññīsmīti vā. Evaŋ iminā ev' asmīti hoti.

Kathañ ca iminā aññath'asmīti[5] hoti?

Parapuggalaŋ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā nāhaŋ tathā khattiyo 'smīti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā nāhaŋ tathā brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā . . . pe[4] . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā nāhaŋ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī 'smīti va. Evaŋ iminā aññath'asmīti hoti.

Kathañ ca iminā bhavissan ti hoti?

Kañci dhammaŋ anavakāriŋ[6] karitvā rūpaŋ vedanaŋ saññaŋ saŋkhāre viññāṇaŋ: iminā bhavissan ti chandaŋ paṭilabhati, iminā bhavissan ti mānaŋ paṭilabhati, iminā bhavissan ti diṭṭhiŋ paṭilabhati. Tasmiŋ sati imāni papañcitāni honti: iminā itthaŋ bhavissan ti vā iminā evaŋ bhavissan ti vā iminā aññathā bhavissan ti vā.

Kathañ ca iminā itthaŋ bhavissan ti hoti?

[7]Iminā khattiyo bhavissan ti vā iminā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā iminā vesso bhavissan ti vā iminā suddo bhavissan ti vā iminā gahaṭṭho bhavissan ti vā iminā pabbajito bhavissan ti vā iminā devo bhavissan

---

[1] B: Kiñci dhammaŋ avakārī. K: avakāriŋ.
[2] S[d]: rūpā vedanā, *&c.* [3] S[d]: asmin ti.
[4] S[d] *gives full text.* [5] K. *and* B: aññathāsmīti.
[6] S[d] *inserts* iminā. *See n.* 1.
[7] S[d] *inserts:* Kañci dhammaŋ *before* iminā khattiyo, *&c.*

ti vā iminā manusso bhavissan ti vā iminā rūpī bhavissan ti vā iminā arūpī bhavissan ti vā iminā saññī bhavissan ti vā iminā asaññī bhavissan ti vā iminā neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaŋ iminā itthaŋ bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathañ ca iminā evaŋ bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaŋ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā tathā 'haŋ khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā tathā 'haŋ brahmaṇo bhavissan ti vā . . . pe[1] . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā tathā 'haŋ neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaŋ iminā evaŋ bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathañ ca iminā aññathā bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaŋ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā nāhaŋ tathā khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā nāhaŋ tathā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā, . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā nāhaŋ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaŋ iminā aññathā bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathañ ca iminā as' asmīti hoti?

Kañci dhammaŋ anavakāriŋ[2] karitvā rūpaŋ vedanaŋ[3] saññaŋ saŋkhāre viññāṇaŋ: iminā nicco 'smi dhuvo 'smi sassato 'smi avipariṇāmadhammo 'smīti. Evaŋ iminā as' asmīti hoti.

Kathañ ca iminā sāt' asmīti[4] hoti?

Kañci dhammaŋ anavakāriŋ[2] karitvā rūpaŋ vedanaŋ[3] saññaŋ saŋkhāre viññāṇaŋ: iminā ucchijjissāmi vinassissāmi na bhavissāmīti. Evaŋ iminā sāt' asmīti[4] hoti.

Kathañ ca iminā siyan ti hoti?

Kañci dhammaŋ anavakāriŋ[2] karitvā rūpaŋ vedanaŋ[3] saññaŋ saŋkhāre viññāṇaŋ: iminā siyan ti chandaŋ paṭilabhati iminā siyan ti mānaŋ paṭilabhati iminā siyan ti diṭṭhiŋ paṭilabhati. Tasmiŋ sati imāni papañcitāni honti: iminā itthaŋ siyan ti vā. Iminā evaŋ siyan ti vā iminā aññathā siyan ti vā.

Kathañ ca iminā itthaŋ siyan ti hoti?

Iminā khattiyo siyan ti vā iminā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā iminā vesso siyan ti vā iminā suddo siyan ti vā iminā gahaṭṭho siyan ti vā iminā pabbajito siyan ti vā iminā devo siyan ti vā iminā manusso siyan ti vā iminā rūpī siyan ti vā iminā arūpī siyan ti vā iminā

---

1 S[d] *gives the text condensed.*
2 K. *and* B: ava°.
3 S[d]: rūpā vedanā, *&c.*
4 S[d]: sat'asmīti.

saññī siyan ti vā iminā asaññī siyan ti vā iminā neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaŋ iminā itthaŋ siyan ti hoti.

Kathañ ca iminā evaŋ siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaŋ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā tathā 'haŋ khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā tathā 'haŋ brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā tathāhaŋ neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaŋ iminā evaŋ siyan ti hoti.

Kathañ ca iminā aññathā siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaŋ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā nāhaŋ tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā nāhaŋ tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe . . . yatha so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā nāhaŋ tathā neva-saññī-nāsāññī siyan ti vā. Evaŋ iminā aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Kathañ ca iminā apāhaŋ siyan ti hoti?

Kañci dhammaŋ anavakāriŋ[1] karitvā rūpaŋ vedanaŋ[2] saññaŋ saŋkhāre viññāṇaŋ: iminā apāhaŋ siyan ti chandaŋ paṭilabhati, iminā apāhaŋ siyan ti mānaŋ paṭilabhati, iminā apāhaŋ siyan ti diṭṭhiŋ paṭilabhati. Tasmiŋ sati imāni papañcitāni honti: iminā apāhaŋ itthaŋ siyan ti vā iminā apāhaŋ evaŋ siyan ti vā iminā apāhaŋ aññathā siyan ti vā.

Kathañ ca iminā apāhaŋ itthaŋ siyan ti hoti?

Iminā apāhaŋ khattiyo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaŋ brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaŋ vesso siyan ti vā iminā apāhaŋ suddo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaŋ gahaṭṭho siyan ti vā iminā apāhaŋ pabbajito siyan ti vā iminā apāhaŋ devo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaŋ manusso siyan ti vā iminā apāhaŋ rūpī siyan ti vā iminā apāham arūpī siyan ti vā iminā apāhaŋ saññī siyan ti vā iminā apāhaŋ asaññī siyan ti vā iminā apāhaŋ neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaŋ iminā apāhaŋ itthaŋ siyan ti hoti.

Kathañ ca iminā apāhaŋ evaŋ siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaŋ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā apāhaŋ tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā apāhaŋ tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā apāhaŋ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaŋ iminā apāhaŋ evaŋ siyan ti hoti.

Kathañ ca iminā apāhaŋ aññathā siyan ti hoti?

---

[1] K. *and* B: ava°. [2] S[d]: rūpā vedanā, *&c.*

Parapuggalaŋ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo iminā apāhaŋ na tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā apāhaŋ na tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā apāhaŋ na tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaŋ iminā apāhaŋ aññathā siyan ti hoti.
Imāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni bāhirassa upādāyā.

Iti[1] imāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni ajjhattikassa upādāya, imāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni bāhirassa upādāya, tad-ekajjhaŋ abhisaŋyūhitvā abhisaŋkhipitvā chattiŋsa taṇhāvicaritāni honti.
Iti evarūpāni[2] atītāni chattiŋsa taṇhāvicaritāni anāgatāni chattiŋsa taṇhāvicaritāni paccuppannāni chattiŋsa taṇhāvicaritāni, tad-ekajjhaŋ abhisaŋyūhitvā abhisaŋkhipitvā aṭṭhasataŋ taṇhāvicaritaŋ[3] hoti.

Tattha katamāni dvāsaṭṭhi diṭṭhigatāni Brahmajāle[4] veyyākaraṇe vuttāni Bhagavatā?
Cattāro sassatavādā, cattāro ekaccasassatikā, cattāro antānantikā, cattāro amarāvikkhepikā, dve adhiccasamuppannikā, soḷasa saññīvādā,[5] aṭṭha asaññīvādā, aṭṭha neva-saññī-nāsaññīvādā,[6] satta ucchedavādā, pañca diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā. Imāni dvāsaṭṭhi diṭṭhigatāni Brahmajāle veyyākaraṇe vuttāni Bhagavatā.

KHUDDAKAVATTHUVIBHAŊGO SAMATTO SATTARASAMO.[7]

---

[1] K. *omits.* [2] S[d] : Imāni evarūpāni, *&c.*
[3] B : aṭṭha taṇhāvicaritasataŋ. [4] D. I, 44-5.
[5] K : saññivādā . . . asanni°. [6] *So also* K.
[7] S[d] : cuddavatthukaŋ sattarasamaŋ. K. *and* B. *omit* sattarasamo. B. *has* niṭṭhito *for* samatto.

DHAMMAHADAYAVIBHAŊGO.

Kati khandhā, kati āyatanāni, kati dhātuyo, kati saccāni, kati indriyāni, kati hetū, kati āhārā, kati phassā, kati vedanā, kati saññā, kati cetanā, kati cittāni?

Pañcakkhandhā
dvādasāyatanāni
aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo
cattāri saccāni
bāvīsatindriyāni
nava hetū
cattāro āhārā
satta phassā
satta vedanā
satta saññā
satta cetanā
satta cittāni.

Tattha katame pañcakkhandhā?

Rūpakkhandho
vedanākkhandho
saññākkhandho
saŋkhārakkhandho
viññāṇakkhandho:

ime vuccanti pañcakkhandhā.

Tattha katamāni dvādasāyatanāni?

Cakkhāyatanaŋ rūpāyatanaŋ
sotāyatanaŋ saddāyatanaŋ
ghānāyatanaŋ gandhāyatanaŋ
jivhāyatanaŋ rasāyatanaŋ
kāyāyatanaŋ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ
manāyatanaŋ dhammāyatanaŋ:

imāni vuccanti dvādasāyatanāni.

Tattha katamā aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo?

Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuviññāṇadhātu
sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññāṇadhātu

ghānadhātu gandhadhātu ghānaviññāṇadhātu
jivhādhātu rasadhātu jivhāviññāṇadhātu
kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu kāyaviññāṇadhātu
manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu:
imāni vuccanti aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni cattāri saccāni?
Dukkhasaccaŋ
samudayasaccaŋ
maggasaccaŋ
nirodhasaccaŋ:
imāni vuccanti cattāri saccāni.

Tattha katamāni bāvīsasatindriyāni?

Cakkhundriyaŋ	somanassindriyaŋ
sotindriyaŋ	domanassindriyaŋ
ghānindriyaŋ	upekhindriyaŋ
jivhindriyaŋ	saddhindriyaŋ
kāyindriyaŋ	viriyindriyaŋ
manindriyaŋ	satindriyaŋ
itthindriyaŋ	samādhindriyaŋ
purisindriyaŋ	paññindriyaŋ
jīvitindriyaŋ[1]	anaññātaññassāmītindriyaŋ
sukhindriyaŋ	aññindriyaŋ
dukkhindriyaŋ	aññātāvindriyaŋ:

imāni vuccanti bāvīsatindriyāni.

Tattha katame nava hetū?
Tayo kusalahetū
tayo akusalahetū
tayo avyākatahetū.

Tattha katame tayo kusalahetū?
Alobho kusalahetu adoso kusalahetu amoho kusalahetu: ime tayo kusalahetū.
Tattha katame tayo akusalahetū?
Lobho akusalahetu doso akusalahetu moho akusalahetu: ime tayo akusalahetū.
Tattha katame tayo avyākatahetū?
Kusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ vipākato kiriyāvyākatesu vā dhammesu alobho adoso amoho: ime tayo avyākatahetū.
Ime vuccanti nava hetū.

Tattha katame cattāro āhārā?
Kabaliŋkāro āhāro
phassāhāro

[1] S[d] *puts this before* purisindriyaŋ.

manosañcetanāhāro
viññāṇāhāro:
ime vuccanti cattāro āhārā.

Tattha katame satta phassā?
Cakkhusamphasso
sotasamphasso
ghānasamphasso
jivhāsamphasso
kāyasamphasso
manodhātusamphasso
manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso:
ime vuccanti satta phassā.

Tattha katamā satta vedanā?
Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā
sotasamphassajā vedanā
ghānasamphassajā vedanā
jivhāsamphassajā vedanā
kāyasamphassajā vedanā
manodhātusamphassajā vedanā
manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā vedanā:
imā vuccanti satta vedanā.

Tattha katamā satta saññā?
Cakkhusamphassajā saññā
sotasamphassajā saññā
ghānasamphassajā saññā
jivhāsamphassajā saññā
kāyasamphassajā saññā
manodhātusamphassajā saññā
manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā saññā:
imā vuccanti satta saññā.

Tattha katamā satta cetanā?
Cakkhusamphassajā cetanā
sotasamphassajā cetanā
ghānasamphassajā cetanā
jivhāsamphassajā cetanā
kāyasamphassajā cetanā
manodhātusamphassajā cetanā
manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā cetanā:
imā vuccanti satta cetanā.

Tattha katamāni satta cittāni?
Cakkhuviññāṇaŋ
sotaviññāṇaŋ
ghānaviññāṇaŋ

jivhāviññāṇaŋ
kāyaviññāṇaŋ
manodhātu
manoviññāṇadhātu :
imāni vuccanti satta cittāni.

Kāmadhātuyā kati khandhā . . . pe . . . kati cittāni?
Kāmadhātuyā
pañcakkhandhā
dvādasāyatanāni
aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo
tīṇi saccāni[1]
bāvīsatindriyāni
nava hetū
cattāro āhārā
satta phassā
satta vedanā
satta saññā
satta cetanā
satta cittāni.

Tattha katame kāmadhātuyā pañcakkhandhā? Rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho: ime vuccanti kāmadhātuyā pañcakkhandhā.

Tattha katamāni kāmadhātuyā dvādasāyatanāni? Cakkhāyatanaŋ rūpāyatanaŋ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaŋ dhammāyatanaŋ: imāni vuccanti kāmadhātuyā dvādasāyatanāni.

Tattha katamā kāmadhātuyā aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo? Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuviññāṇadhātu . . . pe . . . manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu: imā vuccanti kāmadhātuyā aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni kāmadhātuyā tīṇi saccāni?[1] Dukkhasaccaŋ samudayasaccaŋ maggasaccaŋ: imāni vuccanti kāmadhātuyā tīṇi saccāni.

Tattha katamāni kāmadhātuyā bāvīsatindriyāni? Cakkhundriyaŋ . . . pe . . . aññindriyaŋ aññātāvindriyaŋ: imāni vuccanti kāmadhātuyā bāvīsatindriyāni.

Tattha katame kāmadhātuyā nava hetū? Tayo kusalahetū tayo akusalahetū tayo avyākatahetū: ime vuccanti kāmadhātuyā nava hetū.[2]

---

[1] *So* K. *also. Cf. above,* pp. 114 *following.*

[2] S[d]: Tattha katame tayo kusalā hetū, *&c., as above,* p. 402.

Tattha katame kāmadhātuyā cattāro āhārā? Kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro: ime vuccanti kāmadhatuyā cattāro āhārā.

Tattha katame kāmadhātuyā satta phassā?

Cakkhusamphasso . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso: ime vuccanti kāmadhātuyā satta phassā.

Tattha katamā kāmadhātuyā satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . . satta cittāni? Cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . pe . . . manodhātu manoviññāṇadhātu: imāni vuccanti kāmadhātuyā satta cittāni.

Rūpadhātuyā kati khandhā . . . pe . . . kati cittāni?

Rūpadhātuyā
pañcakkhandhā
cha āyatanāni
nava dhātuyo
tīṇi saccāni
cuddasindriyāni
aṭṭha hetū
tayo āhārā
cattāro phassā
catasso vedanā
catasso saññā
catasso cetanā
cattāri cittāni.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā pañcakkhandhā?

Rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho: ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā pañcakkhandhā.

Tattha katamāni rūpadhātuyā cha āyatanāni?

Cakkhāyatanaŋ rūpāyatanaŋ sotāyatanaŋ saddāyatanaŋ manāyatanaŋ dhammāyatanaŋ: imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cha āyatanāni.

Tattha katamā rūpadhātuyā nava dhātuyo?

Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuviññāṇadhātu sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññāṇadhātu manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu: imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā nava dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni rūpadhātuyā tīṇi saccāni?

Dukkhasaccaŋ samudayasaccaŋ maggasaccaŋ: imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā tīṇi saccāni.

Tattha katamāni rūpadhātuyā cuddasindriyāni?

Cakkhundriyaŋ sotindriyaŋ manindriyaŋ jīvitindriyaŋ [1]

---

[1] *So* Sd *and* B. K *omits, giving thirteen only.*

somanassindriyaŋ upekhindriyaŋ saddhindriyaŋ viriyindriyaŋ satindriyaŋ samādhindriyaŋ paññindriyaŋ anaññātaññassāmītindriyaŋ[1] aññindriyaŋ aññātāvindriyaŋ: imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cuddasindriyāni.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā aṭṭha hetū?

Tayo kusalahetū dve akusalahetū tayo avyākatahetū.

Tattha katame tayo kusalahetū?

Alobho kusalahetu adoso kusalahetu amoho kusalahetu: ime tayo kusalahetū.

Tattha katame dve akusalahetū?

Lobho akusalahetu moho akusalahetu: ime dve akusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo avyākatahetū?

Kusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ vipākato kiriyāvyākatesu vā dhammesu alobho adoso amoho: ime tayo avyākatahetū: ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā aṭṭha hetū.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā?

Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro: ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā cattāro phassā?

Cakkhusamphasso sotasamphasso manodhātusamphasso manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso: ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cattāro phassā.

Tattha katamā rūpadhātuyā catasso vedanā[2] . . . catasso saññā . . . catasso cetanā . . . cattāri cittāni?

Cakkhuviññāṇaŋ sotaviññāṇaŋ manodhātu manoviññāṇadhātu: imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cattāri cittāni.

Arūpadhātuyā kati khandhā . . . pe[2] . . . kati cittāni?

Arūpadhātuyā
cattāro khandhā
dve āyatanāni[3]
dve dhātuyo
tīṇi saccāni
ekādasindriyāni
aṭṭha hetū
tayo āhārā
eko phasso
ekā vedanā
ekā saññā
ekā cetanā
ekaŋ cittaŋ.

---

[1] K: anaññat°. [2] S[d] *condenses nothing.* [3] S[d]: dvāyat°.

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā cattāro khandhā?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ime vuccanti arūpadhātuyā cattāro khandhā.

Tattha katamāni arūpadhātuyā dve āyatanāni?[1]

Manāyatanaŋ dhammāyatanaŋ: imāni vuccanti arūpadhātuyā dve āyatanāni.

Tattha katamā arūpadhātuyā dve dhātuyo?

Manoviññāṇadhātu dhammadhātu: imā vuccanti arūpadhātuyā dve dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni arūpadhātuyā tīṇi saccāni?

Dukkhasaccaŋ samudayasaccaŋ maggasaccaŋ: imāni vuccanti arūpadhātuyā tīni saccāni.

Tattha katamāni arūpadhātuyā ekādasindriyāni?

Manindriyaŋ jīvitindriyaŋ somanassindriyaŋ upekhindriyaŋ saddhindriyaŋ viriyindriyaŋ satindriyaŋ samādhindriyaŋ paññindriyaŋ aññindriyaŋ aññātāvindriyaŋ: imāni vuccanti arūpadhātuyā ekādasindriyāni.

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā aṭṭha hetū?

Tayo kusalahetū dve akusalahetū tayo avyākatahetū: ime vuccanti arūpadhātuyā aṭṭha hetū.[2]

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā?

Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro: ime vuccanti arūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā.

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā eko phasso?

Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso: ayaŋ vuccati arūpadhātuyā eko phasso.

Tattha katamā arūpadhātuyā ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaŋ cittaŋ?

Manoviññāṇadhātu: idan vuccati arūpadhātuyā ekaŋ cittaŋ.

Apariyāpanne kati khandhā . . . pe . . . kati cittani?

Apariyāpanne
cattāro khandhā
dve āyatanāni
dve dhātuyo,
dve saccāni
dvādasindriyāni
cha hetū
tayo āhārā

---

[1] S[d]: dvāyat°.

[2] S[d] *gives the analysis, the eight causes being those given for* rūpadhātu *above.*

eko phasso
ekā vedanā
ekā saññā
ekā cetanā
ekaŋ cittaŋ.

Tattha katame apariyāpanne cattāro khandhā?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ime vuccanti apariyāpanne cattāro khandhā.

Tattha katamāni apariyāpanne dve āyatanāni?

Manāyatanaŋ dhammāyatanaŋ: imāni vuccanti apariyāpanne dve āyatanāni.

Tattha katamāni apariyāpanne dve dhātuyo?

Manoviññāṇadhātu dhammadhātu: imā vuccanti apariyāpanne dve dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni apariyāpanne dve saccāni?

Maggasaccaŋ nirodhasaccaŋ: imāni vuccanti apariyāpanne dve saccāni.

Tattha katamāni apariyāpanne dvādasindriyāni?

Manindriyaŋ jīvitindriyaŋ somanassindriyaŋ upekhindriyaŋ saddhindriyaŋ viriyindriyaŋ satindriyaŋ samādhindriyaŋ paññindriyaŋ anaññātaññassāmītindriyaŋ[1] aññindriyaŋ aññātāvindriyaŋ: imāni vuccanti apariyāpanne dvādasindriyāni.

Tattha katame apariyāpanne cha hetū?

Tayo kusalahetū tayo avyākatahetū.

Tattha katame tayo kusalahetū?

Alobho kusalahetu adoso kusalahetu amoho kusalahetu: ime tayo kusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo avyākatahetū?

Kusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ vipākato alobho adoso amoho: ime tayo avyākatahetū: ime vuccanti apariyāpanne cha hetū.

Tattha katame apariyāpanne tayo āhārā?

Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro: ime vuccanti apariyāpanne tayo āhārā.

Tattha katamo apariyāpanne eko phasso?

Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso: ayaŋ vuccati apariyāpanne eko phasso.

Tattha katamā apariyāpanne ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaŋ cittaŋ?

---

[1] K: anañña°.

Manoviññāṇadhātu:[1] idaŋ vuccati apariyāpanne ekaŋ cittaŋ.

Pañcannaŋ khandhānaŋ kati kāmadhātupariyāpannā, kati na kāmadhātupariyāpannā . . . pe . . . sattannaŋ cittānaŋ kati kāmadhātupariyāpannā, kati na kāmadhātupariyāpannā?

Rūpakkhandho kāmadhātupariyāpanno. Cattāro khandhā siyā kāmadhātupariyāpannā siyā no kāmadhātupariyāpannā.

Dasāyatanā kāmadhātupariyāpannā. Dve āyatanā siyā kāmadhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmadhātupariyāpannā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo kāmadhātupariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā kāmadhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmadhātupariyāpannā.

Samudayasaccaŋ kāmadhātupariyāpannaŋ. Dve saccā na kāmadhātupariyāpannā. Dukkhasaccaŋ siyā kāmadhātupariyāpannaŋ siyā na kāmadhātupariyāpannaŋ.

Dasindriyā kāmadhātupariyāpannā. Tīṇindriyā na kāmadhātupariyāpannā. Navindriyā siyā kāmadhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmadhātupariyāpannā.

Tayo akusalahetū kāmadhātupariyāpannā. Cha hetū siyā kāmadhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmadhātupariyāpannā.

Kabaliŋkāro āhāro kāmadhātupariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā kāmadhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmadhātupariyāpannā.

Cha phassā kāmadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātu-samphasso siyā kāmadhātupariyāpanno siyā na kāmadhātupariyāpanno.

Cha vedanā, cha saññā, chā cetanā, cha cittā kāmadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā kāmadhātupariyapannā siyā na kāmadhātupariyāpannā.

Pañcannaŋ khandhānaŋ kati rūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na rūpadhātupariyāpannā . . . pe . . . sattānaŋ cittānaŋ kati rūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na rūpadhātupariyāpannā?

Rūpakkhandho na rūpadhātupariyāpanno. Cattāro

---

[1] S[d]: Tattha katamā apariyāpanne ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā? Manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā cetanā: ayaŋ vuccanti apariyāpanne ekā cetanā. Tattha katamaŋ . . . ekaŋ cittaŋ? *&c.*

khandhā siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Dasāyatanā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve āyatanā[1] siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tīṇi saccāni[2] na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dukkhasaccaŋ siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannaŋ siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannaŋ.

Terasindriyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Navindriyā siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tayo akusalahetū na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Cha hetū siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro na rūpadhātupariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Cha phassā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā rūpadhātupariyāpanno siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpanno.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā na[3] rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Pañcannaŋ khandhānaŋ kati arūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na arūpadhātupariyāpannā . . . pe . . . sattannaŋ cittānaŋ kati arūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na arūpadhātupariyāpannā?

Rūpakkhandho na arūpadhātupariyāpanno. Cattāro khandhā siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Dasāyatanā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve āyatanā[1] siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siya na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Solaṣa dhātuyo na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tīṇi saccā na[4] arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dukkhasaccaŋ siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannaŋ siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannaŋ.

Cuddasindriyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Aṭṭhindriyā

---

[1] S[d]: dvāyat°.
[2] K: saccā.
[3] S[d]: cha cittāni rūpadhātu°, *&c.*
[4] S[d]: tīṇi saccāni arūpadhātu°.

siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tayo akusalahetū na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Cha hetū siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro na arūpadhātupariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātu-pariyāpannā.

Cha phassā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā arūpadhātupariyāpanno siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpanno.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Pancannaŋ khandhānaŋ kati pariyāpannā, kati apariyāpannā; . . . pe . . . sattannaŋ cittānaŋ kati pariyāpannā, kati apariyāpannā?

Rūpakkhandho pariyāpanno. Cattāro khandhā siyā pariyāpannā siyā apariyāpannā.

Dasāyatanā pariyāpannā. Dve āyatanā[1] siyā pariyāpannā siyā apariyāpannā.

Solaṣa dhātuyo pariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā pariyāpannā siyā apariyāpannā.

Dve saccā pariyāpannā. Dve saccā apariyāpannā.

Dasindriyā pariyāpannā. Tīṇindriyā apariyāpannā. Navindriyā siyā pariyāpannā siyā apariyāpannā.

Tayo akusalahetū pariyāpannā. Cha hetū siyā pariyāpannā siyā apariyāpannā.

Kabaliŋkāro āhāro pariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā pariyāpannā siyā apariyāpannā.

Cha phassā pariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā pariyāpanno siyā apariyāpanno.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā pariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā pariyāpannā siyā apariyāpannā.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe[2] kati khandhā pātubhavanti . . . pe . . . kati cittāni pātubhavanti?

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaŋ pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti, kassaci ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavanti,

---

[1] S[d]: dvāyat°.
[2] B. *and* K: upapatti° *throughout*.

kassaci dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti, kassaci navāyatanāni pātubhavanti, kassaci sattāyatanāni pātubhavanti; kassaci ekādasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci aparā dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti, sabbesaŋ ekaŋ saccaŋ pātubhavati, kassaci cuddasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci terasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni terasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci dvādasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci dasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci navindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci satindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti; kassaci tayo hetū pātubhavanti, kassaci dve hetū pātubhavanti, keci ahetukā pātubhavanti; sabbesaŋ cattāro āhārā pātubhavanti; sabbesaŋ eko phasso pātubhavati; sabbesaŋ ekā vedanā . . - ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaŋ cittaŋ pātubhavati.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaŋ katame pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti?

Rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaŋ ime pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa ekādasāyatanāṇi pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaŋ devānaŋ paṭhamakappikānaŋ manussānaŋ opapātikānaŋ petānaŋ opapātikānaŋ asurānaŋ opapātikānaŋ tiracchānagatānaŋ nerayikānaŋ paripuṇṇāyatanānaŋ uppattikkhaṇe ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavanti: cakkhāyatanaŋ rūpāyatanaŋ sotāyatanaŋ[1] ghānāyatanaŋ gandhāyatanaŋ jivhāyatanaŋ rasāyatanaŋ kāyāyatanaŋ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ manāyatanaŋ dhammāyatanaŋ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaŋ imāni ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaŋ petānaŋ opapātikānaŋ asurānaŋ opapātikānaŋ tiracchānagatānaŋ nerayikānaŋ jaccandhānaŋ[2] uppattikkhaṇe dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti: rupāyatanaŋ sotāyatanaŋ ghānāyatanaŋ gandhāyatanaŋ jivhāyatanaŋ

---

[1] *All texts omit* saddāyatanaŋ.

[2] S^d: jaccakkhandhānaŋ.

rasāyatanaŋ kāyāyatanaŋ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ manāyatanaŋ dhammāyatanaŋ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaŋ imāni dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāni dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaŋ petānaŋ opapātikānaŋ asurānaŋ opapātikānaŋ tiracchānagatānaŋ nerayikānaŋ jaccabadhirānaŋ[1] uppattikkhaṇe dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti: cakkhāyatanaŋ rūpāyatanaŋ ghānāyatanaŋ gandhāyatanaŋ jivhāyatanaŋ rasāyatanaŋ kāyāyatanaŋ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ manāyatanaŋ dhammāyatanaŋ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaŋ imāni dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa navāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaŋ petānaŋ opapātikānaŋ asurānaŋ opapātikānaŋ tiracchānagatānaŋ nerayikānaŋ jaccandhabadhirānaŋ uppattikkhaṇe navāyatanāni[2] pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanaŋ ghānāyatanaŋ gandhāyatanaŋ jivhāyatanaŋ rasāyatanaŋ kāyāyatanaŋ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ manāyatanaŋ dhammāyatanaŋ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaŋ imāni navāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa sattāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaŋ sattānaŋ uppattikkhaṇe sattāyatanāni pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanaŋ gandhāyatanaŋ rasāyatanaŋ kāyāyatanaŋ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ manāyatanaŋ dhammāyatanaŋ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaŋ imāni sattāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa ekādasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaŋ devānaŋ paṭhamakappikānaŋ manussānaŋ opapātikānaŋ petānaŋ opapātikānaŋ asurānaŋ opapātikānaŋ tiracchānagatānaŋ nerayikānaŋ paripuṇṇāyatanānaŋ uppattikkhaṇe ekādasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti: cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu sotadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu jivhādhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaŋ imāni ekādasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaŋ petānaŋ opapātikānaŋ asurānaŋ opapā-

---

[1] S^d: jaccandhabadhirānaŋ, *which is inconsistent with context.*

[2] S^d: nava āyat°.

tikānaŋ tiracchānagatānaŋ nerayikānaŋ jaccandhānaŋ uppattikkhaṇe dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu sotadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu jivhādhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu dhammadhātu.[1] Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaŋ imāni dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparā dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaŋ petānam opapātikānaŋ asurānaŋ opapātikānaŋ tiracchānagatānaŋ nerayikānaŋ jaccabadhirānaŋ[2] uppattikkhaṇe dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti: cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu jivhādhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaŋ imā dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaŋ petānaŋ opapātikānaŋ asurānaŋ opapātikānaŋ tiracchānagatānaŋ nerayikānaŋ jaccandhabadhirānaŋ uppattikkhaṇe nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu jivhādhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaŋ imā nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaŋ sattānaŋ uppattikhaṇe satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu gandhadhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaŋ imā satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaŋ katamaŋ ekaŋ saccaŋ pātubhavati?

Dukkhasaccaŋ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaŋ idaŋ ekaŋ saccaŋ pātubhavati.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa cuddasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaŋ devānaŋ sahetukānaŋ ñāṇasampayuttānaŋ uppattikkhaṇe cuddasindriyāni pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaŋ sotindriyaŋ ghānindriyaŋ jivhindriyaŋ kāyin-

[1] S[d] *adds* manodhātu, *making eleven.*

[2] S[d]: jaccandhabadhirānaŋ, *which is inconsistent with context.*

driyaŋ manindriyaŋ[1] itthindriyaŋ vā purisindriyaŋ vā jīvitindriyaŋ[2] somanassindriyaŋ vā upekhindriyaŋ vā, saddhindriyaŋ viriyindriyaŋ satindriyaŋ samādhindriyaŋ paññindriyaŋ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaŋ imāni cuddasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa terasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaŋ devānaŋ sahetukānaŋ ñāṇavippayuttānaŋ uppattikkhaṇe terasindriyāni pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaŋ sotindriyaŋ ghānindriyaŋ jivhindriyaŋ kāyindriyaŋ manindriyaŋ itthindriyaŋ vā purisindriyaŋ vā jīvitindriyaŋ[2] somanassindriyaŋ vā upekhindriyaŋ vā saddhindriyaŋ viriyindriyaŋ satindriyaŋ samādhindriyaŋ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaŋ imāni terasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāni terasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Paṭhamakappikānaŋ manussānaŋ sahetukānaŋ ñāṇasampayuttānaŋ uppattikkhaṇe terasindriyāni pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaŋ sotindriyaŋ ghānindriyaŋ jivhindriyaŋ kāyindriyaŋ manindriyaŋ jīvitindriyaŋ somanassindriyaŋ vā upekhindriyaŋ vā[3] saddhindriyaŋ viriyindriyaŋ satindriyaŋ samādhindriyaŋ paññindriyaŋ. Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe etesaŋ imāni terasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dvādasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Paṭhamakappikānaŋ manussānaŋ sahetukānaŋ ñāṇavippayuttānaŋ uppattikkhaṇe dvādasindriyāni pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaŋ sotindriyaŋ ghānindriyaŋ jivhindriyaŋ kāyindriyaŋ manindriyaŋ jīvitindriyaŋ somanassindriyaŋ vā upekhindriyaŋ vā saddhindriyaŋ viriyindriyaŋ satindriyaŋ samādhindriyaŋ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaŋ imāni dvādasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaŋ sattānaŋ sahetukānaŋ ñāṇasampayuttānaŋ uppattikkhaṇe dasindriyāni pātubhavanti: kayindriyaŋ manindriyaŋ itthindriyaŋ vā purisindriyaŋ vā jīvitindriyaŋ somanassindriyaŋ vā upekhindriyaŋ vā saddhindriyaŋ viriyindriyaŋ satindriyaŋ samādhindriyaŋ paññindriyaŋ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaŋ imāni dasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

---

[1] S^d^ *inserts* manindriyaŋ *after* satindriyaŋ.
[2] S^d^ *places this throughout before* itthindriyaŋ vā.
[3] S^d^ *here omits* vā.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa navindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaŋ sattānaŋ sahetukānaŋ ñāṇavippayuttānaŋ uppattikkhaṇe navindriyāni pātubhavanti: kāyindriyaŋ manindriyaŋ itthindriyaŋ vā purisindriyaŋ vā jīvitindriyaŋ somanassindriyaŋ vā upekhindriyaŋ vā, saddhindriyaŋ viriyindriyaŋ satindriyaŋ samādhindriyaŋ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaŋ imāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaŋ petānaŋ opapātikāṇaŋ asurānaŋ opapātikānaŋ tiracchānagatānaŋ nerayikānaŋ paripuṇṇāyatanānaŋ uppattikkhaṇe navindriyāni pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaŋ sotindriyaŋ ghānindriyaŋ jivhindriyaŋ kāyindriyaŋ manindriyaŋ itthindriyaŋ vā purisindriyaŋ vā jīvitindriyaŋ upekhindriyaŋ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaŋ imāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaŋ petānaŋ opapātikānaŋ asurānaŋ opapātikānaŋ tiracchānagatānaŋ nerayikānaŋ jaccandhānaŋ uppattikkhaṇe aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti: sotindriyaŋ ghānindriyaŋ jivhindriyaŋ kāyindriyaŋ manindriyaŋ itthindriyaŋ vā purisindriyaŋ vā jīvitindriyaŋ upekhindriyaŋ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaŋ imāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaŋ petānaŋ opapātikānaŋ asurānaŋ opapātikānaŋ tiracchānagatānaŋ nerayikānaŋ jaccabadhirānaŋ[1] uppattikkhaṇe aṭṭhindriyānaŋ pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaŋ ghānindriyaŋ[2] jivhindriyaŋ kāyindriyaŋ manindriyaŋ itthindriyaŋ vā purisindriyaŋ vā jīvitindriyaŋ upekhindriyaŋ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaŋ imāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa sattindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaŋ petānaŋ opapātikānaŋ asurānaŋ opapātikānaŋ tiracchānagatānaŋ nerayikānaŋ jaccandhabadhirānaŋ uppattikkhaṇe sattindriyāni pātubhavanti: ghānin-

[1] S^d: jaccandhabadhirānaŋ, *which is inconsistent with context.*

[2] S^d *omits.*

driyaŋ jivhindriyaŋ kāyindriyaŋ manindriyaŋ itthindriyaŋ vā purisindriyaŋ vā jīvitindriyaŋ upekhindriyaŋ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaŋ imāni sattindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaŋ sattānaŋ ahetukānaŋ ṭhapetvā napuŋsakānaŋ uppattikkhaṇe pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti: kāyindriyaŋ manindriyaŋ itthindriyaŋ vā purisindriyaŋ vā jīvitindriyaŋ upekhindriyaŋ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaŋ imāni pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaŋ sattānaŋ ahetukānaŋ napuŋsakānaŋ uppattikkhaṇe cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti. Kāyindriyaŋ manindriyaŋ jīvitindriyaŋ upekhindriyaŋ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaŋ imāni cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa tayo hetū pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaŋ devānaŋ paṭhamakappikānaŋ manussānaŋ gabbhaseyyakānaŋ sattānaŋ sahetukānaŋ ñāṇasampayuttānaŋ uppattikkhaṇe tayo hetū pātubhavanti: alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu amoho vipākahetu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaŋ ime tayo hetū pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dve hetū pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaŋ devānaŋ paṭhamakappikānaŋ manussānaŋ gabbhaseyyakānaŋ sattānaŋ sahetukānaŋ ñāṇavippayuttānaŋ uppattikkhaṇe dve hetū pātubhavanti: alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaŋ ime dve hetū pātubhavanti. Avasesā sattā ahetukā pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaŋ katame cattāro āhārā pātubhavanti?

Kabaliŋkāro āhāro phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaŋ ime cattāro āhārā pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaŋ katamo eko phasso pātubhavati?

Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaŋ ayaŋ eko phasso pātubhavati.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaŋ katamā ekā

vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaŋ cittaŋ pātubhavati?

Manoviññāṇadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaŋ idaŋ ekaŋ cittaŋ pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kati khandhā pātubhavanti . . . pe . . . kati cittāni pātubhavanti?

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ṭhapetvā asaññasattānaŋ devānaŋ

pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti
pañcāyatanāni pātubhavanti
pañca dhātuyo pātubhavanti
ekaŋ saccaŋ pātubhavati
dasindriyāni pātubhavanti
tayo hetū pātubhavanti
tayo āhārā pātubhavanti
eko phasso pātubhavati
ekā vedanā . . .
ekā saññā . . .
ekā cetanā . . .
ekaŋ cittaŋ pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti?

Rūpakkhandho vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni pañcāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Cakkhāyatanaŋ rūpāyatanaŋ sotāyatanaŋ manāyatanaŋ dhammāyatanaŋ. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni pañcāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā pañca dhātuyo pātubhavanti? Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu sotadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu dhammadhātu. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imā pañca dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamaŋ ekaŋ saccaŋ pātubhavati?

Dukkhasaccaŋ. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idaŋ ekaŋ saccaŋ pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni dasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Cakkhundriyaŋ sotindriyaŋ manindriyaŋ jīvitindriyaŋ somanassindriyaŋ vā[1] upekhindriyaŋ vā saddhindriyaŋ[2]

---

[1] S^d *omits* vā. [2] S^d *has* vā.

viriyindriyaŋ satindriyaŋ samādhindriyaŋ paññindriyaŋ. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni dasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo hetū pātubhavanti?

Alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu amoho vipākahetu. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo hetū pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo āhārā pātubhavanti?

Phassāhārā manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo āhārā pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamo eko phasso pātubhavati?

Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso pātubhavati. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ayaŋ eko phasso pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaŋ cittaŋ pātubhavati?

Manoviññāṇadhātu. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idaŋ ekaŋ cittaŋ pātubhavati.

Asaññasattānaŋ devānaŋ uppattikkhaṇe kati khandhā pātubhavanti . . . pe . . . kati cittāni pātubhavanti?

Asaññasattānaŋ devānaŋ uppattikkhaṇe eko khandho pātubhavati: rūpakkhandho. Dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanaŋ dhammāyatanaŋ. Dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu dhammadhātu. Ekaŋ saccaŋ pātubhavati: dukkhasaccaŋ. Ekindriyaŋ pātubhavati: rūpajīvitindriyaŋ. Asaññasattā devā ahetukā anāhārā aphassakā avedanakā asaññakā acetanakā acittakā pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kati khandhā pātubhavanti . . . pe . . . kati cittāni pātubhavanti?

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe
cattāro khandhā pātubhavanti
dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti
dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti
ekaŋ saccaŋ pātubhavati
aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti
tayo hetū pātubhavanti
tayo āhārā pātubhavanti
eko phasso pātubhavati
ekā vedanā . . .
ekā saññā . . .

ekā cetanā . . .
ekaŋ cittaŋ pātubhavati.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame cattāro khandhā pātubhavanti?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime cattāro khandhā pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Manāyatanaŋ dhammāyatanaŋ. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Manoviññāṇadhātu dhammadhātu. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imā dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamaŋ ekaŋ saccaŋ pātubhavati?

Dukkhasaccaŋ. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idaŋ ekaŋ saccaŋ pātubhavati.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Manindriyaŋ jīvitindriyaŋ upekhindriyaŋ saddhindriyaŋ viriyindriyaŋ satindriyaŋ samādhindriyaŋ paññindriyaŋ. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo hetū pātubhavanti?

Alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu amoho vipākahetu. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo hetū pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo āhārā pātubhavanti?

Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo āhārā pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamo eko phasso pātubhavati?

Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ayaŋ eko phasso pātubhavati.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaŋ cittaŋ pātubhavati?

Manoviññāṇadhātu. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idaŋ ekaŋ cittaŋ pātubhavati.

Kāmāvacarā dhammā, na kāmāvacarā dhammā; rūpāvacarā dhammā, na rūpāvacarā dhammā; arūpāvacarā dhammā, na arūpāvacarā dhammā; pariyāpannā dhammā, apariyāpannā dhammā.

Katame dhammā kāmāvacarā?

Heṭṭhato[1] avīcinirayaŋ pariyantaŋ karitvā uparito paranimmitavasavattideve[2] anto karitvā yaŋ etasmiŋ antare etthāvacarā ettha pariyāpannā khandhadhātuāyatanā[3] rūpaŋ[4] vedanā saññā saŋkhārā viññāṇaŋ: ime dhammā kāmāvacarā.

Katame dhammā na kāmāvacarā?

Rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā apariyāpannā: ime dhammā na kāmāvacarā.

Katame dhammā rūpāvacarā?

Heṭṭhato brahmalokaŋ pariyantaŋ karitvā uparito akaniṭṭhe deve anto karitvā yaŋ etasmiŋ antare etthāvacarā ettha pariyāpannā samāpannassa vā[5] uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārissa[6] vā cittacetasikā dhammā: ime dhammā rūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā na rūpāvacarā?

Kāmāvacarā arūpāvacarā apariyāpannā: ime dhammā na rūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā arūpāvacarā?

Heṭṭhato ākāsānañcāyatanūpage[7] deve pariyantaŋ karitvā uparito neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanūpage deve anto karitvā yaŋ etasmiŋ antare etth' āvacarā ettha pariyāpannā samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārissa[8] vā cittacetasikā dhammā: ime dhammā arūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā na arūpāvacarā?

Kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā apariyāpannā: ime dhammā na arūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā pariyāpannā?

Sāsavā kusalākusalāvyākatā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā: rūpakkhandho vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saŋkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ime dhammā pariyāpannā.

Katame dhammā apariyāpannā?

Maggā ca maggaphalāni ca asaŋkhatā ca[9] dhātu: ime dhamma apariyāpannā.

---

[1] Dh. S. § 1280 *foll.* [2] K: parinimmitavattī.
[3] B: khandhā. [4] S^d *and* B: rūpā.
[5] S^d *omits.* [6] S^d: diṭṭhadhamme sukha°.
[7] B: °upage. [8] *So* S^d. [9] S^d *omits* ca.

Devā ti: tayo devā: sammatidevā, uppattidevā, visuddhidevā. Sammatidevā nāma rājāno deviyo kumārā. Uppattidevā nāma cātummahārājike deve upādāya tad-upari devā. Visuddhidevā nāma arahanto vuccanti.

Dānaŋ datvā sīlaŋ samādiyitvā[1] uposathakammaŋ katvā kattha uppajjanti?

Dānaŋ datvā sīlaŋ samādiyitvā[1] uposathakammaŋ katvā, appekacce gahapatimahāsālānaŋ sahavyataŋ uppajjanti,[2] appekacce brāhmaṇamahāsālānaŋ sahavyataŋ uppajjanti, appekacce khattiyamahāsālānaŋ sahavyataŋ uppajjanti, appekacce cātummahārājikānaŋ devānaŋ sahavyataŋ uppajjanti, appekacce tāvatiŋsānaŋ devānaŋ sahavyataŋ uppajjanti, appekacce yāmānaŋ devānaŋ sahavyataŋ uppajjanti, appekacce tusitānaŋ devānaŋ sahavyataŋ uppajjanti, appekacce nimmānaratīnaŋ devānaŋ sahavyataŋ uppajjanti, appekacce parinammitavasavattīnaŋ devānaŋ[3] sahavyataŋ uppajjanti.

Manussānaŋ kittakaŋ āyuppamāṇaŋ?

Vassasataŋ appaŋ vā bhiyyo vā.

Cātummahārājikānaŋ devānaŋ kittakaŋ āyuppamāṇaŋ?

Yāni mānussakāni[4] paññāsa vassāni cātummahārājikānaŋ devānaŋ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiŋsarattiyo māso, tena māsena dvādasamāsiyo[5] saŋvaccharo, tena saŋvaccharena dibbāni pañca vassasatāni cātummahārājikānaŋ devānaŋ āyuppamāṇaŋ.

Manussagaṇanāya[6] kittakaŋ hoti?

Navutivassasatasahassāni.

Tāvatiŋsānaŋ devānaŋ kittakaŋ āyuppamāṇaŋ?

Yaŋ mānussakaŋ[7] vassasataŋ tāvatiŋsānaŋ devānaŋ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiŋsarattiyo māso, tena māsena dvādasamāsiyo saŋvaccharo, tena saŋvaccharena dibbaŋ vassasahassaŋ tāvatiŋsānaŋ devānaŋ āyuppamāṇaŋ.

Manussānaŋ[8] gaṇanāya kittakaŋ hoti?

Tisso ca vassakoṭiyo saṭṭhiñ ca[9] vassasatasahassāni.

Yāmānaŋ devānaŋ kittakaŋ āyuppamāṇaŋ?

Yāni mānussakāni[10] dve vassasatāni yāmānaŋ devānaŋ eso

---

[1] K: samādayitvā.

[2] *In* B. *and* K. *the order is* (1) khattiya . . . (2) brāhmaṇa . . . (3) gahapati . . .

[3] S[d] *omits* pāranimmita *from the compound*. K: pari°.

[4] S[d]: manussānaŋ. K: mānusa°. [5] S[d]: dvādasi°.

[6] B. *and* K: manussānaŋ. [7] S[d]: *one* s.

[8] *So* S[d]. [9] B: saṭṭhi ca. [10] *So* S[d].

eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiŋsarattiyo māso, tena māsena dvādasamāsiyo saŋvaccharo, tena saŋvaccharena dibbāni dve vassasahassāni yāmānaŋ devānaŋ āyuppamāṇaŋ.

Manussānaŋ gaṇanāya kittakaŋ hoti?

Cuddasa ca vassakoṭiyo cattārīsañ ca vassasatasahassāni.

Tusitānaŋ[1] devānaŋ kittakaŋ āyuppamāṇaŋ?

Yāni mānussakāni[2] cattāri vassasatāni, tusitānaŋ devānaŋ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiŋsarattiyo māso, tena māsena dvādasasamāsiyo saŋvaccharo, tena saŋvaccharena dibbāni cattāri vassasahassāni tusitānaŋ devānaŋ ayuppamāṇaŋ.

Manussānaŋ gaṇanāya kittakaŋ hoti?

Sattapaññāsa vassakoṭiyo saṭṭhiñ ca vassasatasahassāni.

Nimmānaratīnaŋ devānaŋ kittakaŋ āyuppamāṇaŋ?

Yāni mānussakāni[2] aṭṭha vassasatāni nimmānaratīnaŋ devānaŋ eso eko rattindivo tāya rattiyā tiŋsarattiyo māso, tena māsena dvādasasamāsiyo saŋvaccharo, tena saŋvaccharena dibbāni aṭṭha vassasahassāni nimmānaratīnaŋ devānaŋ āyuppamāṇaŋ.

Manussānaŋ gaṇanāya kittakaŋ hoti?

Dve vassakoṭisatāni tisso ca[3] vassakoṭiyo cattārīsañ ca[4] vassasatasahassāni.

Paranimmitavasavattīnaŋ devānaŋ kittakaŋ āyuppamāṇaŋ?

Yāni mānussakāni soḷasa vassasatāni paranimmitavasavattīṇaŋ devānaŋ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiŋsarattiyo māso, tena māsena dvādasamāsiyo saŋvaccharo, tena saŋvaccharena dibbāni soḷasa vassasahassāni paranimmitavasavattīnaŋ devānaŋ āyuppamāṇaŋ.

Manussānaŋ gaṇanāya kittakaŋ hoti?

Nava ca vassakoṭisatāni ekavīsañ ca vassakoṭiyo saṭṭhiñ ca vassasatasahassāni.[5]

Cha ete[6] kāmāvacarā sabbakāmasamiddhino,
Sabbesaŋ ekasaŋkhāto āyu bhavati kittako?
Dvādasakoṭisataŋ tesaŋ aṭṭhavīsañ ca[7] koṭiyo
Paññāsasatasahassāni[8] vassaggena pakāsitā ti.

---

1 B: tusītānaŋ. 2 Sd *and* K. *have one* s.
3 Sd: tissa ca. K: tinsaŋ ca.
4 Sd: cattārīsā vassa°. K: cattaḷīsañ, *and so above.*
5 K. *and* B. *add* iti. 6 K: chappi: cha ete.
7 Sd: aṭṭhavisā ca. 8 Sd *omits* °sata°.

Paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ[1] parittaŋ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?
Paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ parittaŋ bhāvetvā brahmapārisajjānaŋ devānaŋ sahavyataŋ uppajjanti.
Tesaŋ kittakaŋ āyuppamāṇaŋ?
Kappassa tatiyo bhāgo.[2]
Paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ majjhimaŋ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?
Paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ[3] majjhimaŋ bhāvetvā brahmapurohitānaŋ[4] devānaŋ sahavyataŋ uppajjanti.
Tesaŋ kittakaŋ āyuppamāṇaŋ?
Upaḍḍhakappo.
Paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ paṇītaŋ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?
Paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ paṇītaŋ bhāvetvā mahābrahmānaŋ devānaŋ sahavyataŋ uppajjanti.
Tesaŋ kittakaŋ āyuppamānaŋ?
Kappo.[5]
Dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ parittaŋ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?
Dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ parittaŋ bhāvetvā parittābhānaŋ devānaŋ sahavyataŋ uppajjanti.
Tesaŋ kittakaŋ āyuppamāṇaŋ?
Dve kappā.
Dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ majjhimaŋ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?
Dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ majjhimaŋ bhāvetvā appamāṇābhānaŋ devānaŋ sahavyataŋ uppajjanti.
Tesaŋ kittakaŋ āyuppamāṇaŋ?
Cattāro kappā.
Dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ paṇītaŋ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?
Dutiyaŋ jhānaŋ paṇītaŋ bhāvetvā abhassarānaŋ devānaŋ sahavyataŋ uppajjanti.
Tesaŋ kittakaŋ āyuppamāṇaŋ?
Aṭṭha kappā.
Tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ parittaŋ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?
Tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ parittaŋ bhāvetvā parittasubhānaŋ devānaŋ sahavyataŋ uppajjanti.
Tesaŋ kittakaŋ āyuppamāṇaŋ?
Soḷasa kappā.
Tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ majjhimaŋ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?
Tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ majjhimaŋ bhāvetvā appamāṇasubhānaŋ devānaŋ sahavyataŋ uppajjanti.

---

[1] S[d]: paṭhamajjhānaŋ. [2] K: tatiyo (catuttho ?).
[3] *So* S[d]. [4] S[d]: °porohitānaŋ. [5] K: eko kappo.

Tesaŋ kittakaŋ āyuppamāṇaŋ?
Dvattiŋsa[1] kappā.
Tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ paṇītaŋ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?
Tatiyaŋ jhānaŋ paṇītaŋ bhāvetvā subhakiṇhānaŋ[2] devānaŋ sahavyataŋ uppajjanti.
Tesaŋ kiṭṭakaŋ āyuppamāṇaŋ?
Catusaṭṭhi kappā.
Catutthaŋ jhānaŋ bhāvetvā, ārammaṇanānattatā manasikāranānattatā chandanānattatā paṇidhinānattatā adhimokkhanānattatā abhinihāranānattatā[3] paññānānattatā appekacce asaññasattānaŋ devānaŋ sahavyataŋ uppajjanti, appekacce vehapphalānaŋ devānaŋ sahavyataŋ uppajjanti, appekacce avihānaŋ devānaŋ sahavyataŋ uppajjanti, appekacce atappānaŋ devānaŋ sahavyataŋ uppajjanti, appekacce sudassānaŋ devānaŋ sahavyatan uppajjanti, appekacce sudassīnaŋ devānaŋ sahavyataŋ uppajjanti, appekacce akaniṭṭhānaŋ devānaŋ sahavyataŋ uppajjanti, appekacce ākāsānañcāyatanūpagānaŋ devānaŋ sahavyataŋ uppajjanti, appekacce viññāṇañcāyatanūpagānaŋ devānaŋ sahavyataŋ uppajjanti, appekacce ākiñcaññāyatanūpagānaŋ devānaŋ sahavyataŋ uppajjanti, appekacce neva-saññānāsaññāyatanūpagānaŋ devānaŋ sahavyataŋ uppajjanti.
Asaññasattānañ ca vehapphalānañ cā devānaŋ kittakaŋ āyuppamāṇaŋ?
Pañca kappasatāni.
Avihānaŋ devānaŋ kittakaŋ āyuppamāṇaŋ?
Kappasahassaŋ.
Atappānaŋ devānaŋ kittakaŋ āyuppamāṇaŋ?
Dve kappasahassāni.
Sudassānaŋ devānaŋ kittakaŋ āyuppamāṇaŋ?
Cattāri kappasahassāni.
Sudassīnaŋ devānaŋ kittakaŋ āyuppamāṇaŋ?
Aṭṭha kappasahassāni.
Akaniṭṭhānaŋ devānaŋ kittakaŋ āyuppamāṇaŋ?
Soḷasa kappasahassāni.
Ākāsānañcāyatanūpagānaŋ devānaŋ kittakaŋ āyuppamāṇaŋ?
Vīsati kappasahassāni.
Viññāṇañcāyatanūpagānaŋ devānaŋ kittakaŋ āyuppamāṇaŋ?
Cattārīsa[4] kappasahassāni.

---

[1] B: bātiŋsa. [2] Sd: subhakinnānaŋ.
[3] Sd *omits.* [4] K: cattāḷīsa.

Ākiñciññāyatanūpagānaŋ devānaŋ kittakaŋ āyuppamāṇaŋ?

Saṭṭhi kappasahassāni.

Neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanūpagānaŋ devānaŋ kittakaŋ āyuppamāṇaŋ?

Caturāsīti kappasahassāni.

Ukkhittā puññatejena kāmarūpagatī[1] gatā
Bhavaggatam pi[2] sampattā puna gacchanti duggatiŋ
Tāva-dīghāyukā sattā cavanti āyusaŋkhayā.
Natthi koci bhavo nicco: iti vuttaŋ Mahesinā.
Tasmā hi dhīrā nipakā nipuṇā atthacintakā.
Jarāmaraṇamokkhāya bhaventi maggam uttamaŋ,
Bhāvayitvā sucimaggaŋ nibbānogadhagāminaŋ,
Sabbāsave pariññāya parinibbanti anāsavā ti.

Pañcannaŋ khandhānaŋ[3] kati abhiññeyyā, kati pariññeyyā, kati pahātabbā, kati bhāvetabbā, kati sacchikātabbā, kati na pahātabbā, na bhāvetabbā, na sacchikātabbā . . . pe . . . sattannaŋ cittānaŋ kati abhiññeyyā, kati pariññeyyā, kati pahātabbā, kati bhāvetabbā, kati sacchikātabbā, kati na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā?

Rūpakkhandho abhiññeyyo pariññeyyo na pahātabbo na bhāvetabbo na sacchikātabbo. Cattāro khandhā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā siyā na sacchikātabbā.

Dasāyatanā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Dve āyatanā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Dve dhātuyo abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā.

Samudayasaccaŋ abhiññeyyaŋ pariññeyyaŋ pahātabbaŋ na bhāvetabbaŋ na sacchikātabbaŋ. Maggasaccaŋ abhiññeyyaŋ pariññeyyaŋ na pahātabbaŋ[4] bhāvetabbaŋ na

---

[1] B. *and* K: kāmarūpagatiŋ.
[2] K: vā pi. B: °gataŋ.
[3] Sd: pañcakhandhānaŋ.
[4] Sd *inserts* na.

sacchikātabbaŋ. Nirodhasaccaŋ abhiññeyyaŋ pariññeyyaŋ na pahātabbaŋ na bhāvetabbaŋ sacchikātabbaŋ. Dukkhasaccaŋ abhiññeyyaŋ pariññeyyaŋ siyā pahātabbaŋ na bhāvetabbaŋ na sacchikātabbaŋ siyā na pahātabbaŋ.

Navindriyā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Domanassindriyaŋ abhiññeyyaŋ pariññeyyaŋ pahātabbaŋ na bhāvetabbaŋ na sacchikātabbaŋ. Anaññātaññassāmītindriyaŋ[1] abhiññeyyaŋ pariññeyyaŋ na pahātabbaŋ na bhāvetabbaŋ na sacchikātabbaŋ. Aññindriyaŋ abhiññeyyaŋ pariññeyyaŋ na pahātabbaŋ siyā bhāvetabbaŋ siyā[2] sacchikātabbaŋ. Aññātāvindriyaŋ abhiññeyyaŋ pariññeyyaŋ na pahātabbaŋ na bhāvetabbaŋ sacchikātabbaŋ. Tīṇindriyā[3] abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na bhāvetabbā[4] na sacchikātabbā. Cha indriyā[5] abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā.

Tayo akusalahetū abhiññeyyā pariñneyyā pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Tayo kusalahetū abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā[6] na sacchikātabbā siyā na bhāvetabbā. Tayo avyākatahetū abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhavetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na sacchikātabba.

Kabaliŋkāro āhāro abhiññeyyo pariññeyyo na pahātabbo na[7] bhāvetabbo na sacchikātabbo. Tayo āhārā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā.

Cha phassā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso abhiññeyyo pariññeyyo siyā pahātabbo siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbo siyā na pahātabbo na bhāvetabbo na sacchikātabbo.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Manoviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchi-

---

[1] K: anaññat°.
[2] S^d *inserts* na.
[3] S^d: °indriyāni.
[4] S^d *inserts* siyā.
[5] *So* S^d.
[6] S^d *inserts* siyā.
[7] S^d *omits* na.

kātabbā siyā nā pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā.

Pañcannaŋ khandhānaŋ kati sārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇā . . . pe . . . sattannaŋ cittānaŋ kati sārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇā?
Rūpakkhandho anārammaṇo. Cattāro khandhā sārammaṇā.
Dasāyatanā anārammaṇā. Manāyatanaŋ sārammaṇaŋ. Dhammāyatanaŋ siyā sārammaṇaŋ siyā anārammaṇaŋ.
Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Satta dhātuyo sārammaṇā. Dhammadhātu siyā sārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.
Dve saccā[1] sārammaṇā. Nirodhasaccaŋ anārammaṇaŋ. Dukkhasaccaŋ siyā sārammaṇaŋ siyā anārammaṇaŋ.
Satindriyā anārammaṇā. Cuddasindriyā sarammaṇā. Jīvitindriyaŋ siyā sārammaṇaŋ siyā anārammaṇaŋ.
Nava hetū sārammaṇā.
Kabaliŋkāro āhāro anārammaṇo. Tayo āhārā sārammaṇā.
Satta phassā[2] . . . satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . . satta cittā sārammaṇā.

Pañcannaŋ khandhānaŋ kati sārammaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇā . . . pe . . . sattannaŋ cittānaŋ kati sārammaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇā?
Rūpakkhandho[3] anārammaṇo. Cattāro khandhā siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.
Dasāyatanā anārammaṇā. Manāyatanaŋ siyā sārammaṇārammaṇaŋ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaŋ siyā anārammaṇaŋ. Dhammāyatanaŋ siyā sārammaṇārammaṇaŋ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaŋ siyā anārammaṇaŋ.
Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo anārammaṇārammaṇā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Dhammadhātu siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.
Nirodhasaccaŋ anārammaṇaŋ. Maggasaccaŋ anārammaṇārammaṇaŋ. Samudayasaccaŋ siyā sārammaṇārammaṇaŋ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.[4]

---

[1] *So also* Sd.   [2] Sd *adds* sārammaṇā.
[3] Sd *omits down to* cha dhātuyo *exclusive*.
[4] Sd *omits these two words*.

Dukkhasaccaŋ siyā sārammaṇārammaṇaŋ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaŋ siyā anārammaṇaŋ.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Pañcindriyā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Navindriyā siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Jīvitindriyaŋ siyā sārammaṇārammaṇaŋ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaŋ siyā anārammaṇaŋ.

Nava hetū siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Kabaliŋkāro āhāro anārammaṇo. Tayo āhārā siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Cha phassā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā sārammaṇārammaṇo siyā anārammaṇārammaṇo.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Pañcannaŋ khandhānaŋ kati diṭṭhā, kati sutā, kāti mutā, kati viññātā; kati na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā na viññātā . . . pe . . . sattannaŋ cittānaŋ kati diṭṭhā, kati sutā, kati mutā, kati viññātā; kati na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā na viññātā?

Rūpakkhandho siyā diṭṭho siyā suto siyā muto siyā viññāto[1] siyā na diṭṭho na suto na muto na viññāto. Cattāro khandhā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Rūpāyatanaŋ diṭṭhaŋ na sutaŋ na mutaŋ na viññātaŋ. Saddāyatanaŋ na diṭṭhaŋ sutaŋ na mutaŋ viññātaŋ. Gandhāyatanaŋ . . . rasāyatanaŋ . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ na diṭṭhaŋ na sutaŋ mutaŋ viññātaŋ. Sattāyatanā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Rūpadhātu diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā. Saddadhātu na diṭṭhā sutā na mutā viññātā. Gandhadhātu . . . rasadhātu . . . phoṭṭhabbadhātu na diṭṭhā na sutā mutā viññātā. Terasa dhātuyo na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Tīṇi saccāni[2] na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā. Dukkhasaccaŋ siyā diṭṭhaŋ siyā sutaŋ siyā mutaŋ siyā na diṭṭhaŋ na sutaŋ na mutaŋ viññātaŋ.

Bāvīsatindriyā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Nava hetū na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Cattāro āhārā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

---

[1] K. *omits* siyā viññāto.

[2] K. *corrects its text to* saccā.

Satta phassā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.
Satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . . satta cittā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Pañcannaŋ khandhānaŋ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākatā; . . . pe . . . sattannaŋ cittānaŋ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākatā?
Rūpakkhandho avyākato. Cattāro khandhā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākatā.
Dasāyatanā avyākatā. Dve āyatanā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākatā.
Soḷasa dhātuyo avyākatā. Dve dhātuyo siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākatā.
Samudayasaccaŋ akusalaŋ. Maggasaccaŋ kusalaŋ. Nirodhasaccaŋ avyākataŋ. Dukkhasaccaŋ siyā kusalaŋ siyā akusalaŋ siyā avyākataŋ.
Dasindriyā avyākatā. Domanassindriyaŋ akusalaŋ. Anaññātaññassāmītindriyaŋ[1] kusalaŋ. Cattārindriyā[2] siyā kusalā siyā avyākatā. Cha indriyā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākatā.
Tayo akusalahetū akusalā. Tayo kusalahetū kusalā. Tayo avyākatahetū avyākatā.
Kabaliŋkāro āhāro avyākato. Tayo āhārā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākatā.
Cha phassā avyākatā. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā kusalo siyā akusalo siyā avyākato.
Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā avyākatā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākatā.

Pañcannaŋ khandhānaŋ kati sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . . sattannaŋ cittānaŋ kati sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā?
Dve khandhā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Tayo khandhā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā[3] siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

---

[1] K: anaññat°. [2] S^d: °indriyāni.
[3] S^d *omits this second alternative.*

Dasāyatanā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Manāyatanaŋ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ. Dhammāyatanaŋ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan siyā na vattabbaŋ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Pañca dhātuyo adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyaviññāṇadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhā vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Dhammadhātu[1] siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi.

Dve saccā[2] siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Nirodhasaccaŋ na vattabbaŋ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi. Dukkhasaccaŋ siyā dukkhaya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ siyā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkham asukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Dvādasindriyā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi. Cha indriyā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Tīṇindriyā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya

[1] S^d *omits from* dhammadhātu *to* siyā na vattabbā *exclusive.*

[2] S^d : saccāni.

sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Jīvitindriyaŋ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ siyā na vattabbaŋ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Doso akusalahetu dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto. Satta hetū siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Moho akusalahetu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto.

Kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro na vattabbo sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ti pi. Tayo āhārā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Pañca phassā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyasamphasso[1] siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto.

Satta vedanā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi.

Pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā . . . pañca cittā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyaviññāṇaŋ[2] siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Pañcannaŋ khandhānaŋ kati vipākā, kati vipākadhammadhammā, kati neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā . . . pe . . . sattannaŋ cittānaŋ kati vipākā, kati vipākadhammadhammā, kati neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā?

Rupakkhandho neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo. Cattāro khandhā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

---

[1] Sd: kāyaviññāṇadhātusamphasso.
[2] Sd: °viññāṇadhātu.

Dasāyatanā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Dve āyatanā[1] siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Dasa dhātuyo neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Pañca dhātuyo vipākā. Manodhātu siyā vipākā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Dve dhātuyo siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Dve saccāni vipākadhammadhammā. Nirodhasaccaŋ neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammaŋ. Dukkhasaccaŋ siyā vipākaŋ siyā vipākadhammadhammaŋ siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammaŋ.

Sattindriyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Tīṇindriyā[2] vipākā. Dve indriyā[3] vipākadhammadhammā. Aññindriyaŋ siyā vipākaŋ siyā vipākadhammadhammaŋ. Navindriyā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Cha hetū vipākadhammadhammā. Tayo avyākatahetū siyā vipākā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo. Tayo āhārā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Pañca phassā vipākā. Manodhātusamphasso siyā vipāko siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā vipāko siyā vipākadhammadhammo siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo.

Pañca vedanā . . . pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā . . . pañca cittā vipākā. Manodhātu siyā vipākā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.[4]

Pañcannaŋ khandhānaŋ kati upādiṇṇupādāniyā, kati anupādiṇṇupādāniyā,[5] kati anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā . . . pe . . . sattannaŋ cittānaŋ kati upādiṇṇupādāniyā, kati anupādiṇṇupādāniyā, kati anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Rūpakkhandho siyā upadiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyo. Cattāro khandhā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

---

[1] Sd: dvāyat°. [2] *So both* K. *and* Sd.
[3] B. *and* K: dvindriyā. [4] Dh. S. §§ 990-2; *cf.* §§ 653-6.
[5] Sd *places its* . ... pe . . . *here.*

Pañcāyatanā upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Saddāyatanaŋ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaŋ. Cattārāyatanā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Dve āyatanā[1] siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Dasa dhātuyo upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Saddadhātu anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Pañca dhātuyo upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Dve dhātuyo siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Samudayasaccaŋ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaŋ. Dve saccā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā. Dukkhasaccaŋ siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyaŋ siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyaŋ.

Navindriyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Domanassindriyaŋ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaŋ. Tīṇindriyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā. Navindriyā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Tayo akusalahetū anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Tayo kusalahetū siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā. Tayo avyākatahetū siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyo. Tayo āhārā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Pañca phassā upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Manodhātusamphasso siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyo. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyo.

Pañca vedanā . . . pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā . . . pañca cittā upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Manodhātu siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Pañcannaŋ khandhānaŋ kati savitakka-savicārā, kati avitakkavicāramattā, kati avitakka-avicārā . . . pe . . . sattannaŋ cittānaŋ kati savitakka-savicārā, kati avitakkavicāramattā, kati avitakka-avicārā?

Rūpakkhandho avitakka-avicāro. Tayo khandhā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Saŋkhārakkhandho siyā savitakka-savicāro siyā avitakkavicāramatto siyā avitakka-avicāro siyā na vattabbo

---

[1] Sd.: dvāyataṇāni.

savitakkā-savicāro ti pi avitakkavicāramatto ti pi avitakka-avicāro ti pi.

Dasāyatanā avitakka-avicārā. Manāyatanaŋ siyā savitakka-savicāraŋ siyā avitakkavicāramattaŋ siyā avitakka-avicāraŋ. Dhammāyatanaŋ siyā savitakka-savicāraŋ siyā avitakkavicāramattaŋ siyā avitakka-avicāraŋ siyā na vattabbaŋ savitakka-savicāran ti pi avitakkavicāramattan ti pi avitakka-avicāran ti pi.

Paṇṇarasa dhātuyo avitakka-avicārā. Manodhātu savitakka-savicārā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Dhammadhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā siyā na vattabbā savitakka-savicārā ti pi avitakkavicāramattā ti pi[1] avitakka-avicārā ti pi.

Samudayasaccaŋ savitakka-savicāraŋ. Nirodhasaccaŋ avitakka-avicāraŋ. Maggasaccaŋ siyā savitakka-savicāraŋ siyā avitakkavicāramattaŋ siyā avitakka-avicāraŋ. Dukkhasaccaŋ siyā na vattabbaŋ savitakka-savicāran ti pi avitakkavicāramattan ti pi avitakka-avicāran ti pi.

Navindriyā avitakka-avicārā. Domanassindriyaŋ savitakka-savicāraŋ. Upekhindriyaŋ siyā savitakka-savicāraŋ siyā avitakka-avicāraŋ. Ekādasindriyā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Tayo akusalahetū savitakka-savicārā. Cha hetū siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro avitakka-avicāro. Tayo āhārā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Pañca phassā avitakka-avicārā. Manodhātusamphasso savitakka - savicāro. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā savitakka-savicāro siyā avitakkavicāramatto siyā avitakka-avicāro.

Pañca vedanā . . . pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā . . . pañca cittā avitakka - avicārā. Manodhātu savitakka-savicārā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā savitakka - savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Pañcannaŋ khandhānaŋ kati rūpā, kati arūpā . . . pe . . . sattannaŋ cittānaŋ kati rūpā, kati arūpā?

Rūpakkhandho rūpaŋ. Cattāro khandhā arūpā.

---

[1] S^d *omits this second alternative.*

Dasāyatanā rūpā. Manāyatanaŋ arūpaŋ. Dhammāyatanaŋ siyā rūpaŋ siyā arūpaŋ.

Dasa dhātuyo rūpā. Satta dhātuyo arūpā. Dhammadhātu siyā rūpā siyā arūpā.[1]

Tīṇi saccā arūpā. Dukkhasaccaŋ siyā rūpaŋ siyā arūpaŋ.

Sattindriyā rūpā. Cuddasindriyā arūpā. Jīvitindriyaŋ siyā rūpaŋ siyā arūpaŋ.

Nava hetū arūpā.

Kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro rūpaŋ. Tayo āhārā arūpā.

Satta phassā arūpā.

Satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . . sattā cittā arūpā.

Pañcannaŋ khandhānaŋ kati lokiyā, kati lokuttarā . . . pe . . . sattannaŋ cittānaŋ kati lokiyā, kati lokuttarā?

Rūpakkhandho lokiyo. Cattāro khandhā siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā.

Dasāyatanā lokiyā. Dve āyatanā[2] siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo lokiyā. Dve dhātuyo siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā.

Dve saccā lokiyā. Dve saccā lokuttarā.

Dasindriyā lokiyā. Tīṇindriyā lokuttarā. Navindriyā siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā.

Tayo akusalahetū lokiyā. Cha hetū siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā.

Kabaliŋkāro āhāro lokiyo. Tayo āhārā siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā.

Cha phassā lokiyā. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā lokiyo siyā lokuttaro.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā lokiyā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā.[3]

Abhiññā dve[4] ārammaṇā diṭṭhā kusalavedanā
Vipākā ca upādiṇṇā vitakkarūpena[5] lokiyā ṭi.

DHAMMAHADAYAVIBHAŊGO SAMATTO.[6]

VIBHAŊGAPPAKARAṆAŊ NIṬṬHITAŊ.

---

[1] K. *has* rūpaŋ, arūpaŋ.
[2] Sd : dvāyat°.
[3] K. *adds* ti.
[4] Sd *omits* dve.
[5] K : takka°.
[6] Sd *omits* samatto, *but adds a brief metrical summary.*

APPENDIX

PASSAGES in the successive Suttantabhājaniyāni quoted or compiled from the Sutta Piṭaka:

Khandhavibhaṅga, pp. 1, 3, 5, 7, 9 :—M. iii, 16; S. iii, 47-48; *cf.* ii, 125, 252, 253; iii, 136, 224; iv, 382. *For* cattāro ca mahābhūtā, *&c.* (p. 1), *v.* M. i, 53, 185. The detailed catechism belongs more to Abhidhamma, *cf.* Dh. S., pp. 137, 148.

Āyatanavibhaṅga, p. 70 :—M. iii, 217-18; 278 *foll.*; S. iv, 1 *foll.*

Dhātuvibhaṅga, pp. 82-85 :—M. i, 185 *foll.*; 421 *foll.*
p. 85 :—? *cf.* S. v, 207, 209 *on* pañcindriyāni.
p. 87 :—S. ii, 151, 152.
pp. 87-90 :—S. ii, 140.

Saccavibhaṅga, pp. 99-106 :—D. ii, 305-313; M. iii, 248-252 (Vin. i, 10); S. v, 420.

Paccayākāravibhaṅga, p. 135 :—D. ii, 56; M. i, 263; S. ii, 2-4 (*note the absence of* abhisaṅkhārā).

Satipaṭṭhānavibhaṅga, pp. 193-202 :—D. ii, 290 *foll.*; M. i, 56 *foll.*; *cf.* S. v, 141 *foll.*

Sammappadhānavibhaṅga, p. 208 :—D. (iii) Saṅgīti Sutta; M. ii, 11; A. ii, 15, 74.

Iddhipādavibhaṅga, pp. 216-19 :—M. i, 103; S. v, 254.

Bojjhaṅgavibhaṅga, p. 227 :—S. v, 71; M. iii, 85 *foll.*
p. 228 :—(? *not traced.*)
p. 229 :—S. v, 63, 64, 72.

Maggavibhaṅga, pp. 235, 236 :—D. ii, 311-313; M. iii, 251, 252: S. v, 8-10.
p. 236 :—S. v, 2 *foll.*

Jhānavibhaṅga, p. 244 :—D. i, 63; M. i, 33; A. ii, 22, 40; D. i, 70-71; M. iii, 3 (Vin. i, 39; ii, 158); D. i, 73-75, 112

Appamaññāvibhaṅga, p. 272 :—D. ii, 186, 250; M. i, 283, 297, 335, 351, 369; S. v, 115, 116.

Sikkhāpadavibhaṅga, p. 285 :—Khp. ii; A. iii, 170, 204; *cf.* S., v, 387.

Paṭisambhidāvibhaṅga, p. 293 :—? *cf.* Khp. 2; A. ii, 160.

It is not claimed that any of these groups of references is exhaustive. Two of the citations are from the Vinaya Piṭaka.

INDEX OF WORDS AND SUBJECTS

CORRIGENDA

[*The errors indicated in the first four sections below are so obvious that the reader will have rectified them as he read without consulting this list. Pilloried they must be none the less by way of apology, but it was held sufficient to present them in groups. Those in the last section are also mostly very obvious, but their faultiness calls for somewhat more distinct specification.*]

False Quantity in a, ā, i, ī, u, ū.

Page 3, *l.* 14 (abbhattaŋgatā); 5, *l.* 6 *from foot* (saññā); 9, *l.* 9 (adukkhamasukhāya); 10, *l.* 7 *from foot* (viññāṇaŋ); 11 (daṭṭhabbaŋ); 35 (pahātabbahetuko); 45 (akusalo); 66, *ll.* 21 *and* 2 *from foot* (cattāro); 75, *l.* 17 (hetu); 78, *l.* 4 *from foot* (paramāṭṭhañ); 83, *l.* 7 *from foot* (seyyathīdaŋ); 87, *l.* 13 (mahābhūtānaŋ); 88 (jivhāviññāṇaŋ); 89 (vedanākkhandho); 91, *l.* 3 (vipāka-); 92 (appamāṇārammaṇā); 92, *l.* 22, 93, *l.* 5 *from foot* (siyā); 94, *l.* 16 (-payutta-anāsavā); 94, *l.* 25 (saŋyojaniyā); 96, *l.* 14 (upādā); 96, *l.* 23 (kilesavippayuttā); 96, *l.* 33 (kilesā); 96, *l.* 36, *and* 97, *l.* 38 (siyā); 102, *l.* 6 *from foot* (esā); 105 (pāripūriyā); 105 (vitakkavicārānaŋ); 107 (taṇhā); 111, *l.* 2 (avasesā); 111, *l.* 14 *from foot* (dukkhani-); 112 (pattiyā); 117, *last line* (nīvaraṇasampayuttaŋ); 119, *l.* 6 (siyā); 120, *l.* 2 (upādā-); 125, *l.* 6 (anaññātanassāmītindriyaŋ); 133, *last line* (apariyāpannā); 138 (paridevitattaŋ); 145, *l.* 5 (Yā); 157, *l.* 9 *from foot* (cattāro); 163, *l.* 4 (-paccayā); 167, *l.* 2 (cetosamphassajaŋ); 169 (jāti); 171 (-kavicārānaŋ); 171 (jhānaŋ); 172 (kusalamūlā); 173 (mano); 174 (chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko); 180 (vipākaŋ . . . sotaviññāṇaŋ); 181 (yaŋ yaŋ vā, *also title*: -saŋkhāramūlakaŋ); 182, *n.* 1 (Kāmāvacara . . .); 183 (vitakkavicārānaŋ); 184, *n.* 2 (Avyākata-); 194 (nahārū); 199 (santaŋ); 199, *n.* 4 (°pāripūri); 200, *l.* 9 (bhāvanāpāripūrī); 200, *ll.* 21, 22 (ca); 201, *l.* 15 (tañ); 211, *l.* 8

from foot (sammāvāyāmo); 214, *l.* 8 (paggaṇhātīti); 214, *l.* 17 (jhānaŋ); 215 (Niyyānikā); 222 (bhāvetīti); 223, *l.* 7 (ca); 225, *l.* 12 (āsavā); 226 (*title:* iddhipāda . . .); 229 (kāmehi); 236 (-ājīvo); 238 (sammāvāyāmo); 253 (tajjā . . . tajjā); 256 (viññāṇadhātu); 266 (pītiyā); 268, *l.* 1 (eva); 271 (-vippayutta-anāsavā); 272 (tathā); 274 (tattha); 276 (viññāṇadhātu *and* sampayuttaŋ); 277 (mettāyitattaŋ); 279, 280, *n.* (vitakkavicārānaŋ); 285 (pāṇātipātā); 287, *l.* 1 (ñāṇasampayuttaŋ); 290 (veramaṇī); 292 (Bāhirā); 295 (rūpūpapattiyā); 302, *l.* 9 (saññā); 308 (sāsavā, anāsavā); 310 (-savicārā . . . -vicāramattā); 317, *last line* (nānā-); 318 (sīhanādaŋ); 319, *ll.* 22, 25 (ārammaṇe, ārammaṇā); 328 (viññāṇaŋ); 329 (sa-uttaraŋ); 339 (nānādhātuŋ); 342 (rūpī); 344 (sīhanādaŋ); 350, 354 (uṇṇāmo); 361 (avijjālaŋgī); 375 (sacchikatvā); 380 (vivādamūlāni); 381 (saŋsaggārāmatā); 393, *l.* 21 (vā), *l.* 29 (neva-saññī-); 399, *l.* 14 (yathā); 405, *l.* 8 (kāmadhātuyā); 407 (cittāni).

Misprint for ŋ, ñ, *or* n.

Page 1, *l.* 5 *from foot* (rūpaŋ); 10, *l.* 5 (viññāṇaŋ); 77, *l.* 12 (saŋyojanavippayutta-); 87, 88 (viññāṇaŋ); 108 (dukkhaŋ); 109 (kilesānaŋ); 123 (saddhindriyaŋ); 135 (vacīsaŋkhāro); 144 (sañcetayitattaŋ); 153 (viññāṇaŋ); 164 (cittajaŋ); 201 (upekhāsambojjhaŋgassa; 204 (dandhābhiññaŋ); 219 (vīmaŋsā, *twice*); 268 (pañcaŋgikaŋ); 310, 311 (uppannā, paccuppannā); 319 (apacayagāmim); 321 (Pañcannaŋ, dhammaŋ); 331 (viññāṇañcāyatana . . .); 358 (vañcanā); 363 (sañjānanā); 375 (diṭṭhupādānaŋ); 399, *l.* 31 (apāhaŋ).

Dropped Letters.

Page 7 (abhisaŋkhipitvā); 9 (samāpannassa); 67 (-khandho): 81 (pahātabbahetukā); 109 (paṭipadāya); 162, 163 (nāmarūpapaccayā); 200 (anuppannassa); 208 (dhammacchando); 233 (Sappaccayā); 246 (micchā); 261 (cittassa); 278 (karuṇāyitattaŋ); 280 (mettāsahagataŋ); 290 (ñāṇavippayuttaŋ); 386 (pattiyā).

Dropped Dot under Letter.

Page 48 (anīvaraṇiyo); 82 (pavāḷaŋ); 83 (kheḷo); 95 (paramaṭṭhā); 118 (nīvaraṇiyaŋ, nīvaraṇiyā); 121 (Tīṇi); 144 (paṇḍaraŋ); 145 (paṭiggāho); 240 (dukkhāpaṭipadaŋ);

257 (paṭhamaŋ); 269, 270, 271 (ṭhapetvā); 306 (asaŋkiliṭṭha-); 317, 335, 337 (aṭṭhānañ, ṭhānato); 330, 375 (ṭhapetvā); 349 (Aṭṭhakaŋ); 353 (ohīḷanā); 358, 359 (diṭṭhigataŋ); 407 (tīṇi).

Other Errata.

Page 82, *read* aṭṭhimiñjā.
„ 86, „ paranimmitavasavattideve (K. *reads* °vattī).
„ 86, „ āghātavatthūsu.
„ 86, „ dussanā, duss . . . *&c.* (K. *reads one* s).
„ 92, „ ahetukā.
„ 93, *l.* 4, *read* cāti.
„ 94, *l.* 20, „ siyā.
„ 96, *read* siyā upādā siyā no upādā.
„ 102, „ manosamphasso.
„ 106, „ sammāsaŋkappo.
„ 111, *l.* 9 *from foot, read* kilesā.
„ 113, *l.* 7 „ „ Dve saccā.
„ 119, *read* samuṭṭhānānuparivattino (*twice*).
„ 171, „ etassa.
„ 183, „ Yasmiŋ.
„ 233, „ cittasaŋsaṭṭhā.
„ 251, *dele note* 2.
„ 253, *read* padoso.
„ 253, „ līyitattaŋ (B: liy° *always*).
„ 262, „ Yo.
„ 263, *n.* 2, *read* atireko.
„ 271, *l.* 12, *dele hiatus.*
„ 272, *read* Catasso.
„ 283, „ upādiṇṇupā-.
„ 286, *close up* veramaṇī.
„ 286, *read* velā.
„ 287, *last line, close up* -ṭhā nā.
„ 294, 299, *read* paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.
„ 295, *read* niruttipaṭisambhidā.
„ 317, 318, 339, *read* tathāgato *throughout.*
„ 329, *l.* 11, *read* neti. Ye . . .
„ 335, *read* Paṭhamajjhāna . . .
„ 338, „ nirayaŋ.
„ 342, „ pacceti, jhāyī.
„ 343, „ anekavihitaŋ.
„ 349, „ saŋyojanāni, antaggāhikā.
„ 350, *close up* Itarītaracīvara *and foll.*
„ 368, *read* adukkhamasukhaŋ.

Page 368, *read* mohakasāvo.
" 373, " saccavippaṭikūlena (K: °kūlena).
" 377, " kaŋkhati *after* saŋghe.
" 387, " maññasīti ?
" 393, *dele repetition of* yathā so suddo . . . vā.
" 396, *read* manusso siyan ti vā.
" 402, " bāvīsatindriyāni.
" 426, " bhāventi.

There are besides, especially in the first fifty pages, a number of cases where the compositor's erroneous division of words at the end of a line has remained uncorrected.

ADDENDA

Page 2, *n.* 7: S^d *reads* [a-]cittikataŋ.
" 246, *n.* 4, *and* 352, *n.* 22: S^d *reads* cāṭukamyatā.

THE END